

THE  
**BOOK**  
OF  
Common-Prayer,  
AND  
ADMINISTRATION  
OF THE  
Sacraments;

And other PARTS of  
**Divine Service**  
For the USE of the  
**Church of Scotland.**

WITH  
A Paraphrase of the PSALMS in Metre  
BY  
King JAMES the VI.

EDINBURGH:  
Printed by JAMES WATSON, and sold at his Shop  
opposite to the Lucken-Booths. MDCCXII.  
From the Copy printed at Edinburgh in the Year 1637, by Robert  
Young, Printer to King CHARLES the First.

LORD ADAM GORDON

## The Contents of this Book.

- 1 A Proclamation for the authorizing of the Book of Common Prayer.
- 2 A Preface.
- 3 Of Ceremonies, why some be abolished, and some retained.
- 4 The Order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.
- 5 The Order how the rest of holy Scripture is appointed to be read.
- 6 Proper Psalms and Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer for Sundays, and certain Feasts and Days.
- 7 The Table for the Order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.
- 8 An Almanack.
- 9 The Table and Kalendar for Psalms and Lessons, with necessary Rules appertaining to the same.
- 10 The Order for Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the Year.
- 11 The Litany.
- 12 The Collects, Epistles and Gospels, to be used at the Ministration of the holy Communion throughout the Year.
- 13 The Order of the Ministration of the holy Communion.
- 14 Baptism both publick and private.
- 15 Confirmation, where also is a Catechism for Children.
- 16 Matrimony.
- 17 Visitation of the Sick.
- 18 The Communion of the Sick.
- 19 Burial.
- 20 The Thanksgiving of Women after Child-birth.
- 21 A Commination against sinners, with certain Prayers to be used divers times in the Year.



A

A PROCLAMATION  
For the authorizing of the Book of  
Common-Prayer to be used through-  
out the Realm of Scotland.

**C**HARLES by the Grace of God, King of Great-Britain, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, To Our Lovits Messengers, Our Sheriffs in that part, conjunctly and severally, specially constitute greeting. Forasmuchas We, ever since Our entry to the imperial Crown of this Our ancient Kingdom of Scotland, especially since Our late being here in the same; have divers times recommended to the Archbishops and Bishops here, the publishing of a publick Form of Service, in the Worship of GOD, which We would have uniformly observed therein. And the same being now condescended upon, although We doubt not but all Our Subjects, both Clergy and others, will receive the said publick Form of Service with such Reverence as appertaineth: Yet thinking it necessary to make Our Pleasure known, touching the Authorizing of the Book thereof, OUR WILL IS, and We charge you straitly and command, that incontinent these Our Letters seen, you pass, and in Our Name and Authority command and charge all Our Subjects both ecclesiastical and civil, by open Proclamation at the Market-Crosses of the head Burrows of this Our Kingdom, and other Places needful, To conform themselves to the said publick Form of Worship, which is the only Form which We (having taken the Counsel of Our Clergy) think fit to be used in GOD's publick Worship in this Our Kingdom. Commanding also all Archbishops, and Bishops, and other Presbyters and Church-men, to take a special Care that the same be duly obeyed and observed, and the Contraveeners condignly censured and punished; and to have special Care that every Parish betwixt and Pasch next, procure unto themselves two at least of the said Books of Common Prayer, for the Use of the Parish. The which to do, We commit to you conjunctly and severally, Our full Power, By these Our Letters, delivering the same by you duly execute and indorsed again to the Bearer.

Given under Our Signet at Edinburgh, the Twentieth  
Day of December, and of Our Reign the Twelfth  
Year, 1636.

*Per actum secreti Concilii.*

---

---

## *The PREFACE.*

**T**HE Church of Christ hath in all Ages had a prescript Form of Common Prayer, or Divine Service, as appeareth by the ancient Liturgies of the Greek and Latin Churches. This was done, as for other great Causes, so likewise for retaining an Uniformity in God's Worship; a Thing most be-seeming them that are of one and the same Profession. For by the Form that is kept in the outward Worship of God, Men commonly judge of Religion. If in that there be a Diversity, straight they are apt to conceive the Religion to be diverse. Wherefore it were to be wished, that the whole Church of Christ were one as well in Form of publick Worship, as in Doctrine: And that as it hath but one Lord, and one Faith, so it had but one Heart, and one Mouth. This would prevent many Schisms and Divisions, and serve much to the preserving of Unity. But since that cannot be hoped for in the whole Catholick Christian Church, yet at least in the Churches that are under the Protection of one Sovereign Prince the same ought to be endeavoured.

It was not the least part of our late Sovereign King *James*, of blessed Memory, his Care, to work this Uniformity in all his Dominions: But while he was about to do it, it pleased God to translate him to a better Kingdom. His Majesty that now reigneth, (and long may He reign over us in all Happiness) not suffering his Father's good Purpose to fall to the Ground, but treading the same Path, with the like Zeal and pious Affection, gave Order, soon after his coming to the Crown, for the framing of a Book of Common Prayer, like unto that which is received in the Churches of *England* and *Ireland*, for the Use of this Church. After many Lets and Hinderances, the same cometh now to be published, to the Good, we trust, of all God's People, and the Increase of true Piety and sincere Devotion amongst them.

But as there is nothing, how good and warrantable soever in it self, against which some will not except; so it may be, that Exceptions will be taken against this good and most pious Work, and perhaps none more pressed, than that we have followed the Ser-

## The P R E F A C E.

Service-Book of *England*. But we should desire them that shall take this Exception, to consider, that being as we are, by God's Mercy, of one true Profession, and otherways united by many Bonds, it had not been fitting to vary much from theirs, our especially coming forth after theirs, seeing the Disturbers of the Church both here and there, should by our Differences, if they had been great, taken Occasion to work more Trouble. Therefore did we think meet to adhere to their Form, even in the Festivals, and some other Rites, not as yet received nor observed in our Church, rather than by omitting them, to give the Adversary to think, that we disliked any part of their Service.

Our first Reformers were of the same Mind with us, as appeareth by the Ordinance they made, that in all the Parishes of this Realm, the Common Prayer should be read Weekly on Sundays, and other Festival Days, with the Lessons of the Old and New Testament, conform to the Order of the Book of Common Prayer (meaning that of *England*; for it is known that divers Years after we had no other Order for Common Prayer.) This is recorded to have been the first Head concluded in a frequent Council of the Lords and Barons professing Christ Jesus. We keep the Words of the History \*; Religion was not then placed in <sup>\* The History of the Church of Scotland, p. 218.</sup> Rites and Gestures, nor Men taken with the Fan-  
cy of extemporary Prayers. Sure, the publick Worship of God in His Church, being the most solemn Action of us His poor Creatures here below, ought to be performed by a Liturgy advisedly set and framed, and not according to the sudden and various Fancies of Men. This shall suffice for the present to have said. The God of Mercy confirm our Hearts in His Truth, and preserve us alike from Prophaneness and Superstition. Amen.

---

**A**LL Presbyters and Deacons shall be bound to say daily the Morning and Evening Prayer, either privately or openly, except they be let or hindered by some urgent Cause. Of which Cause, if it be frequently pretended, they are to make the Bishop of the Diocese, or the Archbishop of the Province, the Judge and Allowor.

And the Curate that ministreth in every Parish-Church or Chappel, being at Home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the Parish-Church or Chappel where he ministreth, and shall toll a Bell thereto, a convenient Time before he begin, that such as be disposed, may come to hear God's Word, and to pray with him.

Of

## *Of Ceremonies, why some be abolish'd and some retain'd.*

**O**F such Ceremonies as be used in the Church, and have had their Beginning by the Institution of Man : Some at the first were of godly Intent and Purpose devised, and yet at length turned to Vanity and Superstition: Some entred into the Church by undiscreet Devotion, and such a Zeal as was without Knowledge ; and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew daily to more and more Abuses, which not only for their Unprofitableness, but also because they have much blinded the People, and obscured the Glory of God, are worthy to be cut away and clean rejected: Other there be, which although they have been devised by Man, yet it is thought good to reserve them still, as well for a decent Order in the Church (for the which they were first devised) as because they pertain to Edification, whereunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred: And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremony, in it self considered, is but a small thing : yet the wilful and contemptuous Transgression and Breaking of a common Order and Discipline, is no small Offence before God.

*Let all things be done among you, (saith St. Paul) in a seemly and due Order.* The Appointment of the which Order, pertaineth not to private Men: Therefore no Man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publick or common Order in Christ's Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized thereunto.

And whereas in this our Time, the Minds of Men are so divers that some think it a great Matter of Conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old Customs ; and again, on the other side, some be so new-fangled, that they would innovate all Things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them but that is new ; it was thought expedient, not so much to have respect how to please and satisfy either of these Parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any Man should be offended, whom good Reason might satisfy, here be certain Causes rendered, why some of the accustomed Ceremonies be put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great Excess and Multitude of them hath so increased in these latter Days, that the Burden of them was intolerable. Wherefore St. Augustine in his Time complained, that they were grown to such a Number, that the Estate of Christian People was in worse Case concerning that

Mat-

## *Of Ceremonies, &c.*

Matter, than were the Jews ; and he counselled, that such Yoke and Burthen should be taken away, as Time would serve quietly to do it.

But what would St. *Augustine* have said, if he had seen the Ceremonies of late Days used among us; whereunto the Multitude used in his Time was not to be compared ? This our excessive Multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so dark, that they did more confound and darken, than declare and set forth Christ's Benefits unto us.

And besides this, Christ's Gospel is not a Ceremonial Law (as much of Moses Law was) but it is a Religion to serve God ; not in Bondage of the Figure or Shadow, but in the Freedom of the Spirit, being content only with those Ceremonies which do serve to a decent Order and godly Discipline, and such as be apt to stir up the dull Mind of Man to the Remembrance of his Duty to God: by some notable and special Signification, whereby he might be edified.

Furthermore, the most weighty Cause of the Abolishment of certain Cerimonies was, That they were so far abused, partly by the superstitious Blindness of the Rude and Unlearned, and partly by the unsatiable Avarice of such as sought more their own Lucre than the Glory of God, that the Abuses could not well be taken away, the Thing remaining still. But now as concerning those Persons, which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old Ceremonies are retained still : If they consider, that without some Ceremonies it is not possible to keep any Order or quiet Discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceive just Cause to reform their Judgments. And if they think much that any of the old do remain, and would rather have all devised anew : Then, such Men granting some Ceremonies convenient to be had, surely where the old may be well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the old only for their Age, without bewraying of their own Folly. For in such a Case they ought rather to have Reverence unto them for their Antiquity, if they will declare themselves to be more studious of Unity and Concord, than of Innovations and New-fanglednes, which (as much as may be, with the true setting forth of Christ's Religion) is always to be eschewed. Furthermore, such shall have no just Cause with the Ceremonies reserved, to be offended. For as those be taken away which were most abused, and did burden Mens Consciences without any Cause ; so the other that remain are retained for a Discipline and Order, which (upon just Causes) may be alter'd

## Of Ceremonies, &c.

and chang'd, and therefore are not to be esteem'd equal with God's Law. And moreover they be neither dark nor dumb Ceremonies, but are so set forth that every Man may understand what they do mean, and to what Use they do serve: So that it is not like, that they in time to come, should be abus'd as others have been. And in these our Doings we condemn no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing, but to our own People only. For we think it convenient, that every Country should use such Ceremonies as they shall think best to the setting forth of God's Honour and Glory, and to the reducing of the People to a most perfect and godly Living, without Error or Superstition: And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceive to be most abus'd, as in Men's Ordinances it often chanceth diversly, in divers Countries.

---

*The Table and Kalendar, expressing the Order of Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer throughout the Year, except certain proper Feasts, as the Rules following more plainly declare.*

**T**H E Psalter shall be read thorow once every Month, save February, and in that Month so far as the Psalms are appointed for 28 or 29 Days in the Leap-Year.

And whereas many Months have 31 Days apiece, it is ordered that the Psalms shall be read the last Day of the said Months which were read the Day before; so that the Psalter may begin again the first Day of the next Month ensuing.

And where the Cxix Psalm is divided into 22 Portions, and is over-long to be read at one time; it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read above Four or Five of the said Portions, as you shall perceive to be noted in this Table following.

And here is also to be noted, that in this Table, and in all other parts of the Service where any Psalms are appointed, the Number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix Psalm unto the Cxlviij Psalm (following the Division of the *Hebrews*) doth vary in Numbers from the common Latin Translation.

od's  
ies,  
y do  
that  
And  
cribe  
nve-  
they  
ory,  
odly  
l put  
o be  
rly,

The Order, how the rest of holy Scripture (beside the P[ro]p[rietary]e) is appointed to be read.

**T**HE Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer, and shall be read through every Year once, except certain Books and Chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore are left unread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Evening Prayer, and shall be read over orderly every Year thrice, besides the Epistles and Gospels; except the Apocalypse, out of the which there be only certain Lessons appointed upon divers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read every Day, find the Day of the Month in the Kalendar following, and there ye shall perceive the Books and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Evening Prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalms or Lessons appointed for the *Sundays*, or for any Feast, Moveable or Unmoveable; then the Psalms and Lessons appointed in the Kalendar, shall be omitted for that time.

Ye must note also, that the Collect, Epistle and Gospel, appointed for the *Sunday*, shall serve all the Week after, except there fall some Feast that hath his proper Collect, Epistle & Gospel, as it is on *AshWednesday*, and on every Day in the holy Week next before *Pasch* or *Easter*: But on all those Days the Psalms & Lessons shall be the same which fall in course as they are in the Kalendar.

When the Years of our Lord may be divided into four even Parts, which is every 4th Year; then the *Sunday* Letter leapeth, and that Year the Psalms and Lessons which serve for the 28th Day of *February*, shall be read again the Day following, except it be *Sunday*, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table serving to that Purpose.

Also, wheresoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle or Gospel is not expressed, there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And wheresoever is not expressed how far shall be read, there shall you read to the end of the Chapter.

*Item*, So oft as the first Chapter of St. *Mattbew* is read either for Lesson or Gospel, ye shall begin the same at (*The Birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise, &c.*) And the 3d Chapter of St. *Luke*'s Gospel, shall be read unto, (*So that He was supposed to be the Son of Joseph.*)

*Proper Lessons to be read for the first Lessons, both  
at Morning and Evening Prayer on the Sundays  
throughout the Year; and for some also the  
second Lessons.*

Sundays of Advent.	Mattens.	Evensong.	First Sunday in Lent.	Mattens.	Evensong.
The first.	Isai. i.	Isai. ii.	ii.	Gen. xix.	Gen. xxii.
ii.	v.	xxiv.	iii.	xxvii.	xxxiv.
iii.	xxv.	xxvi.	iv.	xxxix.	xlii.
iv.	xxx.	xxxii.	v.	xliii.	xlv.
			vi.	Exod. iii.	Exod. v.
				ix.	x.
Sundays after Christ-mas.					
The first.	xxxvii.	xxxviii.	Easter day.		
ii.	xli.	xliii.			
			1. Lesson.	Exod. xii.	Exod. xiv.
			2. Lesson.	Rom. vi.	Acts ii.
Sundays after the Epiphany.					
The first.	xliv.	xlvi.	First Sunday.	Num. xvi.	Num. xxii.
ii.	li.	livi.	ii.	xxiii.	xxv.
iii.	lv.	lvii.	iii.	Deut. iv.	Deut. v.
iv.	lvii.	lviii.	iv.	vi.	vii.
v.	lix.	lxiv.	v.	viii.	ix.
			Sunday af-		
			ter Ascen-		
			sion-day.	Deut. xii.	Deut. xiii.
Septuagesima.	Gen. i.	Gen. ii.	Whitsun-		
Sexagesima.	iii.	vi.	day.		
Quinquagesima.	ix.	xii.	1. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Prov. ii.
			2. Lesson.	Acts x.	Acts xix. to from v. 34. v. 21. to the end.

<i>both days the</i>	<i>Trinity Sunday.</i>	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>	<i>Sundays after Tri- nity.</i>	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>
	1. Lesson.	Gen. xviii.	Josua i.	xix.	Dan. iii.	Daniel vi.
	2. Lesson.	Mat. iii.		xx.	Joel ii.	Micah vi.

### *Sundays after Trinity.*

	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>		<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>
First	Josua x.	Jos. xxiii.	xxii.	Prov. ii.	iii.
ii.	Judg. iv.	Judg. v.	xxiii.	xi.	xii.
iii.	i. Sam. ii.	i. Sam. iii.	xxiv.	xiii.	xiv.
iv.	xii.	xiii.	xxv.	xv.	xvi.
v.	xv.	xvii.	xxvi.	xvii.	xix.
vi.	2 Sam. xii.	2 Sam. xxi.			

### *Lessons proper for some Holy-Days.*

				<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>
vii.	xxii.	xxiv.			
viii.	i King. xiii.	i King. 17.	St. Thomas		
			the Apost.	Prov. xxiii.	Prov. 24.
ix.	xviii.	xix.			
x.	xxi.	xxii.	Nativity of Christ.		
xi.	2 King. v.	2 King. ix.	1. Lesson.	Isai. ix.	Isai. vii. from v. 10. to the end.
xii.	x.	xviii.			
xiii.	xix.	xxiii.	2. Lesson.	Luke ii. to v. 15.	Titus iii. from v. 4. to 9.
xiv.	Jerem. v.	Jer. xxii.	S. Steven.		
xv.	xxxv.	xxxvi.	1. Lesson.	Prov. 28.	Eccl. iv.
xvi.	Ezech. ii.	Ezech. 14.	2. Lesson.	Acts vi.	Acts vii. from v. 8. from v. 30. to chap. 7. to 55.
xvii.	xvi.	xviii.			
xviii.	xx.	xxiv.		v. 30.	

	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>	<i>Easter-E- ven.</i>	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong</i>
<i>St. John.</i>				<i>Zech. ix.</i>	<i>Exod. xii.</i>
1. Lesson.	Ecclef. v.	Ecclef. vi.			<i>Ps. 1.</i>
2. Lesson.	Apocal. i.	Apoc. 22.			
<i>Innocent's- day.</i>	<i>Exod. i.</i>	<i>Jer. xxxi.</i>	<i>Munday in Easter week</i>	1. Lesson.	<i>Exod. xvi.</i>
		<i>to v. 18.</i>		2. Lesson.	<i>Matth. 28.</i>
<i>Circumci- sion-day.</i>					<i>Acts iii.</i>
1. Lesson.	Gen. xvii.	Deut. x.	<i>Tuesday in from v. 12. to the end.</i>	1. Lesson.	<i>Exod. xx.</i>
2. Lesson.	Rom. ii.	Colof. ii.		2. Lesson.	<i>Luk. xxiv.</i>
					<i>I Cor. xv. to v. 13.</i>
<i>Epiphany.</i>					
1. Lesson.	Isai. ix.	Isai. xlix.	<i>St. Mark</i>	Ecclef. iv.	Ecclef. v.
2. Lesson.	Luke iii.	John ii. <i>to</i> <i>v. 12.</i>	<i>Philip and Jacob</i>	Ecclef. vii.	Ecclef. ix.
	<i>to v. 23. Be- ing as was supposed the son of Joseph.</i>				
<i>Conversion of St. Paul.</i>			<i>Ascension- day.</i>	Deut. x.	<i>2 King. ii.</i>
1. Lesson.	Wisd. i.	Wisdom. ii.			
2. Lesson.	Acts xxiii.	Acts xxvi.	<i>Munday in Whitsun- week.</i>	1. Lesson.	<i>Gen. xi. to v. 10.</i>
	<i>to v. 22.</i>			2. Lesson.	<i>I Cor. xii. to 30.</i>
<i>Purificati- on of the Virg. Mary.</i>	Wisdom. iv.	Wisdom. vi.			
<i>Annuncia- tion of our Lady.</i>	Ecclef. ii.	Ecclef. iii.	<i>Tuesday in Whitsun- week.</i>	1 Sam. 19.	<i>Deut. 30. from v. 18. to the end.</i>
<i>Wednesday afore Easter.</i>	Osea xiii.	Osea xiv.	<i>St. Barnab.</i>		
			2. Lesson.	Acts xiv.	<i>Acts xv. 10. v. 36.</i>
<i>Thursday afore Easter.</i>	Dan. ix.	Jer. xxxi.	<i>St. John Baptist.</i>		
			1. Lesson.	Mal. iii.	Mal. iv.
<i>Good-Fri- day.</i>	Gen. xxii.	Isai. liii.	2. Lesson.	Mat. xiii.	Mat. xiv. <i>to v. 13.</i>

	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>		<i>All Saints.</i>	<i>Mattens.</i>	<i>Evensong.</i>
Peter.						
Lesson.	Acts iii.	Acts iv.		1. Lesson.	Wisd. iii. to v. 13.	Wisd. 5. to v. 17.
St. Bartho- lomew.	Eccl. v.	Eccl. 8.			Where- fore blef- fed is the barren.	
St. Mat- thew.	Eccl. 35.	Eccl. 49.	2. Lesson.	Heb. xi. to chap. 12. v. 7.	Apocal. i. 19.	

## Proper Psalms on certain Days.

{ Yule, Or Christmās-day.	{ xix xlv lxxxv	Mattens.	{ lxxxix cx cxxii	Evensong.
{ Pasch, Or Easter-day.	{ ii lvii cxi	Mattens.	{ cxiii cxiv cxviii.	Evensong.
{ Ascension-day.	{ viii xv xxi	Mattens.	{ xxiv lxviii cyiii	Evensong.
{ Whitsunday.	{ xlvi. xlvii	Mattens.	{ civ cxlv.	Evensong.

The

# The Table for the Order of the Psalms to be said at Morning and Evening Prayer.

Days of the Month.	Psalms for	Psalms for
	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
1	1, 2, 3, 4, 5.	6, 7, 8.
2	9, 10, 11.	12, 13, 14.
3	15, 16, 17.	18.
4	19, 20, 21.	22, 23.
5	24, 25, 26.	27, 28, 29.
6	30, 31.	32, 33, 34.
7	35, 36.	37.
8	38, 39, 40.	41, 42, 43.
9	44, 45, 46.	47, 48, 49.
10	50, 51, 52.	53, 54, 55.
11	56, 57, 58.	59, 60, 61.
12	62, 63, 64.	65, 66, 67.
13	68.	69, 70.
14	71, 72.	73, 74.
15	75, 76, 77.	78.
16	79, 80, 81.	82, 83, 84, 85.
17	86, 87, 88.	89.
18	90, 91, 92.	93, 94.
19	95, 96, 97.	98, 99, 100, 101.
20	102, 103.	104.
21	105.	106.
22	107.	108, 109.
23	110, 111, 112, 113.	114, 115.
24	116, 117, 118.	119. <i>Inde</i> 4.
25	<i>Inde</i> 5.	<i>Inde</i> 4.
26	<i>Inde</i> 5.	<i>Inde</i> 4.
27	120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125.	126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131.
28	132, 133, 134, 235.	136, 137, 138.
29	139, 140, 141.	142, 143.
30	144, 145, 146.	147, 148, 149, 150.

A

# An Almanack for xxxiv. Years.

The Year of our Lord	The Golden Number.	Dominical Letter.	The first Day of Lent.	Pasch-Day.	Ascension- Day.	Whitfun- day.
1637	4	A	22 Febru.	9 April	18 May	28 May
1638	5	G	7	25 March	3	13
1639	6	F	27	14 April	23	2 June
1640	7	E D	19	5	14	24 May
1641	8	C	10 March	25	3 June	13 June
1642	9	B	23 Febru.	10	19 May	29 May
1643	10	A	15	2	11	21
1644	11	G F	6 March	21	30	9 June
1645	12	E	19 Febru.	6	15	25 May
1646	13	D C	11	29 March	7	17
1647	14	C A	3 March	18 April	27	6 June
1648	15	B	16 Febru.	2	11	21 May
1649	16	G	7	25 March	3	13
1650	17	F E	27	14 April	23	2 June
1651	18	E	12	30 March	8	18 May
1652	19	D C	3 March	18 April	27	6 June
1653	1	B	23 Febru.	10	19	29 May
1654	2	A	8	26 March	4	14
1655	3	G	28	15 April	24	3 June
1656	4	F E	20	6	15	25 May
1657	5	D	11	29 March	7	17
1658	6	C B	24	11 April	20	30
1659	7	B	16	3	12	22
1660	8	A G	7 March	22	31	10 June
1661	9	F	27 Febru.	14	23	2
1662	10	E D	12	30 March	8	18 May
1663	11	D	4 March	19 April	28	7 June
1664	12	C B	24 Febru.	10	19	29 May
1665	13	A	8	26 March	4	14
1666	14	G	28	15 April	24	3 June
1667	15	F	20	7	16	26 May
1668	16	E D	5	22 March	30 April	10
1669	17	C	24	11 April	20 May	30
1670	18	B	16	3	12	22

To

# To find Easter for ever.

The golden Number.	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
1	April ix	10 xi	12 vi	vii	vii		Sun
2	March 26	27 xxviii	29 xxx	xxxii	April i		
3	April xvi	17 xviii	19 xx	xiv	xv		
4	April ix	3 iv	5 vi	vii	viii		
5	March 26	27 xxviii	29 xxiii	xxiv	xxv		
6	April xvi	17 xi	12 xiii	xiv	xv		
7	April ii	3 iv	5 vi	March 31	April i		
8	April 23	24 xxv	19 xx	xxi	xxii		
9	April ix	10 xi	12 xiii	xiv	viii		
10	April ii	3 March 28	29 xxx	xxxii	April i		
11	April xvi	17 xviii	19 xx	xi	xxii		
12	April ix	10 xi	5 vi	vii	viii		x
13	March 26	27 xxviii	29 xxx	xxxii	xxv		xvii
14	April xvi	17 xviii	19 xiii	xiv	xv		vii
15	April ii	3 iv	5 vi	vii	viii		
16	March 26	27 xxviii	22 xxiii	xxiv	xxv		xv
17	April xvi	10 xi	12 xiii	xiv	xv		iii
18	April ii	3 iv	5 March 30	xxxii	April i		xii
19	April 23	24 xviii	19 xx	xi	xxii		i

J When ye have found the SUNDAY LETTER in the uppermost Line, guide your Eye downward from the same, till ye come right over against the Prime, and there is shewed both what Month, and what Day of the Month Easter falleth that Year.

J A-

# JANUARY hath xxxi. Days.

The Moon xxx.

Sun	r	s	hour	7.m.12.	8.m.	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
	f	alleth		4.m.48.			
xix	1 A	Kalend.	Circumcision.	1 Gen. 17.	Rom. 2.	Deut. 10.	Colos. 2.
viii	2 b	iv	No.	2 Gen. 1.	Mat. 1.	Gen. 2.	Rom. 1.
	3 c	iii	No.	3 iii	ii	iv	ii
xvi	4 d	prid.	No.	4 v	iii	vi	iii
	5 e	Nonas.		5 vii	iv	viii	iv
	6 f	viii	Id.	6 Esay 60.	Luke 3.	Esay 49.	John 2.
xiii	7 g	vii	Id.	7 Gen. 9.	Mat. 5.	Gen. 11.	Rom. 5.
ii	8 A	vi	Id.	8 xii	vi	xiii	vi
	9 b	v	Id.	9 xiv	vii	xv	vii
x	10 c	iv	Id.	10 xvii	viii	xvii	viii
	11 d	iii	Id.	11 xviii	ix	xix	ix
xviii	12 e	prid.	Id.	12 xx	x	xxi	x
vii	13 f	Idus.	Sol in Aquario.	13 xxii	xi	xxiiii	xi
	14 g	xix	kl.	14 xxiv	xii	xxv	xii
xv	15 A	xvii	kl.	15 xxvi	xiii	xxvii	xiii
lili	16 b	xvii	kl.	16 xxviii	xiv	xxix	xiv
	17 c	xvi	kl.	17 xxx	xv	xxxi	xv
xii	18 d	xv	kl.	18 xxxii	xvi	xxxii	xvi
	19 e	xiv	kl.	19 xxxiv	xvii	xxxv	1 Cor. 1.
ix	20 f	xiii	kl.	20 xxxvii	xviii	xxxviii	ii
	21 g	xii	kl.	21 xxxix	xix	xl	iii
xvii	22 A	xi	kl.	22 xli	xx	xlii	iv
vi	23 b	x	kl.	23 xliii	xxi	xliv	v
	24 c	ix	kl.	24 xl	xxii	xlvi	vi
xiii	25 d	viii	kl.	25 Wisd. 1.	Acts 22.	Wisd. 2.	Acts 26.
	26 e	vii	kl.	26 Gen. 47.	Mat. 23.	Gen. 48.	1 Cor. 7.
ii	27 f	vi	kl.	27 xl ix	xxiv	1	viii
xii	28 g	v	kl.	28 Exod. 1.	xxv	Exod. 2.	ix
xix	29 A	iv	kl.	29 iii	xxvi	iv	x
	30 b	iii	kl.	30 v	xxvii	vi	xi
vii	31 c	prid.	kl.	31 vii	xxviii	viii	xii

# F E B R U A R Y hath xxviii Days.

The Moon xxx.

SUN	rifeth	hour	7.m.14.	PSALMS	MORNING	EVENING
	falleth		4.m.46.		PRAYER.	PRAYER.
xvi	1 d Kalend.	Fast.	1. Lesson,	2. Lesson,	1. Lesson,	2. Lesson,
v	2 e iv No.	Purif. of B. Mary.	2 Exod. ix.	Mark i.	Exod. x.	1 Cor. 13.
xiii	3 f iii No.	Blasii.	3 Wisd. iv.	ii	Wisd. vi.	xiv
ii	4 g prid. No.		4 Exod. xi.	iii	Exod. xii.	xv
	5 A Nonas.	Agathe.	5 xiii	iv	xiv	xvi
	6 b viii Id.		6 xv	v	xvi	2 Cor. 1.
	7 c vii Id.		7 xvii	vi	xviii	ii
	8 d vi Id.		8 xix	vii	xx	iii
	9 e v Id.		9 xxi	viii	xxii	iv
xviii	10 f iv Id.		10 xxiii	ix	xxiv	v
vii	11 g iii Id.	Sol in Piscibns.	11 xxxii	x	xxxiii	vi
	12 A prid. Id.		12 xxxiv	xi	xxxv	vii
xv	13 b Idus		13 xl	xii	Lev. ix.	viii
iv	14 c xvi kl.	Valentine.	14 Lev. xii.	xiii	xvi	ix
	15 d xv kl.	Maritii	15 xviii	xiv	xix	x
xii	16 e xiv kl.		16 xx	xv	xxi	xi
	17 f xiii kl.		17 xxiii	xvi	xxiv	xii
	18 g xii kl.		18 xxv	Luk. vi. i.	xxvi	xiii
x	19 A xi kl.	Colman.	19 xxvii	vi. i.	Numb. v.	Gal. i.
	20 b x kl.		20 Numb. 6.	ii	viii	ii
xvii	21 c ix kl.		21 ix	iii	x	iii
vi	22 d viii kl.		22 xi	iv	xii	iv
	23 e vii kl.	Fast.	23 xiii	v	xiv	v
xiv	24 f vi kl.	S. Matthias.	24 xv	vi	xvi	vi
iii	25 g v kl.		25 xvii	vii	xx	Ephes. i.
	26 A iv kl.		26 xxi	viii	xxii	ii
vi	27 b iii kl.		27 xxiii	ix	xxiv	iii
	28 c prid. kl.		28 xxv	x	xxvii	iv
			29 xxx	xi	xxxii	v

Note, That the 25th chapter of *Leviticus* must be read from verse 35.

Note, That the 9th chapter of *Leviticus* must be read from verse 22. unto  
verse 12. in the 10th of *Leviticus*.

MARCH

# MARCH hath xxxi Days.

The Moon xxx.

Sun	rifeth	hour	6.m.18.	5.m.42.	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
xix	1d	Kalend.	David.	30	1. Lesson,	1. Lesson,
viii	2e	vi	No.	Num.32.	Luk. xii.	Num.35.
	3f	v	No.	xxxvi	xiii	Deut. i.
xvi	4g	iv	No.	2. Deut. ii.	xiv	Phil. i.
v	5A	iii	No.	4vi	xvi	iii
	6b	prid.	No.	5viii	xvii	iv.
xiii	7c	Nonas.	Perpetue.	6x	xviii	Colof. i.
ii	8d	viii	Id.	7xii	xix	ii
	9e	vii	Id.	8xv	xx	iii
x	10f	vi	Id.	9xvii	xxi	iv
	11g	v	Id.	10xix	xxii	1 Thes. i.
xviii	12A	iv	Id.	11xxi	xxiii	ii
vii	13b	iii	Id.	12xxiii	xxiv	iii
	14c	prid.	Id.	13xxv	John i.	iv
xv	15d	Idus.		14xxvii	xxvi	v
iv	16e	xvii	kl.	15xxix	ii	2 Thes. i.
	17f	xvi	kl.	16xxxI	iii	ii
xii	18g	xv	kl.	17xxxiii	iv	iii
	19A	xiv	kl.	18Josua i.	v	1 Tim. i.
	20b	xiii	kl.	19iii	vii	ii.
ix	21c	xii	kl.	20v	viii	iii
	22d	xi	kl.	21vii	ix	iv
xvii	23e	x	kl.	22ix	x.	5 Tim. i.
vi	24f	ix	kl.	23xiv.	xi	ii
	25g	viii	kl.	24Eccles.ii.	xii	iii
xiv	26A	vii	kl.	25Jof. xxii.	xiii	iii
iii	27b	vi	kl.	26xxiv	xiv	Jofua 23 iv
	28c	v	kl.	27Judg. ii.	xv	Judges i.
xi	29d	iv	kl.	28iv	xvi	Titus i.
	30e	iii	kl.	29vi	xvii	ii.
xix	31f	prid.	kl.	30viii	xviii	iii

# APRIL hath xxx Days.

The Moon xxix.

			Sun { riseth { hour { 5.m.15. { S. falleth { 6.m.45. { E. MS.	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
viii	1 g	Kalend.	Gilbert Bishop.	1. Lesson. 1. Lesson. 1. Lesson. Judg. 10. John 19. Judg. 11. Heb. 3. xvi 2 A iv No. Richard. 2 xii xx xiii iv v 3 b iii No. Ambrose. 3 xiv xxi xv v 4 c prid. No. 4 xvi Acts 1. xvii vi xiii 5 d Nonas. 5 xviii iii xix vii ii 6 e viii Id. 6 xx iii xxi viii 7 f vii Id. 7 Ruth 1. iv Ruth 2. ix 8 g vi Id. 8 iii v iv x 9 A v Id. 9 1 Sa. 1. vi 1 Sam. 2. xi xviii 10 b iv Id. 10 iii vii iv xii vii 11 c iii Id. Sol in Tauro. 11 v viii vi xiii 12 d prid. Id. 12 vii ix viii James 1. xv 13 e Idus. 13 ix x x ii iv 14 f xviii kl. 14 xi xi xii 15 g xvii kl. 15 xiii xii xiv iv xii 16 A xvi kl. 16 xv xiii xvi v i 17 b xv kl. 17 xvii xiv xviii 1 Peter 1. 18 c xiv kl. 18 xix xv xx ii ix 19 d xiii kl. 19 xxi xvi xxii iii 20 e xii kl. 20 xxiii xvii xxiv iv xvii 21 f xi kl. 21 xxv xviii xxvi v vi 22 g x kl. 22 xxvii xix xxviii 2 Peter 1. 23 A ix kl. 23 xxix xx xxx ii xiv 24 b viii kl. 24 xxxi xxi 2 Sam. 1. iii iii 25 c vii kl. 25 Ecclef. 4. xxii Ecclef. 5. 1 John 1. 26 d vi kl. 26 2 Sam. 2. xxiii 2 Sam. 3. ii xi 27 e v kl. 27 iv xxiv v iii 28 f iv kl. 28 vi xxv vii iv xix 29 g iii kl. 29 viii xxvi ix v viii 30 A prid. kl. 30 x xxvii xi 2, 3, John	

MAY

# M A Y hath xxxi. Days.

The Moon xxx.

Sun	rifeth		hour		SYN	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
	falleth	4.m.36.	7.m.24.				
xvi	1 b	Kalend.	Philip and Jacob	1	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.
v	2 c	vi	No.	2	Eccles. 7.	Acts viii	Eccles. 9.
	3 d	v	No.	3	2 Sam. 12	xxviii	2 Sa. 13.
xiii	4 e	iv	No.	4	xvi	ii	Rom. i.
ii	5 f	iii	No.	5	xviii	iii	xv
	6 g	prid.	No.	6	xx	iv	xvii
	7 A	Nonas.		7	xxii	v	xix
x	8 b	viii	Id.	8	xxiv	vi	xxi
xviii	9 c	vii	Id.	9	1 King. 2.	vii	vi
vii	10 d	vi	Id.	10	iv	viii	viii
	11 e	v	Id.	11	vi	ix	ix
	12 f	iv	Id.	12	viii	x	x
xv	13 g	iii	Id.	13	x	xi	xii
iv	14 A	prid.	Id.	14	xii	xii	xiii
	15 b	Idus.		15	xiv	xiii	xiv
xii	16 c	xvii	kl.	Junii.	16	xvi	xv
i	17 d	xvi	kl.		17	xviii	xvii
	18 e	xv	kl.	Dunstane.	18	xx	xix
ix	19 f	xiv	kl.		19	xxii	xxi
	20 g	xiii	kl.		20	2 King. 2.	1 Cor. i.
xvii	21 A	xii	kl.		21	iv	ii
vi	22 b	xi	kl.		22	vi	iii
	23 c	x	kl.		23	viii	ii
xiv	24 d	ix	kl.		24	x	iv
iii	25 e	viii	kl.	Augustine.	25	xii	v
	26 f	vii	kl.		26	xiv	vi
ii	27 g	vi	kl.		27	xvi	vii
	28 A	v	kl.		28	xviii	viii
xix	29 b	iv	kl.		29	xx	ix
viii	30 c	iii	kl.		30	xxii	x
xvi	31 d	prid.	kl.		31	xxiv	xii
					Mark i.	xxv	xiii

# J U N E hath xxx. Days.

The Moon xxix.

Sun	rifeth	hour	3.m.34.	PSALMS	MORNING	EVENING
	falleth		8.m.26.		PRAYER.	PRAYER.

xiii	1e	Kalend.		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
	2f	iv No.		Ezra 1.	Mar. ii.	Ezra 3.	1Cor. 15.
	3g	iii No.		2iv	iii	v	xvi
ii	4A	prid. No.		3vi	iv	viii	2 Cor. 1.
	5b	Nonas.		4ix	v	x	iii
x	6c	viii Id.		5Nehe. 1.	vi	Nehe. ii.	iii
xviii	7d	vii Id.		6iv	vii	v	iv
vii	8e	vi Id.		7vi	viii	viii	v
	9f	v Id.		8ix	ix	x	vi
	10g	iv Id.		9xiii	x	Esther 1.	vii
xv	11A	iii Id.	Barnabè Apost.	10Esther 2.	xi	iii	viii
iiii	12b	prid. Id.	Sol in Cancro.	11iv	Acts 4.	v	Acts 15.
	13c	Idus.	Solstit. aestivum.	12vi	Mar. 12.	vii	2 Cor. 9.
xii	14d	xviii kl.		13viii	xiii	ix, x	x
	15e	xvii kl.	Julii.	14Job 1.	xiv	Job 2.	xi
	16f	xvi kl.		15iii	xv	iv	xii
ix	17g	xv kl.		16v	xvi	vi	xiii
	18A	xiv kl.	Coron. Reg. Car.	17vii	Luke 1.	viii	Galat. 1.
xvii	19b	xiiii kl.		18ix	ii	x	ii
vi	20c	xiii kl.	Edward.	19xi	iii	xii	iii
	21d	xi kl.		20xiii	iv	xiv	iv
xliii	22e	x kl.		21xv	v	xvi	v
iii	23f	ix kl.	Fast.	22xvii	vi	xviii	vi
	24g	viii kl.	John Baptift.	23xix	vii	xx	Eph. 1.
xi	25A	vii kl.		24Mal. 3.	Mat. 3.	Mal. 4.	Mat. 14.
	26b	vi kl.		25Job 21.	Luke 8.	Job 22.	Eph. 2.
xix	27c	v kl.		26xxiiii	ix	xxiv	iii
	28d	iv kl.	Fast.	27xxv	x	xxvi	iv
viii	29e	iii kl.	S. Peter Apostle.	28xxvii	xi	xxviii	v
xvi	30f	prid. kl.		29xxix	Adts 3.	xxx	Adts 4.
				30xxxii	Luke 12.	xxxii	Eph. 6.

J U L Y

# J U L Y hath xxxi. Days.

The Moon xxx.

				riseth	hour	4.m.34.	5.PM	MORNING PSALMS PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
Sun				falleth		7.m.26.			
v	1	g	Kalend.	Visit. of Mary.	1	Lesson.	1	Lesson.	1
	2	A	vi.	No.	Job 33.	Luke 13.	Job 34.	Phil. i.	
xiii	3	b	v.	No.	xxxv	xiv	xxxvi	ii	
ii	4	c	iv.	No.	xxxvii	xv	xxxviii	iii	
	5	d	iii	No.	xxxix	xvi	xl	iv	
x	6	e	prid.	No.	xli	xvii	xlii	Col. i.	
xviii	7	f	Nonas.	Palladius.	Prov. i.	xviii	Prov. ii.	ii	
vii	8	g	viii	Id.	iii	xix	iv	iii	
	9	A	vii	Id.	8	xx	vi	iv	
	10	b	vi	Id.	vii	xxi	viii	1 Thes. i.	
xv	11	c	v	Id.	ix	xxii	x	ii	
iv	12	d	iv	Id.	xi	xxiii	xii	iii	
	13	e	iii	Id.	xiii	xxiv	xiv	iv	
xi	14	f	prid.	Id.	xv	John i.	xvi	v	
	15	g	Idus.	Swithune.	xvii	ii	xviii	2 Thes. i.	
x	16	A	xvii	kl.	xix	iii	xx	ii	
	17	b	xvi	kl.	xxi	iv	xxii	iii	
	18	c	xv	kl.	xxiiii	v	xxiv	1 Tim. i.	
xvii	19	d	xiv	kl.	xxv	vi	xxvi	ii. iii	
vi	20	e	xiii	kl.	xxvii	vii	xxviii	iv	
	21	f	xii	kl.	xxix	viii	xxx	v	
xii	22	g	xi	kl.	xxxi	ix	Eccles. i.	vi	
iii	23	A	x	kl.	Eccles. 2.	x	iii	2 Tim. i.	
	24	b	ix	kl.	iv	xi	v	ii	
xi	25	c	viii	kl.	vii	xii	viii	iii	
xix	26	d	vii	kl.	Ecclu. 1.	xiii	Ecclu. ii.	iv	
viii	27	e	vi	kl.	Eccles. 9.	xiv	Eccle. x.	Titus i.	
	28	f	v	kl.	xi	xv	xii	ii. iii	
xvi	29	g	iv	kl.	Efay i.	xvi	Efay ii.	Philem.	
	30	A	iii	kl.	iii	xvii	iv	Hebr. i.	
v	31	b	prid.	kl.	v	xviii	vi	ii	
					vii	xix	viii	iii	

AUGUST

# AUGUST hath xxxi Days.

The Moon xxx.

Sun	rifeth	hour	4.m.34.	PSALMS	MORNING	EVENING
	falleth		7.m.26.		PRAYER.	PRAYER.
xiii	1 c	Kalend.	Lammas.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.
ii	2 d	iv No.		1 Esay 9.	Joh. 20.	10 Heb: 4.
	3 e	iii No.		2 xi	xxi	v
x	4 f	prid. No.		3 xiii	Acts 1.	vi
xviii	5 g	Nonas.		4 xv	ii	vii
vii	6 A	viii Id.	Transfigurat.	5 xvii	iii	viii
	7 b	vii Id.	Name of Jesus,	6 xix	iv	x
	8 c	vi Id.		7 xxi	v	xxii
xv	9 d	v Id.		8 xxiii	vi	xxiv
iv	10 e	iv Id.	Laurence.	9 xxv	vii	xii
x	11 f	iii Id.		10 xxvii	viii	xiii
xii	12 g	prid. Id.	Sol in Virgine:	11 xxix	ix	Jam. 1.
	13 A	Idus.		12 xxxi	x	xxxii
	14 b	xix kl.	Septembrio.	13 xxxii	xi	xxxiv
	15 c	xviii kl.		14 xxxv	xii	xxxvi
	16 d	xvii kl.		15 xxxvii	xiii	v
xvii	17 e	xvi kl.		16 xxxix	xiv	xl
vi	18 f	xv kl.		17 xli	xv	1 Pet. 1.
	19 g	xiv kl.		18 xlili	xvi	ii
xiii	20 A	xiii kl.		19 xlvi	xvii	iii
i	21 b	xii kl.		20 xlvii	xviii	iv
	22 c	xi kl.		21 xl ix	xix	lv
ii	23 d	x kl.	Fast.	22 li	xx	l
xix	24 e	ix kl.	Bartholom. Apo.	23 lili	xxi	2 Pet. 1.
viii	25 f	viii kl.		24 Ecclius 5.	xxii	ii
	26 g	vii kl.		25 Esay 55.	xxiii	Ecclius 8.
xvi	27 A	vi kl.		26 lvii	xxiv	1 Joh. 1.
v	28 b	v kl.	Augustine.	27 lix	lx	ii
	29 c	iv kl.	Behead. of John.	28 lxii	xxv	iii
	30 d	iii kl.		29 lxiii	xxvi	iv
xiii	31 e	prid. kl.		30 lxv	xxvii	v
				31 Jerem. 1.	lxvi	2, 3. Joh.
						Jude.
						Rom. 1.

SEP-

# SEPTEMBER hath xxx. Days.

The Moon xxix.

Sun	rifeth	hour	5. min. 36.	PSALMS	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
	falleth		6. min. 24.			

ii	1 f	Kalend.	Giles.	1	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
	2 g	iv No.		2	Jerem. 3.	Mat. 2.
x	3 A	iii No.		3	viii	vi
xviii	4 b	prid. No.		4	ix	v
vii	5 c	Nonas.		5	xi	xii
	6 d	viii Id.		6	xiiii	vii
	7 e	vii Id.	Enurehus Bish.	7	xv	xvi
xv	8 f	vi Id.	Nativ. of Mary.	8	xvii	xviii
iv	9 g	v Id.		9	xix	xx
	10 A	iv Id.		10	xxi	xxii
xii	11 b	iii Id.		11	xxiiii	xii
i	12 c	prid. Id.	Sol in Libra.	12	xxv	xxvi
ix	13 d	Idus		13	xxvii	xiii
	14 e	xviii kl.	Holy Crofs.	14	xxix	xv
	15 f	xvii kl.	Æquinoctiu m	15	xxxi	xvi
xvii	16 g	xvi kl.	Autumnale.	16	xxxiiii	xxxiv
vi	17 A	xv kl.	Lambert.	17	xxxv	xviii
	18 b	xiv kl.	Ninian Bishop.	18	xxxvii	xix
xiv	19 c	xiii kl.		19	xxxix	xx
iii	20 d	xii kl.	Faft.	20	xli	xi
	21 e	xi kl.	S. Matthew.	21	Ecclu. 35	xxii
xii	22 f	x kl.		22	Jere. 43	xxiiii
xix	23 g	ix kl.		23	xlv	xxiv
viii	24 A	viii kl.	Adaman Bish.	24	xlvii	xxv
	25 b	vii kl.	Cyprian.	25	lxxix	xxvi
	26 c	vi kl.		26	li	l
xvi	27 d	v kl.		27	Lam. 1.	xxviii
v	28 e	iv kl.		28	iii	Mark 1.
xiii	29 f	iii kl.	S. Michael.	29	v	iv
ii	30 g	prid. kl.	Hierome.	30	Ezek. 2.	Ezek. 2.

OCTO-

# OCTOBER hath xxxi. Days.

The Moon xxx.

Sun	r	iseth	hour	5. min. 15.	6. min. 45.	MORNING	EVENING
	s	falleth				PRAYER.	PRAYER.

x	1	A	Kalend	Remig.	1	1. Lesson,	1. Lesson,
	2	b	vi	No.	2	Ezek. v.	Mark iv.
	3	c	v	No.	3	vii	viii
xviii	4	d	iv	No.	4	ix	xi
vii	5	e	iii	No.	5	xii	xiii
	6	f	prid.	No.	6	xiv	xv
xv	7	g	Nonas.		7	xvi	xvii
iv	8	A	viii	Id.	8	xviii	xix
	9	b	vii	Id.	9	xx	xxi
xi	10	c	vi	Id.	10	xxii	xxii
ii	11	d	v	Id.	11	xxiv	xxv
	12	e	iiii	Id.	12	xxxiv	xxxv
ix	13	f	iii	Id.	13	xxxvi	x
	14	g	prid.	Id.	14	Dan. i.	xi
xvii	15	A	Idus.		15	iii	xxii
	16	b	xvii	kl.	15	v	Luke vi. i.
vi	17	c	xvi	kl.	16	vii	vi
xiii	18	d	xy	kl.	17	ix	viii
iii	19	e	xiv	kl.	18	xi	ii
	20	f	xiii	kl.	19	Hosea i.	iv
xi	21	g	xii	kl.	20	iii	Hosea ii. v.
xix	22	A	xi	kl.	21	v	vi
	23	b	x	kl.	22	vii	Ephef. i.
viii	24	c	ix	kl.	23	ix	ii
	25	d	viii	kl.	24	xi	iii
xvi	26	e	vii	kl.	25	xiii	xii
v	27	f	vi	kl.	26	Joel i.	xiv
xii	28	g	v	kl.	27	iii	Joel ii. v.
ii	29	A	iv	kl.	28	Amos ii.	Amos i. vi.
	30	b	iii	kl.	29	iv	ii
	31	c	prid.	kl.	30	vi	iii
					31	Prov. xi.	Prov. xii. Col. i.

NO-

# NOVEMBER hath xxx. Days.

The Moon xxix.

SUN	M	R	I	S	7.m.23.	8.m.24.	MORNING PRAYER.	EVENING PRAYER.
xiiii	1d	Kalend.	All Saints.	1	Wisd. 3.	Heb.11.12	Wisd. 5.	Rev. 19.
viii	2e	iv No.		2	Amos 8.	Luke 18.	Amos 9.	Colof. 2.
vii	3f	iii No.		3	Obad. 1.	xix	Jonah 1.	iii
	4g	prid. No.	Powder-treason.	4	Jonah 2.	xx	iii	iv
	5A	Nonas.	Leonard.	5	iv	xxi	Micah 1.	1 Thes. 1.
xv	6b	viii Id.		6	Micah 2.	xxii	iii	iii
iv	7c	vii Id.		7	iv	xxiii	v	iii
iii	8d	vi Id.		8	vi	xxiv	vii	iv
	9e	v Id.		9	Nah. 1.	John 1.	Nah. 2.	v
	10f	iv Id.		10	Abac. 1.	ii	Abac. 2.	2 Thes. 1.
	11g	iii Id.	S. Marting	11	iii	iii	Zeph. 1.	ii
	12A	prid. Id.	Sol in Sagit.	12	Zeph. 2.	iv	iii	iii
	13b	Idus.	Brice.	13	Hag. 1.	v	Hag. 2.	1 Tim. 1.
xiiii	14c	xviii kl.	Decembri.	14	Zech. 1.	vi	Zech. 2.	ii, iii
	15d	xvii kl.	Machute.	15	iii	vii	iv	iv
	16e	xvi kl.	Margaret Q.	16	v	viii	vi	v
iv	17f	xv kl.	Hugh Bishop.	17	vii	ix	viii	vi
	18g	xiv kl.		18	ix	x	x	2 Tim. 1.
	19A	xiii kl.	Nat. of k. Charles	19	xi	xi	xii	ii
	20b	xii kl.	Edmund King.	20	xiii	xii	xiv	iii
	21c	xi kl.		21	Mal. 1.	xiii	Mal. 2.	iv.
	22d	x kl.		22	iii	xiv	iv	Titus 1.
	23e	ix kl.	Cicilie.	23	1 Chro. 10.	xv	¶	ii, iii
	24f	viii kl.	Clement.	24	xiii	xvi	1 Chr. 14.	Philem.
	25g	vii kl.		25	xv	xvii	xvi	Hebr. 1.
	26A	vi kl.	Katherine.	26	xvii	xviii	xviii	ii
	27b	v kl.	Ode Virgin.	27	xix	xix	xx	iii
	28c	iv kl.	Faft.	28	xxi	xx	xxii	iv
	29d	iii kl.		29	xxviii	xxi	xxix	v
	30e	prid. kl.	Andrew Apostle.	30	2 Chro. 1.	Acts 1.	2 Chr. 2.	vi

Note, That 1 Chronicles 11. is to be read the 23. of November for the first Lesson at Evening Prayer, unto Verse 26.

D E

# DECEMBER hath xxxi. Days.

The Moon xxx.

Sun	rifeth	hour	7.m.12.	MORNING	EVENING
	falleth		4.m.48.	PRAYER.	PRAYER.

xviii	1 f	Kalend.		1. Lesson.	1. Lesson.
vii	2 g	iv. No.		2 Chro:v.	2 Chr:vi.
	3 A	iii. No.		Acts ii.	Hebr. 7.
	4 b	prid. No.	Drostane.	2 vii	viii
xv	5 c	Nonas.		3 ix	x
iv	6 d	viii Id.	Nicholas Bishop.	4 xi	xii
	7 e	vii Id.		5 xiii	xiv
xii	8 f	vi Id.	Conc. of Mary.	6 xv	xv
i	9 g	v Id.		7 xvii	xvi
	10 A	iv Id.		8 xix	xvii
ix	11 b	iii Id.		9 xxi	xx
	12 c	prid. Id.	Sol in Capric.	10 xxiii	Jam. i.
xvii	13 d	Idus.	Lucy Virgin.	12 xxvii	
	14 e	xix kl.	Januariz.	13 xxix	
vi	15 f	xviii kl.		14 xxxi	
xiii	16 g	xvii kl.	O sapientia.	15 xxxiii	
iii	17 A	xvi kl.		16 xxxv	
	18 b	xv kl.		17 Esay 47.	
xi	19 c	xiv kl.	Fast.	18 xl ix	
xix	20 d	xiii kl.	Thomas Apostle.	19 li	
	21 e	xii kl.		20 iii	
viii	22 f	xi kl.		21 Prov. 23.	
	23 g	x kl.		22 Esay 55.	
xvi	24 A	ix kl.	Fast.	23 lvii	
v	25 b	viii kl.	Christmass.	24 lix	
	26 c	vii kl.	S. Steven.	25 Esay ix	
xiii	27 d	vi kl.	S. John.	26 Prov. 28.	
ii	28 e	v kl.	Innocents.	27 Eccles. 5.	
	29 f	iv kl.		28 Exod: 1.	
x	30 g	iii kl.		29 Esay 61.	
	31 A	prid. kl.	Silvester Bishop.	30 lxiii	

AD-

---

**ADVENT** Sunday is always the nearest Sunday (whether before or after) to the Feast of St. Andrew, or that Sunday which falleth upon any Day from the Twentyseventh of November, to the Third of December inclusively.

---

SEPTUAGESIMA	before EASTER	ix	Weeks.
SEXAGESIMA		viii	
QUINQUAGESIMA		vii	
QUADRAGESIMA		vi	
ROGATIONS	after EASTER	v	Weeks.
WHITSUNDAY		vii	
TRINITY SUNDAY		viii	

---

¶ These to be observed for Holy-Days, and none other.

**T**HAT is to say : All Sundays in the Year. The Days of the Feasts of the Circumcision of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of the Epiphany. Of the Conversion of S. Paul. Of the Purification of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Matthias the Apostle. Of the Annunciation of the blessed Virgin. Of S. Mark the Evangelist. Monday and Tuesday in Easter and Whitsun Weeks. Of S. Philip and Jacob the Apostles. Of the Ascension of our Lord Jesus Christ. Of S. Barnabas. Of the Nativity of S. John Baptist. Of S. Peter the Apostle. Of S. James the Apostle. Of S. Bartholomew the Apostle. Of S. Matthew the Apostle. Of S. Michael the Archangel. Of S. Luke the Evangelist. Of S. Simon and Jude Apostles. Of All-Saints. Of S. Andrew the Apostle. Of S. Thomas the Apostle. Of the Nativity of our Lord. Of S. Steven the Martyr. Of S. John Evangelist. Of the holy Innocents.

¶ THE

---

# The ORDER

Where and how Morning and Evening  
Prayer shall be said or Sung.

**T**H E Morning and Evening Prayer shall be used in the accustomed Place of the Church, Chappel, or Chancel, except it be otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the Place: And the Chancels shall remain as they have done in Times past.

**A**ND here is to be noted, that the Presbyter or Minister at the Time of the Communion, and at other Times in his Ministraton, shall use such Ornaments in the Church, as are prescribed, or shall be by His Majesty, or His Successors, according to the Act of Parliament provided in that behalf.

23 AP 57

---

**A N**



## An Order for MORNING PRAYER, Daily throughout the Year.

**I** At the beginning both of Morning Prayer, and likewise of Evening Prayer, the Presbyter or Minister shall read with a loud Voice some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow. And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

**C**AST away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed, and make you a new heart, and a new spirit; for why will ye die? For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn *your selves* and live. *Ezek. 18. 31, 32.*

Hide thy face from my sins; and blot out all mine iniquities. *Psalm 51. 9.*

The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. *Psalm 51. 17.*

Rent your heart and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repented him of the evil. *Joel 2. 13.*

To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws which he set before us, by his servants the prophets. *Dan. 9. 9, 10.*

He that covereth his sins, shall not prosper: but he that confesseth and forsaketh *them*, shall have mercy. *Prov. 28. 13.*

O Lord, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing. *Jer. 10. 24.*

Enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. *Psalm 143. 2.*

If we say that we have no sin, we deceive our selves, and the truth is not in us. *1 John 1. 8.*

## 2 MORNING PRAYER.

**D**early beloved brethren, the scripture moveth us in sundry places, to acknowledge and confess our manifold sins and wickedness, and that we should not dissemble nor cloak them before the face of Almighty God our heavenly Father, but confess them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same, by his infinite goodness and mercy. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sins before God: yet ought we most chiefly so to do, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we have received at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to hear his most holy word, and to ask those things which be requisite and necessary, as well for the body as the soul. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as be here present, to accompany me with a pure heart and humble voice, unto the throne of the heavenly grace, saying after me.

**T** *A general Confession to be said by all that are present after or with the Deacon or Presbyter, all humbly kneeling.*

**A** Lmighty and most merciful Father, we have erred and strayed from thy ways like lost sheep, we have follow'd too much the devices and de-

fires of our own hearts: we have offended against thy holy Laws, we have left undone those things which we ought to have done, and we have done those things which we ought not to have done: and there is no health in us: but thou, O Lord, have mercy upon us miserable offenders: Spare thou them, O God, which confess their faults: Restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared unto mankind in Christ Jesus our Lord: and grant, O most merciful Father, for his sake, that we may hereafter live a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name, and the salvation of our own souls. *Amen.*

**T** *The Absolution or Remission of sins to be pronounced by the Presbyter alone, he standing up and turning himself to the people, but they still remaining humbly upon their knees.*

**A** Lmighty GOD, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that he may turn from his wickedness and live, and who hath given power and commandment to the Presbyters of his Church the Ministers of his Gospel, to declare and pronounce to his people, being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sins: The same Almighty GOD pardoneth and absolveth all them

## MORNING PRAYER. 3

them which truly repent, and unfeignedly believe his holy gospel. Wherefore we beseech him to grant us true repentance and his holy Spirit, that we may receive from him absolution from all our sins, that those things may please him which we do at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternal joy, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The People shall answer,*

Amen.

*Then shall the Presbyter or Minister begin the Lord's Prayer with a loud Voice. And in this, and all other places of the Liturgy, where the last words, for thine is the kingdom, &c. are expressed, the Presbyter shall read them. But in all places where they are not expressed, he shall end at these words, but deliver us from evil. Amen.*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil, for thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

*Then likewise he shall say,  
O Lord open thou our lips.*

*Answer. And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.*

*Presbyter. O God make speed to save us.*

*Answer. O Lord make haste to help us.*

**T**hen all of them standing up, the Presbyter shall say or sing.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

*Answer. As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.*

Praise ye the Lord.

*Answer. The Lords Name be praised.*

**T**hen shall be said or sung this Psalm following.

*Venite exultemus Domino. Ps. 95.*

**O** Come let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Lord our Maker.

For he is our God, and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand.

## 4 MORNING PRAYER.

To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your heart, as in the provocation: and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

Forty years long was I grieved with this generation: and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways.

Unto whom I sware in my wrath, that they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, &c.

As it was in the beginning,

&c.

¶ Then shall follow certain Psalms in order, as they be appointed in a Table made for that purpose, except there be proper Psalms appointed for that day. And as at the end of the Venite, so also at the end of every Psalm throughout the Year, and likewise in the end of Benedictus, Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis, shall be repeated, Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

And the People shall answer.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen. Every one standing up at the same.

¶ Then shall be read two Lessons distinctly with a loud voice, that the people may hear. The first of the Old Testament. The se-

cond of the New, like as they be appointed in the Kalender, except there be proper Lessons assigned for that day. The Presbyter or Minister that readeth the Lesson standing and turning him so, as he may best be heard of all such as be present. And before every Lesson, the Presbyter or Minister shall say thus, The first, second, third, or fourth Chapter of Genesit, or Exodus, St. Matthew, St. Mark, or other like, as is appointed in the Kalender. And in the end of every Chapter he shall say, Here endeth such a Chapter of such a Book.

And (to the end the People may the better hear) in such places where they do sing, there shall the Lessons be sung in a plain Tune, after the manner of distinct reading: and likewise the Epistle and Gospel.

After the first Lesson, shall be said or sung Te Deum laudamus daily throughout the whole Year.

Te Deum laudamus.

WE praise thee, O God: we acknowledge thee to be the Lord.

All the earth doth worship thee: the Father everlasting. To thee all Angels cry aloud: the heavens and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin, continually do cry, Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabaoth.

Hec-

## MORNING PRAYER. 5

Heaven and earth are full of  
the Majesty: of thy glory.

The glorious company of the  
Apostles: praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the  
Prophets: praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs:  
praise thee.

The holy Church throughout  
all the world: doth acknowl-  
edge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Ma-  
jesty.

Thine honourable, true: and  
only Son.

Also the Holy Ghost: the  
Comforter.

Thou art the King of Glory:  
O Christ.

Thou art the everlasting Son:  
of the Father.

When thou tookest upon thee  
to deliver Man: thou didst  
not abore the Virgin's womb.

When thou haddest overcome  
the sharpnes of Death: thou  
diddest open the Kingdom of  
heaven to all believers.

Thou sittest at the right hand  
of God: in the glory of the  
Father.

We believe that thou shalt  
come: to be our Judge.

We therefore pray thee help  
thy servants: whom thou  
haſt redeemed with thy pre-  
cious blood.

Make them to be numbered  
with thy Saints: in glory e-  
verlasting.

O Lord ſave thy people: and  
bless thine heritage.

Govern them: and lift them  
up for ever.

Day by day: we magnifie thee.  
And we worship thy Name: e-  
ver world without end.

Vouchsafe (O Lord:) to keep  
us this Day without fin.

O Lord have mercy upon us:  
have mercy upon us.

O Lord let thy mercy lighten  
upon us: as our trust is in  
thee.

O Lord in thee have I trusted:  
let me never be confounded.

*Or this Psalm.*

*Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.*

**T**He Lord is my shepherd,  
I shall not want.

He maketh me to ly down in  
green pastures: he leadeth me  
beside the ſtill waters.

He restoreth my soul: he  
leadeth me in the paths of righ-  
teousness for his Names sake.

Yea, though I walk through  
the valley of the shadow of  
death, I will fear no evil: for  
thou art with me, thy rod and  
thy ſtaff they comfort me.

Thou prepareſt a table be-  
fore me in the presence of  
mine enemies: thou anointeſt  
my head with oil, my cup run-  
neth over.

Surely goodness and mercy  
ſhall follow me all the days of  
my life: and I will dwell in the  
house of the Lord for ever.

Glory be to the Father, and  
and to the Son: and to the Ho-  
ly Ghost.

## 6 MORNING PRAYER.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*And after the second Lesson shall be used and said, Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel, as followeth.*

*Benedictus. Luke 1. 68.*

**B**lessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us, in the house of his servant David;

As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began.

That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us.

To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant:

The oath which he sware to our father Abraham, that he would grant unto us,

That we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear,

In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

And thou child shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his ways;

To give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the Remission of their sins,

Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-

day-spring from on high hath visited us,

To give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Or this C. Psalm.*

*Jubilate Deo.*

**M**ake a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands.

Serve the Lord with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

Know ye that the Lord he is God, it is he that hath made us, and not we our selves: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his Name.

For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting: and his truth endureth to all generations.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

*Then shall be said or sung the Creed by the Presbyter or Minister, and the people standing.*

**I** Believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ,

## MORNING PRAYER. 7

Christ his only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the Holy Ghost, the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sins, the Resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

*And after that, these Prayers following, as well at Evening Prayer, as at Morning Prayer, all devoutly kneeling, the Presbyter or Minister first pronouncing with a loud voice.*

The Lord be with you.

*Answer.* And with thy spirit.

*Presbyter.* ¶ Let us pray. Lord have mercy upon us.

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

*Then the Presbyter, Clerks, and People, shall say the Lord's Prayer, with a loud voice.*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass a-

gainst us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil, for thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

*Then the Presbyter standing up, shall say.*

O Lord shew thy mercy upon us.

*Answer.* And grant us thy salvation.

*Presbyter.* O Lord save our King.

*Answer.* And mercifully hear us when we call upon thee.

*Presbyter.* Endow thy Presbyters and Ministers with righteousness.

*Answer.* And make thy chosen people joyful.

*Presbyter.* O Lord save thy people.

*Answer.* And bless thine Inheritance.

*Presbyter.* Give peace in our time, O Lord.

*Answer.* Because there is none other that fighteth for us, but only thou, O God.

*Presbyter.* O God make clean our hearts within us.

*Answer.* And take not thy holy Spirit from us.

**¶ Then shall follow three Collects:**  
*The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second, for peace. The third, for grace to live well. And the two last Collects shall never alter, but daily be said at Morning prayer,*

## 8 MORNING PRAYER.

*throughout all the year, as followeth.*

*The second Collect for peace.*

**O** God, which art author of peace, and lover of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose service is perfect freedom: defend us thy humble Servants in all assaults of our enemies, that we surely trusting in thy defence, may not fear the power of any adversaries, through the might of Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The third Collect for grace.*

**O** Lord our heavenly Father, Almighty and everlasting God, which hast safely brought

us to the beginning of this day, defend us in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sin, neither run into any kind of danger: but that all our doings may be ordered by thy governance, to do always that is righteous in thy sight, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**J** After this Collect ended, followeth the Litany: and if the Litany be not appointed to be said or sung that morning, then shall next be said the prayer for the King's Majesty, with the rest of the prayers following at the end of the Litany, and the Benediction.

---

## An Order for EVENING PRAYER throughout the Year.

**J** After the sentences, exhortation, confession, and absolution, as is appointed at morning prayer, the Presbyter shall say or sing.

**O** Ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil, for thine is the kingdom, the

power and the glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

Then likewise he shall say or sing.  
O Lord open thou our lips.

*Answer.* And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

*Presbyter.* O God make speed to save us.

*Answer.* O Lord make haste to help us.

*Presbyter.* Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen. All standing up, as often as it is repeated.

Praise

## EVENING

## PRAYER.

9

Praise ye the Lord.

Answer. The Lord's Name  
be praised.

¶ Then the Psalms in order as  
they be appointed in the Table  
for Psalms, except there be proper  
Psalms appointed for that  
day. Then a Lesson of the Old  
Testament, as it is appointed  
likewise in the Kalender, ex-  
cept there be proper Lessons ap-  
pointed for that day. After  
that, the Magnificat, as fol-  
loweth.

Magnificat. Luke 1: 46.

**M**Y soul doth magnify the  
Lord, and my spirit hath  
rejoiced in God my Saviour.

For he hath regarded the low  
estate of his hand-maiden:

For behold, from henceforth  
all generations shall call me  
blessed.

For he that is mighty hath  
done to me great things, and  
holy is his name.

And his mercy is on them  
that fear him, from generation  
to generation.

He hath shewed strength  
with his arm, he hath scattered  
the proud, in the imagination  
of their hearts.

He hath put down the mighty  
from their seats, and exalted  
them of low degree.

He hath filled the hungry  
with good things, and the rich  
he hath sent empty away.

He hath holpen his servant  
Israel, in remembrance of his  
mercy, as he spake to our Fa-

thers, to Abraham and to his  
seed for ever.

Glory be to the Father, & to  
the Son, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is  
now, and ever shall be: world  
without end. Amen.

Or else this Psalm.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.

**O** Sing unto the Lord a new  
song, for he hath done mar-  
vellous things: his right hand,  
and his holy arm hath gotten  
him the victory.

The Lord hath made known  
his salvation: his righteousness  
hath he openly shewed in  
the sight of the heathen.

He hath remembred his mer-  
cy and his truth toward the  
house of Israel: all the ends of  
the earth have seen the salva-  
tion of our God.

Make a joyful noise unto the  
Lord, all the earth: make a  
loud noise, and rejoice, and  
sing praise.

Sing unto the Lord with the  
harp: with the harp, and the  
voice of a psalm.

With trumpets and sound of  
cornet: make a joyful noise  
before the Lord, the King.

Let the sea roar, and the ful-  
ness thereof: the world, and  
they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their  
hands: let the hills be joyful  
together,

Before the Lord; for he com-  
meth to judge the earth: with  
righteousness shall he judge the  
world.

## 10 EVENING PRAYER.

world, and the people with equity.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Then a Lesson of the New Testament. And after that, Nunc dimittis, as followeth.*

*Nunc dimittis. Luke 2. 29.*

**L**ord now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word.

For mine eyes have seen thy salvation:

Which thou hast prepared before the face of all People:

A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Or else this Psalm:*

*Deus misereatur, Psal. 67.*

**G**od be merciful unto us, and bless us: and cause his face to shine upon us. Selah.

That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations be glad and

sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

Let the people praise thee, O God, let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God shall bless us.

God shall bless us, and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, &c. As it was in the, &c.

**T**hen shall follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer, after Benedictus, and with three Collects. First of the day. The second for peace. The third for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth: which two last Collects shall be daily said at Evening prayer, without alteration.

**T**he second Collect at Evening prayer.

**O** God, from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all just works do proceed: give unto thy servants that peace which the world cannot give, that both our hearts may be set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the fear of our enemies, may pass our time in rest and quietness, through the merits of Jesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

**T**he

*The third Collect for aid against all perils.*

I ghten our darkness we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercy defend us from all perils and dangers of this night, for the love of thy

only Son our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

*Then shall follow the prayer for the King's Majesty, with the rest of the prayers at the end of the Litany, to the Benediction.*

*In the Feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany, Saint Matthias, Pasch or Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, Saint John Baptist, Saint James, Saint Bartholomew, Saint Matthew, Saint Simon and Jude, Saint Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said, immediately after Benedictus, this Confession of our Christian Faith, the Presbyter and all the people standing.*

*Quicunque vult.*

**W**Hosoever will be saved: before all things it is necessary that he hold the Catholic Faith.

Which Faith, except every one do keep whole and undefiled: without doubt he shall perish everlastingily.

And the Catholic Faith is this: That we worship one God in Trinity, and Trinity in Unity.

Neither confounding the Persons: nor dividing the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Son, and another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equal, the Majesty co-eternal.

Such as the Father is, such is

the Son, and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father uncreate, the Son uncreate, and the holy Ghost uncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Son incomprehensible, and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternal, the Son eternal, and the holy Ghost eternal.

And yet they are not three Eternals, but one Eternal.

As also there are not three Incomprehensibles, nor three Uncreated, but one Uncreated, and one Incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Son Almighty, and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three AlUITIES, but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Son is God, and the holy Ghost is God. And

And yet they are not three Gods, but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Son Lord, and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords, but one Lord.

For like as we be compelled by the Christian verity, to acknowledge every person by himself to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholic Religion, to say there be three Gods, or three Lords.

The Father is made of none, neither created nor begotten.

The Son is of the Father alone, not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Son, neither made, nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Son, not three Sons, one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other: none is greater or less than another.

But the whole three Persons be co-eternal together, and co-equal.

So that in all things, as is aforesaid, the Unity in Trinity, and the Trinity in Unity is to be worshipped.

He therefore that would be saved, let him thus think of the Trinity.

Furthermore, it is necessary to everlasting salvation, that

he also believe rightly the Incarnation of our Lord Jesus Christ,

For the right faith is, that we believe and confess: that our Lord Jesus Christ the Son of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, born in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reasonable soul, and human flesh subsisting.

Equal to the Father as touching his Godhead: and inferior to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although he be God and man: yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conversion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God,

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by unity of person.

For as the reasonable soul and flesh is one man: so he who is God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our salvation, descended into hell: rose again the third day from the dead.

He ascended into Heaven, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead.

At whose coming all men shall rise again with their bodies:

Incarn.  
Christ,  
that we  
at our  
on of  
of the  
the  
the sub-  
orn in  
erfect  
l, and  
ouch-  
erious  
g his  
God  
o, but  
on of  
ut by  
into  
con-  
uni-  
soul  
who  
ift.  
lvati-  
rose  
the  
aven,  
d of  
thy :  
ne to  
ead.  
men  
bo-  
dies:

dies: and shall give account for their own works.

And they that have done good, shall go into life everlasting: and they that have done evil, into everlasting fire.

This is the Catholick faith: which except a man believe faithfully, he cannot be saved.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*Thus endeth the Order of Morning and Evening prayer throughout the whole year.*

*Here followeth the Litany, to be used after the third Collect at Morning prayer, called the Collect for grace, upon Sundays, Wednesdays and Fridays, and at other times when it shall be commanded by the Ordinary, and without omission of any part of the other daily service of the Church on those days.*

**O** God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

*O God the Father of heaven: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

*O God the Son Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

*O God the Son Redeemer of the world: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

*O God the Holy Ghost proceeding from the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

*O God the Holy Ghost proceeding from the Father and the Son: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

*O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.*

*O holy, blessed, and glorious Tri-*

nity, three persons and one God: have mercy upon us miserable sinners.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sins: spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeem'd with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Spare us good Lord.*

From all evil and mischief, from sin, from the crafts and assaults of the devil, from thy wrath, and from everlasting damnation.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vain-glory and hypocrisy, from envy, hatred and malice, and all uncharitableness.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From Fornication, and all other deadly sin, and from all the

the deceits of the world, the flesh and the devil.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence, and famine: from battel and murder, and from sudden death.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

From all sedition and priyy conspiracy, from all false doctrine and heresy, from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy Word and Commandment.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

By the mystery of thy holy Incarnation, by thy holy Nativity and Circumcision, by thy Baptism, Fasting and Temptation.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

By thine Agony and bloody Sweat, by thy Cross and Paf-  
fion, by thy precious Death and Burial, by thy glorious Resur-  
rection and Ascension, and by  
the coming of the Holy Ghost.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

In all time of our adversity, in all time of our prosperity, in the hour of death, and in the day of judgment.

*Good Lord deliver us.*

We finners do beseech thee to hear us (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and govern thy holy Catholic Church univerſally in the right way.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to keep and strengthen in the true

worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holiness of life, thy servant *CHARLES* our most gracious king and governour.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, fear and love, and that he may evermore have affiance in thee, and ever seek thy honour and glory.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giving him victory over all his enemies.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to bless and preserve our gracious Queen *Mary*, Prince *Charles*, and the rest of the royal issue.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to illuminate all bishops, presbyters and ministers of the church, with true knowledge and understanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and living, they may set it forth, and shew it accordingly.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That it may please thee to endow the lords of the counſel, and all the Nobility, with grace, wisdom, and understanding.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

That

That it may please thee to  
bles and keep the Magistrates,  
giving them grace to execute  
Justice, and to maintain truth.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
bles and keep all thy people.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
give to all nations, unity, peace  
and concord.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
give us an heart to love and  
dread thee, and diligently to  
live after thy commandments.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
give to all thy people increase  
of grace, to hear meekly thy  
word, & to receive it with pure  
affection, and to bring forth the  
fruits of the Spirit.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
bring into the way of truth, all  
such as have erred and are de-  
ceived.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
strengthen such as do stand, and  
to comfort and help the weak  
hearted, and to raise up them  
that fall, and finally to beat  
down Satan under our feet.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
succour, help and comfort all  
that be in danger, necessity and  
tribulation.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
preserve all that travel by land  
or by water, all women labou-  
ring of child, all sick persons  
and young children, and to  
shew thy pity upon all prisoners  
and captives.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
defend and provide for the fa-  
therless children and widows,  
and all that be desolate and op-  
pressed.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
have mercy upon all men.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
forgive our enemies, persecu-  
tors and slanderers, and to turn  
their hearts.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
give and preserve to our use  
the kindly fruits of the earth, so  
as in due time we may enjoy  
them.

*We beseech thee to hear us good  
Lord.*

That it may please thee to  
give us true repentance, to for-  
give us all our sins, negligences,  
and

and ignorances, and to endow us with the grace of thy Holy Spirit, to amend our lives according to thy holy word.

*We beseech thee to hear us good Lord.*

Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.

*Son of God: we beseech thee to hear us.*

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world.

*Grant us thy peace.*

O Lamb of God, that takest away the sins of the world.

*Have mercy upon us.*

O Christ hear us.

*O Christ hear us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

Christ have mercy upon us.

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

**O**ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

*Amen.*

*Presbyter,* O Lord deal not with us after our sins.

*Answer,* Neither reward us after our iniquities.

**J** Let us pray.

**O** God merciful Father, that despisest not the sigh-

ing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowful, mercifully assist our prayers, that we make before thee in all our troubles and adversities, whensoever they opprels us: and graciously hear us, that those evils which the craft and subtily of the devil or man worketh against us be brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodness they may be dispersed, that we thy servants being hurt by no persecutions, may evermore give thanks unto thee in thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thy Names sake.*

O God, we have heard with our ears, and our fathers have declared unto us, the noble works that thou didst in their days, and in the old time before them.

*O Lord arise, help us, and deliver us for thine honour.*

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son: and to the Holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end.

From our enemies defend us, O Christ.

*Graciously look upon our afflictions.*

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

*Mercifully forgive the sins of thy people.*

Favourably with mercy hear  
our prayers.

*Os Son of David have mercy u-  
pon us.*

Both now and ever vouchsafe  
to hear us, O Christ.

*Graciously bear us, O Christ,  
graciously bear us, O Lord Christ.*

*Presbyter.* O Lord, let thy  
mercy be shewed upon us.

*Answer.* As we do put our  
trust in thee.

J Let us pray.

**W**E humbly beseech thee,  
O Father, mercifully  
to look upon our infinities,  
and for the glory of thy Names  
sake, turn from us all those Evils  
that we most justly have  
deserved: and grant that in all  
our troubles we may put our  
whole trust and confidence in  
thy mercy, and evermore serve  
thee in holiness and pureness of  
living, to thy honour and glo-  
ry, through our only Medi-  
ator and Advocate Jesus Christ  
our Lord. Amen.

J A Prayer for the King's Ma-  
jesty.

**O** Lord our heavenly Fa-  
ther, high and mighty,  
King of kings, Lord of lords,  
the only ruler of Princes,  
which doest from thy throne  
behold all the dwellers upon  
earth, most heartily we  
beseech thee with thy favour to  
behold our most gracious So-  
vereign Lord King Charles, and  
so replenish him with the grace

of thy holy Spirit, that he may  
alway incline to thy will, and  
walk in thy way: endow him  
plenteously with heavenly  
gifts, grant him in health and  
wealth long to live, strengthen  
him, that he may vanquish  
and overcome all his enemies,  
and finally after this life, he  
may attain everlasting joy and  
felicity, through Jesus Christ  
our Lord. Amen.

J A prayer for the Queen, Prince  
Charles, and the rest of the  
royal progeny.

**A** Lmighty God, the foun-  
tain of all goodness, we  
humbly beseech thee to bless  
our gracious Queen *Mary*,  
Prince *Charles*, with the rest of  
the royal progeny: endow them  
with thy holy Spirit, enrich  
them with thy heavenly grace,  
prosper them with all hap-  
piness, and bring them to thine  
everlasting kingdom, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

J A prayer for the holy Clergy.

**A** Lmighty and everlasting  
God, who only workest  
great and marvellous things,  
send down upon our Bishops,  
Presbyters and Curates, and all  
Congregations committed to  
their charge, the healthful Spi-  
rit of thy grace, and that they  
may truly please thee, pour up-  
on them the continual dew of  
thy blessing: Grant this, O  
Lord, for the honour of our

C Ad-

**A**dvocate and Mediator Jesu  
Christ. **Amen.**

**J** A prayer to be said in the Ember weeks, for those which are then to be admitted into holy Orders: and is to be read every day of the week, beginning on the Sunday before the day of Ordination.

**A** lmighty God the giver of all good gifts, who of thy divine providence hast appointed divers Orders in thy Church, give thy grace, we humbly beseech thee, to all those which are to be called to any office and administration in the same: and so replenish them with the truth of thy doctrine and innocency of life, that they may faithfully serve before thee, to the glory of thy great Name, and the benefit of thy holy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. **Amen.**

**J** A prayer of Chrysostome.

**A** lmighty God, which hast given us grace at this time with one accord to make our common supplications unto thee, and doest promise that when two or three be gathered together in thy Name thou wilt grant their requests: fulfil now, O Lord, the desires and petitions of us thy servants, as may be most expedient for us, granting us in this world knowledge of thy truth, and in the world to come life everlasting. **Amen.**

**T** He grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Ghost, be with us al evermore. **Amen.**

**J** For rain, if the time require.

**O** God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the rain doth fall, the earth is fruitful, beasts increase, and fishes do multiply: Send us, we beseech thee, in this our necessity, such moderate rain and showers, that we may receive the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. **Amen.**

**J** For fair weather.

**O** Lord God which for the sin of man didst once drown all the world, except eight persons, and afterward of thy great mercy didst promise never to destroy it so again: we humbly beseech thee, that although we for our iniquities have worthily deserved this plague of rain and waters, yet upon our true repentance, thou wilt send us such weather, whereby we may receive the fruits of the earth in due season, and learn both by thy punishment to amend our lives, and for thy clemency to give thee praise and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. **Amen.**

**J** In the time of dearth and famine.

**O** God heavenly Father, which by thy Son Jesus Christ

Christ hast promised to all them  
that seek thy kingdom and thy  
righteousness, all things neceſſary to their bodily ſubſtenance:  
Behold, we beſeech thee, the  
afflictions of thy people, and  
grant that the ſcarcity and  
dearth (which we do now moſt  
juſtly ſuffer for our iniquity)  
may through thy goodneſs be  
mercifully turned into cheap-  
neſs and plenty, for the love  
of Jesus Christ our Lord, to  
whom with thee and the Holy  
Ghost, be all honour and glory,  
world without end. Amen.

*In the time of war.*

O Almighty God, King of all  
kings, and governour of  
all things, whose power no  
creature is able to reſift, to  
whom it belongeth juſtly to  
punish ſinners, and to be mer-  
ci ful unto them that truly re-  
pent: ſave and deliver us, we  
humbly beſeech thee, from the  
hands of our enemies, abate  
their pride, affwage their ma-  
lice, and defeat their devices,  
that we being armed with thy  
defence, may be preſerved e-  
vermore from all perils, to glo-  
rify thee which art the only  
giver of all victory, through  
the merits of thy only Son Je-  
sus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*In the time of any common  
plague or ſickness.*

O Almighty God, which in  
thy wrath in the time of  
king David, didſt ſlay with the  
plague of pestilence threſcore

and ten thouſand, and yet re-  
membring thy mercy, didſt  
ſave the reſt: Have pity upon  
us miserable ſinners, that now  
are viſited with great fickneſſ  
and mortality, that like as thou  
didſt then command thine An-  
gel to ceafe from punishing: ſo  
it may now please thee to  
withdray from us this plague  
and grievous fickneſſ, through  
Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and  
property is ever to have  
mercy and to forgive, receive  
our humble petitions: and  
though we be tied and bound  
with the chain of our ſins, yet  
let the pitifulneſſ of thy great  
mercy loſe us, for Jesus Christ  
his fake our Mediator and Ad-  
vocate. Amen.

*A thanksgiving for rain.*

O God our heavenly Father,  
who by thy gracious pro-  
vidence doſt cauſe the former  
and the latter rain to deſcend  
upon the earth, that it may  
bring forth fruit for the uſe of  
man: We give thee humble  
thanks, that it hath pleased thee  
in our greatest neceſſity, to  
ſend us at the laſt a joyful rain  
upon thine inheritance, and to  
refresh it when it was dry, to the  
great comfort of us thy unwor-  
thy ſervants, and to the glory  
of thy holy Name, through thy  
mercies in Jesus Christ our  
Lord. Amen.

C

A

*The LITANY.*

**J** A thanksgiving for fair weather.

**O** Lord God, who hast justly humbled us by thy punishment of immoderate rain and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our souls by this seasonable and blessed change of weather: We praise & glorify thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and will always declare thy loving kindness from generation to generation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**J** A thanksgiving for plenty.

**O** Most merciful Father, which of thy gracious goodness hast heard the devout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcity into cheapness and plenty: We give thee humble thanks for this thy special bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy loving kindness unto us, that our land may yield us her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**J** A thanksgiving for peace and victory.

**O** Almighty God, which art a strong Tower of defence unto thy servants against the face of their enemies: We yield thee praise and thanksgiving for our deliverance from those great and apparent dangers, wherewith we were compassed: We acknowledge it thy goodness, that we were

not delivered over as a prey unto them, beseeching thee still to continue such thy mercies towards us, that all the world may know, that thou art our Saviour and mighty deliverer, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**J** A thanksgiving for deliverance from the plague.

**O** Lord God, which hast wounded us for our sins, and confounded us for our transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadful visitation, and now in the midst of judgment remembraunce mercy, hast redeemed our souls from the jaws of death: We offer unto thy fatherly goodness our selves, our souls and bodies, which thou hast delivered, to be a living sacrifice unto thee, alwise praising and magnifying thy mercies in the midst of thy Church, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*Or this,*

**W**e humbly acknowledge before thee, (O most merciful Father) that all the punishments which are threatened in thy law, might justly have fallen upon us, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardness of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, upon our weak and unworthy humiliation, to affwage the noisome pestilence, wherewith we lately have been sore afflicted, and to re-

Store the voice of joy and health into our dwellings: We offer unto thy divine Majesty the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence over us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ The Collects, Epistles, and Gospels, to be used at the celebration of the Lord's Supper, and holy Communion throughout the Year.

¶ The first Sunday in Advent.

The Collect.

**A**lmighty God, give us grace that we may cast away the works of darkness, and put upon us the armour of light, now in the time of this mortal life, (in the which thy Son Jesus Christ came to visit us in great humility) that in the last day when he shall come again in his glorious Majesty, to judge both the quick and the dead, we may rise to life immortal through him, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the Holy Ghost, now and ever. Amen.

The Epistle. Rom. 13. 8.

Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another, hath fulfilled the law. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet: and if there be any other Commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this

saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour, therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light. Let us walk honestly as in the day, not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying: but put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

¶ When the Presbyter or Minister readeth the Gospel, the people shall stand up: And the Presbyter before he beginneth to read the Gospel, shall say thus: The gospel of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, written in such a Chapter of such an Evangelist, beginning at such

a Verse. *And the people shall answer; Glory be to God.*

*The Gospel. Mat. 21. 1.*

**A**nd when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, and brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way, others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord, Hosanna in the highest. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who

is this? And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves, and said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer, but ye have made it a den of thieves.

**J** When the Gospel is ended, the Presbyter or Minister shall say, Here endeth the Gospel. And the People shall answer, Thanks be to thee, O Lord.

*And thus at the beginning and ending of the Gospel every Sunday & Holy-day in the Year; or when else soever the Gospel is read.*

**J** The second Sunday in Advent.

*The Collect.*

**B**lessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to be written for our learning: Grant that we may in such wise hear them, read, mark, learn, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, we may embrace and ever hold fast the blessed hope of everlasting life, which thou hast given us in our Saviour Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle. Romans 15. 4.*

**W**Hatsoever things were written aforetime, were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures

might

might have hope. Now the God of patience and consolation, grant you to be like minded one towards another, according to Christ Jesus: That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God. Now I say, that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: and that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy, as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy Name. And again he saith, Rejoice ye Gentiles with his people. And again, Praise the Lord all ye Gentiles, and laud him all ye people. And again Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles, in him shall the Gentiles trust. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope through the power of the Holy Ghost.

*The Gospel. Luke 21. 25.*

And there shall be signs in the Sun, and in the Moon, and in the Stars, and upon the earth distresses of nations, with perplexity, the sea and the waves roaring, mens hearts failing them for fear, and for look-

ing after those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads, for your redemption draweth nigh. And he spake to them a parable, Behold the fig-tree, and all the trees, when they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves, that summer is now nigh at hand. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

*J The third Sunday in Advent.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee give ear to our prayers, and by thy gracious Visitation lighten the darkness of our hearts, by our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 Corinthians 4. 1.*

**L**et a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of mans judgment: yea, I

C 4 judge

judge not mine own self. For I know nothing by my self, yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. Therefore judg nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

*The Gospel. Matthew 11. 2.*

**N**ow when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples, and said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the Gospel preached unto them. And blessed is he whosoever shall not be offended in me. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the Wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings houses. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea I say unto you, and more than a

prophet. For this is he of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

*J. The Fourth Sunday in Advent.  
The Collect.*

**L**ord raise up (we pray thee) thy power, and come among us, and with great might succour us, that whereas through our sins and wickedness we be sore let and hindered, thy bountiful grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord) may speedily deliver us: To whom, with thee and the Holy Ghost, be honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle. Philippians 4. 4.*

**R**ejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand: Be careful for nothing: but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving, let your requests be made known unto God. And the peace of God which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

*The Gospel. John 10. 19.*

**T**HIS is the record of John, when the Jews sent Priests and Levites from Jerusalem, to ask him, Who art thou? And he confessed, and denied not: but confessed, I am not the Christ. And they asked

*The Epistle. Hebrews i. 1.*

asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. Then said they unto him, who art thou, that we may give an answer to them that sent us? What sayest thou of thy self? He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. And they which were sent, were of the Pharisees. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that Prophet? John answered them, saying, I baptize with water, but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not, he it is, who coming after me, is preferred before me, whose shoes latchet I am not worthy to unloose. These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

*Christm<sup>s</sup> Day.**The Collect.*

A  
Lmighty God, which hast given us thy only begotten Son to take our nature upon him, and this day to be born of a pure Virgin: Grant that we, being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may daily be renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee, ever.

**G**od who at sundry times, and in divers manners, spake in time past unto the fathers by the Prophets, hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: being made so much better than the Angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For unto which of the Angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a father, and he shall be to me a son: And again, when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the Angels of God worship him. And of the Angels he saith, Who maketh his Angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire. But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever, a scepter of righteousness is the scepter of thy kingdom: Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity, therefore God even thy God hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

And,

And, Thou Lord in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth : and the heavens are the works of thine hands. They shall perish, but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment. And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed ; but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

*The Gospel. John i. i.*

**I**N the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him, and without him was not any thing made that was made. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shineth in darkness, and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the light, that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light. That was the true light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even

to them that believe on his name : Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us ( and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father ) full of grace and truth.

**Saint Steven's Day.**

*The Collect.*

**G**rant us, O Lord, to learn to love our enemies, by the example of thy Martyr Saint Steven, who prayed for his persecutors, to thee which livest and reignest, &c.

**T**hen shall follow the Collect of the Nativity, which shall be said every day in the week unto New-years day : but in stead of the words [ and this day to be born ] the Presbyter shall say [ at this time to be born. ]

*The Epistle. Acts 7. 55.*

**B**ut Steven being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God, and said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, and cast him out of the city, and stoned him : and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young mans feet, whose name was

was

as Saul, and they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus receive my spirit. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

*The Gospel. Matthew 23. 34.*

**B**ehold, I send unto you Prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them shall kill and crucify, and some of them shall ye scourge in our Synagogues, and persecute them from city to city: That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel, unto the blood of Zacharias, son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. Verily I say unto you, all these things shall come upon this generation. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the Prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not? Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

*J. S. John Evangelist's Day.*

*The Collect.*

**M**erciful Lord, we beseech thee to cast thy

bright beams of light upon thy Church, that it being lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Evangelist Saint John, may attain to thy everlasting gifts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 John 1. 1.*

**T**HAT which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled of the word of life: (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us) That which we have seen and heard, declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth: But if we walk in the light as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is

is not in us. If we confess our sins, he is faithful, and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

*The Gospel. John 21. 19.*

**J**esus faith unto Peter, Follow me. Then Peter turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved, following, which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he ſy betrayeth thee? Peter ſeeing him, faſh to Jesus, Lord, and what ſhall this man do? Jesus faſh unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me. Then went this ſaying abroad among ſy brethren, that that disciple ſhould not die: yet Jesus ſaid not unto him, He ſhall not die: but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? This is the disciple which teſtifieth of these things, and wrote these things, and we know that his teſtimony is true. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, ſy which if they ſhould be written every one, I ſuppoſe that even the world it ſelf could not contain ſy books that ſhould be written.

**J** Innocents Day.

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, whose praise this day the young Innocents thy witnesses have confessed and ſhewed forth, not in

speaking, but in dying: mortify and kill all vices in us, that in our conuerſation our life may express thy faith, which with our tongues we do confeſs, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epifle. Rev. 14. 1.*

**I** Looked, and lo, a Lamb I ſtood on the mount Sion and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps: and they fung as it were a new ſong before the throne, and before the four beaſts, and the elders, and no man could learn that ſong, but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. These are they which were not defiled with women: for they are virgins: these are they which follow the Lamb whitheroever he goeth: these were redeemed from among men, being the first-fruits unto God, and to the Lamb, and in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

*The Gospel. Mat. 2. 13.*

**T**He angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, ſaying, Arife, and take the young child, and his mo-

ther,

ther, and flee into Egypt, and thou there until I bring thee word : for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him. Then he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt: and was there until the death of Herod : that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son. Then Herod when he saw he was mocked of wife men, as exceeding wroth, and sent forth and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, In Rama as there a voice heard, lamentation and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

*The Sunday after Christmaſs-Day.*

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast, &c. As upon Christmaſs-day.

*The Epifle. Gal. 4. 1.*

**N**ow I say, that the Heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all. But is under tutors and gover-

nours, until the time appointed of the father. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world : But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son made of a woman, made under the Law, to redeem them that were under the Law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son ; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

*The Gospel. Matthew 1. 1.*

**T**he Book of the generation of JESUS CHRIST, the son of David, the son of Abraham. Abraham begat Isaac, and Isaac begat Jacob, and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren. And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar, and Phares begat Esrom, and Esrom begat Aram. And Aram begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begat Naaffon, and Naaffon begat Salmon. And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab, and Booz begat Obed of Ruth, and Obed begat Jesse. And Jesse begat David the king, and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias. And Solomon begat Roboam, and Roboam begat Abia, and Abia begat Asa. And Asa begat Josaphat, and Josaphat begat Jo-

ram,

ram, and Joram begat Ozias. And Ozias begat Joatham, and Joatham begat Achaz, and Achaz begat Ezekias. And Ezekias begat Manasses, and Manasses begat Amon, and Amon begat Josias. And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon. And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel, and Salathiel begat Zorobabel. And Zorobabel begat Abiud, and Abiud begat Eliakim, and Eliakim begat Azor. And Azor begat Sadoc, and Sadoc begat Achim, and Achim begat Eliud. And Eliud begat Eleazar, and Eleazar begat Matthan, and Matthan begat Jacob. And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ. So all the generations from Abraham to David, are fourteen generations: and from David until the carrying away into Babylon, are fourteen generations: and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ, are fourteen generations.

Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph (before they came together) she was found with child of the holy Ghost. Then Joseph her husband being a just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily.

But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for the which is conceived in her, is of the holy Ghost. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus: for he shall save his people from their sins.

(Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted, is, God with us.) Then Joseph being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife: and knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son; and he called his name Jesus.

**¶ The Circumcision of Christ.**

*The Collect.*

A Lmighty God, which madest thy blessed Son to be circumcised and obedient to the law for man: Grant us the true circumcision of the spirit, that our hearts & all our members being mortified from all worldly and carnal lusts, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy son Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The*

*The Epistle. Rom. 4. 8.*

**B**lessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision. And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: and the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but also walk in the steps of that faith of our Father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised. For the promise that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. For if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect.

*The Gospel. Luke 2. 15.*

**A**nd it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from him into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, & see

this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us. And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger. And when they had seen it, they made known abroad by saying which was told them concerning this child. And all they that heard it, wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcision of the child, his name was called Jesus, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

**S** If there be any Sunday between the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall be used the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel at the Communion, which was used upon the day of the Circumcision; and so likewise upon every other day from the time of the Circumcision to the Epiphany.

**S** *The Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, which by the leading of a star didst manifest thy only begotten Son to the

the Gentiles: Mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life have the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 3. 1.*

**F**OR this cause, I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles, if ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God, which is given me to you-ward: How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery, (as I wrote afore in few words, whereby when ye read ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy Apostles and Prophets by the Spirit; that the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ, by the gospel: whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me, by the effectual working of his power. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles ſy unsearchable riches of Christ, and to make all men see, what is the fellowship of ſy mystery, which from the beginning of ſy world, hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: to the intent that now unto the

principalities and powers in heavenly places, might be known by the Church the manifold wisdom of God, according to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: in whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him,

*The Gospel. Matth. 2. 1.*

**N**ow when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea, in the days of Herod the King, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem, saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. When Herod the King had heard *these* things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born. And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet; And thou Bethlehem in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor that shall rule my people Israel. Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go, and search diligently for the young child, and when ye have found him,

him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also. When they heard the king, they departed, and lo, the star which they saw in the east, went before them; till it came and stood over where the young child was. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrhe. And being warned of God in a dream, that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

*J The first Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee mercifully to receive the prayers of thy people which call upon thee, and grant that they may both perceive and know what things they ought to do, and also have grace and power faithfully to fulfil the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 1.*

**I** Beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, accep-

table unto God, which is your reasonable service. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think, but to think soberly according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office: so we being many are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

*The Gospel. Luke 2. 41.*

**N**ow his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the Passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem, after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days; as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem, and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a days journey, and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass,

D

that

that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing. And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business? And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

*The second Sunday after Epiphany.  
The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, which dost govern all things in heaven and earth, mercifully hear the supplications of thy people, and grant us thy peace all the days of our life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 6.*

**H**aving then gifts, differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of

faith. Or ministry, *let us wait* on our ministering: or he that teacheth, on teaching: or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, *let him do it* with simplicity: he that ruleth, with diligence: he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness. Let love be without dissimulation: abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good. Be kindly affectioned one to another, with brotherly love, in honour preferring one another. Not slothful in business: fervent in spirit, serving the Lord. Rejoicing in hope, patient in tribulation, continuing instant in prayer. Distributing to the necessity of saints, given to hospitality. Bless them which persecute you, bless and curse not. Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. Be of the same mind one towards another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate.

*The Gospel. John 2. 1.*

**A**nd the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee, and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come. His mother saith

*The Epistle. Rom. 12. 16.*

faith unto the servants, Whatsoever he faith unto you, do it. And there were set there six water-pots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus faith unto them, Fill the water-pots with water. And they filled them up to the brim. And he faith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governour of the feast. And they bare it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew) the governour of the feast called ſe bridegroom, and faith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine, and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou haſt kept the good wine until now. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory, and his disciples believed on him.

**J** *The third Sunday after the Epiphany.*

*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty and everlasting God, mercifully look upon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities stretch forth thy right hand to help and defend us, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

**B**E not wise in your own conceits. Recompence to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the fight of all men. If it be poſſible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. Dearly beloved, avenge not your ſelves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine, I will repay, faith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him: if he thirſt, give him drink: for in ſo doing thou ſhalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

*The Gospel. Matt. 8. 1.*

**W**HEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. And behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, ſaying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canſt make me clean. And Jesus put forth his hand & touched him, ſaying, I will, be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed. And Jesus faith unto him, See thou tell no man, but go thy way, ſhew thy ſelf to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses com-manded, for a testimony unto them. And when Jesus was entred into Capernaum, there came unto him a Centurion, beſeeching him, and ſaying, Lord, my servant lieth at home ſick of the palfy, grievously

D 2                      or-

### 36 The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

tormented. And Jesus faith unto him, I will come and heal him. The Centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. For I am a man under authority, having souldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth: and to another, Come, and he cometh: and to my servant, Do this, and he doth it. When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no not in Israel. And I say unto you, that many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into utter darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. And Jesus said unto the Centurion, Go thy way, and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the self same hour.

### The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany. The Collect.

**G**od which knowest us to be set in the midst of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailnes we cannot always stand uprightly: grant to us the health of body and

soul, that all those things which we suffer for sin, by thy help we may well pass and overcome, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Rom. 13.1.*

**L**et every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be, are ordained of God. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist, shall receive to themselves damnation. For rulers are not a terror to good wbrks, but to the evil: wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same. For he is the minister of God to thee for good: but if thou do that which is evil, be afraid: for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doth evil. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake. For, for this cause pay you tribute also: for they are Gods ministers, attending continually upon this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues, tribute to whom tribute is due, custom to whom custom, fear to whom fear, honour to whom honour.

*The Gospel. Matth. 8.23.*

**A**nd when he was entred into a ship, his disciples followed him.

him. And behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep. And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm. But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him? And when he was come to the other side, into the country of the Gergesens, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? And there was a good way off from them an herd of many swine, feeding. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters. And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city,

and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils. And behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus; and when they saw him, they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

*The fifth Sunday after the Epiphany.*  
*The Collect.*

**L**ord, we beseech thee to keep thy Church and household continually in thy true Religion, that they which do lean only upon hope of thy heavenly grace, may evermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Col. 3. 12.*  
**P**ut on therefore (as the elect of God holy and beloved) bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meeknes, long-suffering: forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. And above all these things, *put on charity*, which is the bond of perfectness. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body: and be ye thankful. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual

tual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

*The Gospel. Matth. 13. 24.*

**T**HE kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares? He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up? But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

**T**he sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall have the same Collect, Epistle, and Gospel, that was upon the fifth Sunday.

**T**he Sunday called Septuagesima.

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord we beseech thee favourably to hear the prayers of thy people, that we which are justly punished for our offences, may be mercifully delivered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 9. 24.*

**K**NOW ye not that they which run in a race, run all, but one receiveth the prize: So run that ye may obtain. And every man that striveth for the mastery, is temperate in all things: Now, they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly: so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: but I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means when I have preached to others, I my self should be a cast-away.

*The Gospel. Mat. 20. 1.*

**T**HE kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labours into his vineyard. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle

idle in the market-place, and said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, I will give you. And they went their way. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise. And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle: They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive. So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first. And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more, and they received likewise every man a penny. And when they had received it, they murmured against the good man of the house, saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have born the burden and heat of the day. But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny: Take that thine is, and go thy way, I

will give unto this last, even as unto thee. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own: Is thine eye evil because I am good: So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

*The Sunday called Sexagesima.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord God, which feest that we put not our trust in anything that we do: mercifully grant that by thy power we may be defended against all adversity, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 11. 19.*

**V**Erily your selves are wise. For ye suffer if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak: howbeit, wherein soever any is bold, I speak foolishly, I am bold also. Are they Hebrews: so am I: are they Israelites: so am I: are they the seed of Abraham: so am I: are they ministers of Christ: I speak as a fool, I am more: in labours more abundant: in stripes above measure: in prisons more frequent: in deaths oft. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck: a night and a day

I have been in the deep. In journeying often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren, in weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakednes. Besides those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches. Who is weak, and I am not weak: who is offended, and I burn not: If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities. The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

*The Gospel. Luke 8. 4.*

**A**nd when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable: A Tower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the ways side, and it was troden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. And some fell upon a rock, and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture. And some fell among thorns, and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it. And other fell on good ground, and

sprang up, and bare fruit an hundred fold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be: And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. Those by the way side, are they that hear: then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved. They on the rock, are they, which when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away. And that which fell among thorns, are they, which when they have heard, go forth, and are choaked with cares and riches, and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection. But that on the good ground, are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

*The Sunday called Quinquagesima.*

*The Collect.*

**O** Lord, which doest teach us that all our doings with-

without charity are nothing worth: Send thy Holy Ghost, and pour into our hearts that most excellent gift of charity, the very bond of peace and all virtues, without the which, whosoever liveth, is counted dead before thee: Grant this for thine only Son Jesus Christ's sake.

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 13. 1.*

**T**Hough I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding braſs or a tinkling cymbal. And though I have the gift of prophesy, and understand all mysteries and all knowledge: and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have no charity, I am nothing. And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. Charity suffereth long, and is kind: charity enviieth not: charity vaunteth not it self, is not puffed up, doth not behave it self unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil, rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth: beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophesies, *they* shall fail; whether there be tongues, *they* shall cease; whether there

be knowledge, *it* shall vanish away. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things. For now we see through a glafs, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part, but then shall I know even as also I am known. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three, but the greatest of these is charity.

*The Gospel. Luke 18. 31.*

**J**Eſus took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated and spitted on: And they shall scourge him, and put him to death, and the third day he shall rise again. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. And it came to pafs, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way ſide begging: and hearing the multitude pafs by, he asked what it meant. And they told

told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by. And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. And they which went before, rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of David have mercy on me. And Jesus stood and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him, saying, what wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight. And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight, thy faith hath saved thee. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

*The first day of Lent, commonly called AshWednesday.*

*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty and everlasting God, which hatest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgive the sins of all them that be penitent: create and make in us new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sins, and acknowledging our wretchedness, may obtain of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission & forgiveness, through Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Joel 2. 12.*

**T**URN ye even to me with all your heart, and with fa-

sting, and with weeping, and with mourning. And rent your heart and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him, even a meat-offering and a drink-offering unto the Lord your God: Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly. Gather the people: sanctify the congregation: assemble the elders: gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach; that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God.

*The Gospel. Mat. 6. 16.*

**M**OREover, when ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily, I say unto you, they have their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face; that thou appear not unto

to men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father which feeth in secret, shall reward thee openly. Lay not up for your selves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal. But lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, & where thieves do not break through nor steal. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

*¶ From Ashwednesday to the first Sunday in Lent shall be used the same Collect, Epistle and Gospel which were used on Ashwednesday.*

*The first Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

O Lord, which for our fakes didst fast forty days and forty nights: give us grace to use such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the spirit, we may ever obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holiness, to thy honour and glory, which livest and reignest with the Father and the Holy Ghost, one God, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 6. 1.*

WE then as workers together with him, beseech you also, that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. (For he saith, I have heard thee in

a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time: behold, now is the day of salvation) giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed: but in all things approving our selves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, in stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings, by purenes, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness, on the right hand, and on the left, by honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true: as unknown, and yet well known: as dying, and behold, we live: as chastened, and not killed: as sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing: as poor, yet making many rich: as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

*The Gospel. Matth. 4. 1.*

THEN was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness, to be tempted of the devil. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. But he answer-

answered and said, It is written. Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple, and saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God cast thy self down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee, and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them: and saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. Then the devil leaveth him, and behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

**S** *The second Sunday in Lent.*  
*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty God, which dost see that we have no power of our selves to help our selves; keep thou us both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our souls, that we

may be defended from all adversities which may happen to the body, and from all evil thoughts which may assault and hurt the soul, through Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 Thess. 4. 1.*

**F** Urthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk, and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. For ye know what commandments we gave you, by the Lord Jesus. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: that every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour: not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: that no man go beyond and defraud his brethren in any matter, because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forwarned you, and testified. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

*The Gospel. Matth. 15. 21.*

**T** Hen Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon. And behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and

and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, thou Son of David, my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away, for she crieth after us. But he answered and said, I am not sent, but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me. But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the childrens bread, and to cast it to dogs. And she said, Truth Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters table. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

*The third Sunday in Lent.**The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee Almighty God, look upon the hearty desires of thy humble servants, and stretch forth the right hand of thy Majesty, to be our defence against all our enemies, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 5. 1.*

**B**E ye therefore followers of God, as dear children, and walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us, an offering and

a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savour. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named amongst you, as becometh saints: Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks. For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ, and of God. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. Be not ye therefore partakers with them. For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light, (for the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness, and righteousness, and truth) proving what is acceptable unto the Lord. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret. But all things that are reproved, are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest, is light. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

*The*

*The Gospel. Luke 11. 14.*

**J**esus was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake: and the people wondered. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub, the chief of the devils. And others tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. But he knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against it self is brought to desolation: and a house divided against a house, falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man arm'd keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace. But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. He that is not with me, is against me: and he that gathereth not with me, scattereth. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest: and finding none, he faith, I will re-

turn unto my house whence I came out. And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished. Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there, and the last state of that man is worse than the first. And it came to pass as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lift up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. But he said, Yea, rather blessed are they that hear the word of God and keep it.

**J** *The fourth Sunday in Lent.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant, we beseech thee Almighty God, that we which for our evil deeds are worthily punished, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieved, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle. Gal. 4. 21.*

**T**ell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law? For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bond-maid, the other by a free-woman. But he who was of the bond-woman, was born after the flesh: but he of the free-woman was by promise. Which things are an allegory; for these are the two covenants:

the

the one from the mount Sinai, which gendreth to bondage, which is Agar. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children. But Jerusalem which is above, is free, which is the mother of us all. For it is written, Rejoice thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travelest not: for the desolate hath many moe children than she which hath an husband. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise. But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now. Nevertheless, what saith the scripture? Cast out the bond-woman and her son: for the son of the bond-woman shall not be heir with the son of the free-woman. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bond-woman, but of the free.

*The Gospel. John 6. 1.*

Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias: and a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples. And the passover a feast of the Jews, was nigh. When Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great com-

pany come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these may eat? (And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.) Philip answered him, Two hundred penny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peters brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above, unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

¶ *The*

**J** The fifth Sunday in Lent.  
The Collect.

**W**e beseech thee Almighty God, mercifully to look upon thy people, that by thy great goodness they may be governed and preserved evermore both in body and soul, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

**Amen.**

*The Epistle. Heb. 9. 11.*

**C**hrist being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building: Neither by the blood of goats and calves: but by his own blood he entred in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption *for us*. For if the blood of bulls, and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh: how much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit, offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions *that were* under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

*The Gospel. John 8. 46.*

**W**hich of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say

the truth, why do ye not believe me: He that is of God, heareth Gods words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? Jesus answered, I have not a devil: but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me. And I seek not mine own glory, there is one that seeketh and judgeth. Verily verily I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death. Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets, and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thy self? Jesus answered, If I honour my self, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me, of whom ye say, that he is your God: yet ye have not known him, but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and was glad. Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham? Jesus said unto them,

them, Verily verily I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

**S**unday next before Easter.

The Collect.

A Lmighty and everlasting God, which of thy tender love towards man, hast sent our Saviour Jesus Christ, to take upon him our flesh, and to suffer death upon the cross, that all mankind should follow the example of his great humility: mercifully grant that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his resurrection, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle. Phil. 2. 5.

**L**et this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: who being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God: But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in

heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth: and that every tongue should confess, that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

The Gospel. Matth. 26. 1.

**A**nd it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples, Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified. Then assembled together the chief priests, and the Scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas, and consulted that they might take Jesus by subtlety, and kill him. But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people. Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, there came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat. But when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste? For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor. When Jesus understood it, he said unto them, why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me. For ye have the poor always with you, but me ye have not always. For in that she hath poured this oint-

**E**ment

ment on my body, she did it for my burial. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her. Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, and said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? and they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him. Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread, the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover? And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The master saith, My time is at hand, I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples. And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them, and they made ready the passover. Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve. And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me. And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? And he answered and said, He that dipeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. The Son of man goeth as it is

written of him: but wo unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed: it had been good for that man, if he had not been born. Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said. And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat, this is my body. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it: for this is my blood of the new testament which is shed for many for the remission of sins. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Fathers kingdom. And when they had sung an hymn they went out into the mount of Olives. Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee. Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this night before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. Peter said unto him, Though

Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee; likewise also said all the disciples. Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. And he took with him, Peter, and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful, and very heavy. Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here and watch with me. And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou wilt. And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour? Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words. Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your

rest, behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. And while he yet spake, lo, Judas one of the twelve came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves from the chief priests and elders of the people. Now he that betrayed him, gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he, hold him fast. And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail master, and kissed him. And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. And behold one of them which were with Jesus, stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and stroke a servant of the high priests, and smote off his ear. Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword, shall perish with the sword. Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels? But how then shall the scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be? In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple,

temple, and ye laid no hold on me. But all this was done, that the scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled. And they that had laid hold on Jesus, led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the Scribes and the Elders were assembled. But Peter followed him afar off, unto the high priests palace, and went in, and sat with the servants to see the end. Now the chief priests and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus to put him to death, but found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two false witnesses, and said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? What is it, which these witness against thee? But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us, whether thou be the Christ the Son of God. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, he hath spoken blasphem-

my, what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him, and others smote him with the palms of their hands, saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, who is he that smote thee? Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wilst with Jesus of Galilee. But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them, for thy speech bewrayeth thee. Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew. And Peter remembered the words of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly. When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people, took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. And when they had bound him

him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the Governor. Then Judas which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself; and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potters field, to bury strangers in. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood unto this day. (Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value: and gave them for the potters field, as the Lord appointed me.) And Jesus stood before the governor; and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. Then saith Pilate unto him,

Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? And he answered him to never a word, insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly. Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. And they had then a notable prisoner called Barabbas. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus, which is called Christ? For he knew that for envy they had delivered him. When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream, because of him. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas. Pilate said unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult

was made, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified. Then the soldiers of the governour took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail King of the Jews. And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own rayment on him, and led him away to crucify him. And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull, they gave him vinegar to drink, mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. And they crucified him, and parted his

garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots. And sitting down, they watched him there: and set up over his head, his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS. Then were there two thieves crucified with him: one on the right hand, and another on the left. And they that passed by, reviled him, wagging their heads, and saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thy self: if thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the Scribes and Elders, said, He saved others, himself he cannot save: if he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him. He trusted in God, let him deliver him now if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God. The thieves also which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. And about the ninth hour, Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani*, that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? Some

Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias. And straight way one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost. And behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom, and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent, and the graves were opened, and many bodies of saints, which slept, arose, and came out of the graves after his Resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many. Now when the Centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God. And many women were there (beholding afar off) which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministring unto him. Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedes children.

**I** Monday before Easter.

The Epistle. Isa. 63. 1.

W<sup>H</sup>o is this that cometh from Edom, with died garments

from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the wine-fat? I have trodden the wine-press alone, and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury, and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me, and my fury, it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. I will mention the loving kindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness towards the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them, according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving kindnesses. For he said, Surely, they are my people, children that will not lie: so he was their saviour.

In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them, and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. But they rebelled, and vexed his holy spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, *and* he fought against them. Then he remembred the days of old, Moses *and* his people, *saying*, Where *is* he that brought them up out of the sea, with the shepherd of his flock? where *is* he that put his holy spirit within him? that led *them* by the right hand of Moses, with his glorious arm, dividing *the* water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, *that* they should not stumble? as a beast goeth down into the valley, the spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thy self a glorious name. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where *is* thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels, and of thy mercies towards me? are they restrained? Doubtless thou *art* our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: Thou, O Lord, art our father, our redeemer, thy name *is* from everlasting. O Lord,

why hast thou made us to err from thy ways? *and* hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants sake, the tribes of thine inheritance. The people of thy holiness have possessed *it* but a little while; our adversaries have troden down thy sanctuary. We are *thine*, thou never barest rule over them, they were not cal-led by thy Name.

*The Gospel. Mark. 14.*

After two days, was *the feast* of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. But they said, Not on the feast-day, lest there be an uproar of the people. And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman, having an alabaster box of oyntment of spikenard, very precious, and she brake the box, and poured it on his head. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made? For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor: & they murmured against her. And Jesu said, Let her alone, why trouble you her? she hath wrought a good work on me. For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will

will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always. She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying. Verily I say unto you, Where-soever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of, for a memorial of her. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him. And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare, that thou mayest eat the passover? And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him. And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the good man of the house, The master saith, Where is the guest-cham-ber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples? And he will shew you a large upper-room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us. And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover,

And in the evening he cometh with the twelve. And as they sat, and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, one of you which eateth with me, shall betray me. And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him, one by one, Is it I? And another said, Is it I? And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed: good were it for that man if he had never been born. And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God. And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives. And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. But

Peter

Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I. And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, that this day, even in this night before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all. And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane, and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray. And he taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy, and saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed, that if it were possible the hour might pass from him. And he said, Abba, Father, All things are possible unto thee, take away this cup from me: nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou: couldst not thou watch one hour: Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation: the spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak. And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words. And when he returned, he found them a-

sleep again, (for their eyes were heavy) neither wist they what to answer him. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough, the hour is come,, behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners. Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand. And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief Priests, and the Scribes, and the Elders. And he that betrayed him, had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, Master, and kissed him. And they laid their hands on him, and took him. And one of them that stood by, drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords and with staves, to take me: I was daily with you in the temple, teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled. And they all forsook him, and fled. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloath cast about his naked

ked body, and the young men laid hold on him. And he left the linnen cloth, and fled from them naked. And they led Jesus away to the high priest, and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders, and the Scribes. And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire. And the chief priests, and all the council fought for witness against Jesus to put him to death, and found none. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together. And there arose certain and bare false witness against him, saying, We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. But neither so did their witness agree together. And the high priest stood up in the mids, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee? But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the blessed? And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of hea-

ven. Then the high priest rent his clothes, and faith, What need we any further witnesses? Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophecy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands. And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest. And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch, and the cock crew. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth thereto. But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak. And the second time the cock crew: and Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

**T**uesday before Easter.

*The Epistle. Isa. 50. 5.*

**T**He Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. For the Lord God will help me, therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. He is near that justifieth me, who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me. Behold, the Lord God will help me, who is he that shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment: the moth shall eat them up. Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the Name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass your selves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand, ye shall lie down in sorrow.

*The Gospel. Mark 15. 1.*

**A**nd straighaway in the morning the chief priests

held a consultation with the elders and Scribes, and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pilate. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it. And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee. But Jesus yet answered nothing; so that Pilate marvelled. Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection. And the multitude crying aloud, began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the king of the Jews? (For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy) But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the king of the Jews? And they cried out again, Crucify him. Then

Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him. And so Pilate willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium, and they call together the whole band. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head, and began to salute him, Hail King of the Jews. And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees, worshipped him. And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, the place of a scull. And they gave him to drink, wine mingled with myrrhe: but he received it not. And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS. And with him they crucify two thieves, the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressours. And they that passed by, railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thy self, and come down from the cross. Likewise also the chief priests mocking, said among themselves with the Scribes, He saved others, himself he cannot save. Let Christ the king of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe: and they that were crucified with him, reviled him. And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land, until the ninth hour. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, eloi, lamasabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me: And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold he calleth Elias. And one ran, and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone, let us see whether Elias will come to

to take him down. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost. And the vail of the temple was rent in twain, from the top to the bottom. And when the Centurion which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God. There were also women looking on afar off, among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less; and of Joses, and Salome. Who also when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him, and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem. And now when the even was come, (because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath) Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead, and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph. And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linnen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewen out of a rock, and rolled a stonie unto the door of the sepulchre

And Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of Joses, beheld where he was laid.

**T** *Wednesday before Easter.*  
*The Epistle. Heb. 9. 16.*

WHere a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all whilst the testator liveth. Whereupon, neither the first *testament* was dedicated without blood. For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people, according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water and scarlet wool, and hyfop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people, saying, This is the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you. Moreover, he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood: and without shedding of blood is no remission. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these, but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For Christ is not entred into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true, but into heaven it self, now to appear in the presence of

of God for us. Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entreth into the holy place, every year with blood of others: for then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world, hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: so Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many, and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time, without sin, unto salvation.

*The Gospel. Luke 22. 1.*

**N**ow the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the passover. And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him: for they feared the people. Then entred Satan into Judas furnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. And he went his way, and communed with the chief Priests and Captains, how he might betray him unto them. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money. And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the

passover, that we may eat. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare. And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entred into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water, follow him into the house where he entreth in. And ye shall say unto the good man of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the Guest-chamber where I shall eat the passover with my disciples: And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished, there make ready. And they went and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover. And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. And he said unto them, with desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer. For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide it among your selves. For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you, this do in remembrance of me. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament

ment in my blood, which is shed for you. But behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me, is with me on the table. And truly the Son of man goeth as it was determined, but wo unto that man by whom he is betrayed. And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so; but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth: is not he that sitteth at meat: but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me: that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat: but I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not; and when

thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren. And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee both into prison, and to death. And he said, I tell thee Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing. Then said he unto them, But now he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one. For I say unto you, that this that is written, must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives, and his disciples also followed him. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray, that ye enter not into temptation. And he was withdrawn from them about a stones cast, and kneeled down, and prayed, saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine be done. And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him. And being

being in an agony, he prayed more earnestly, and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow, and said unto them, Why sleep ye: rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. And while he yet spake, behold, a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus, to kiss him. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? When they which were about him, saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear. And Jesus answered & said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, & healed him. Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders which were come to him, Be ye come out as against a thief, with swords and staves? When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priests house. And Peter followed afar off. And when they had kindled a

fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him. And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not. And after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. And about the space of one hour after, another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean. And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately while he yet spake, the cock crew. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter: and Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And Peter went out, and wept bitterly. And the men that held Jesus, mocked him, and smote him. And when they had blindfolded him, they stroke him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee? And many other things blasphemously spake they against him. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying, Art thou the Christ?

tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, you will not believe. And if I also ask you, you will not answer me, nor let me go. Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am. And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

*T Thursday before Easter.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 11. 17.*

**N**ow in this that I declare unto you, I praise you not, that you come together not for the better, but for the worse. For first of all, when ye come together in <sup>thy</sup> church, I hear that there be divisions among you, and I partly believe it. For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved, may be made manifest among you. When ye come together therefore into one place, *this is not to eat the Lord's supper.* For in eating every one taketh before *other*, his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. What, have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or, despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? what shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not. For I have re-

ceived of the Lord, that which also I delivered unto you, that the Lord Jesus, the same night in which he was betrayed, took bread: and when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat, this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come. Wherefore, whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep. For if we would judge our selves, we should not be judged. But when we are judged we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world. Wherefore my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home,

home, that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

*The Gospel. Luke 23. 1.*

THE whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying, that he himself is Christ a king. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the king of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest it. Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man. And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jassy, beginning from Galilee to this place. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herods jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself was also at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad, for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him, and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him. Then he questioned with him in many words, but he answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehe-

mently accused him. And Herod with his men of war set him at naught, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves. And Pilate when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the people, said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people, and behold, I having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man, touching those things whereof ye accuse him: No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him, and lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him. I will therefore chastise him, and release him. For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast. And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Barabbas: (who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder was cast in prison) Pilate therefore willing to release Jesus, spake again to them. But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him, I will therefore chastise him, and let him go. And they were instant

with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them, and of the chief priests prevailed. And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required. And he released unto them, him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jesus. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for your selves, and for your children. For behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry? And there were also two other malefactors led with him to be put to death. And when they were come to the place which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the

other on the left. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. And the people stood beholding, and the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others, let him save himself, if he be Christ the chosen of God. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar, and saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thy self. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS. And one of the malefactors, which were hanged, railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thy self and us. But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, Doest not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation? And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds, but this man hath done nothing amiss. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise. And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. And the sun was darkned, and the vail of the temple was rent in the mids. And when Jesus had

**J** On good Friday.  
The Collects.

**A** Lmighty God, we beseeche thee graciously to behold this thy family, for the which our Lord Jesu Christ was contented to be betrayed, and given up into the hands of wicked men, and to suffer death upon the cross, who liveth and reigneth with thee, and the holy Ghost, now, and for ever.

A Lmighty and everlasting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is governed and sanctified: Receive our supplications and prayers which we offer before thee, for all estates of men in thy holy Church, that every member of the same in his vocation and ministry, may truly and worthily serve thee, through our Lord Jesus Christ.

Merciful God, who hast made all men, and hatest nothing that thou hast made, nor wouldest the death of a sinner, but rather that he should be converted and live, have mercy upon all Jews, Turks, Infidels, and Hereticks, and take from them all ignorance, hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word: and so fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flock, that they may be saved.

among the remnant of the true Israelites, and be made one fold under one shepherd, Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle. Heb. 10. 1.*

**T**HE law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect. For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged, should have had no more conscience of sins. But in those *sacrifices there is* a remembrance again *made* of sins every year. For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats, should take away sins. Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me; in burnt-offerings, and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure: Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will O God. Above, when he said, Sacrifice, and offering and burnt-offerings, and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein, which are offered by the law: then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will: (O God) he taketh away the first, that he may establish the second,

By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices which can never take away sins. But this man after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God: From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. Whereof the holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before, This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord: I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them: and their sins and iniquities will I remember no more. Now, where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, by a new and living way which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh: and having an high priest over the house of God: let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith with-

without wavering: (for he is faithful that promised) And let us consider one another to provoke unto love, and to good works. Not forsaking the assembling of our selves together, as the manner of some is, but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

*The Gospel. John 18. 1.*

**W**hen Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. And Judas also which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oft times resorted thither with his disciples. Judas then having received a band of men, and officers from the chief priests and pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns, and torches, and weapons. Jesus therefore knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye? They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also which betrayed him, stood with them. As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward and fell to the ground. Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? and they said, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he. If therefore ye seek me, let these

go their way, that the saying might be fulfilled which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me, have I lost none. Then Simon Peter having a sword, drew it, and smote the high priests servant, and cut off his right ear: the servants name was Malchus. Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it? Then the band, and the captain, and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him, and led him away to Annas first (for he was father in law to Caiaphas) which was the high priest that same year. Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter. Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this mans disciples? He saith, I am not. And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals, (for it was cold) and they warmed F 4 them.

themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself. The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world, I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort, and in secret have I said nothing. Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said. And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by, stroke Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me? Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest. And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself: They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not. One of the servants of the high priest (being his kinsman whose ear Peter cut off) faith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him? Peter then denied again, and immediately the cock crew. Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas, unto the hall of judgment: and it was early, and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they

might eat the passover. Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring you against this man? They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee. Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death: that the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die. Then Pilate entred into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews? Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thy self, or did others tell it thee of me? Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? thine own nation, and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: What hast thou done? Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a King then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a King. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth: every one that is of the

the truth, heareth my voice. Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and faith unto them, I find in him no fault at all. But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber. Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe, and said, Hail king of the Jews: and they smote him with their hands. Pilate therefore went forth again, and faith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe: and Pilate saith unto them, Behold the man. When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the

more afraid. And went again into the judgment-hall, and faith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? but Jesus gave him no answer. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not, that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king, speaketh against Cesar. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment-seat, in a place that is called the pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your king. But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your king? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cesar. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified: and they took Jesus and led him away. And he bearing his cross, went forth into a place called the

the place of a skull; which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha. Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross: and the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city, and it was written in Hebrew, and Greek, and Latin. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The king of the Jews, but that he said, I am king of the Jews. Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments (and made four parts, to every soldier a part) and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rent it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus, his mother, and his mothers sister, Mary *the wife* of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw his mother,

and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son. Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother. And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssope, and put it to his mouth. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. The Jews therefore because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day (for that sabbath-day was an high day) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs. But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out, blood and water. And he that saw it, bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe, For these things

things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced. And after this, Joseph of Arimathea (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus; and Pilate gave him leave: he came therefore and took the body of Jesus. And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrhe and aloes, about an hundred pound weight. Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes, with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. Now in the place where he was crucified, there was a garden, and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid. There laid they Jesus therefore, because of the Jews preparation day, for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

### **J** Easter-Even.

#### *The Collect.*

**O** Most gracious God, look upon us in mercy, and grant that as we are baptised into the death of thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ; so by our true and hearty repentance all our sins may be buried with him, and we not fear the grave: that as Christ was raised up from

the dead by the glory of thee, O Father, so we also may walk in newness of life, but our sins never be able to rise in judgment against us, and that for the merit of Jesus Christ that died, was buried, and rose again for us. Amen.

*The Epistle. I Pet. 3. 17.*

**I**T is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust: (that he might bring us to God) being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit; by which he also went and preached unto the spirits in prison; which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is eight souls, were saved by water. The like figure whereunto, even baptism, doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience towards God) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God, angels and authorities, and powers being made subject unto him.

*The Gospel, Matth. 27. 57.*

**W**HEN the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus disciple;

he

he went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus: then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, and laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewen out in the rock: and he rolled a great stome to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. Now the next day that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate, saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch, go your way, make it as sure as you can. So they went and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

**Easter-day.**

**J** At Morning-prayer, in stead of the Psalm, O come let us, &c. these Anthems shall be sung or said.

**C**hrist rising again from the dead, now dieth not,

death from henceforth hath no power upon him: for in that he died, he died but once to put away sin, but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. And so likewise count your selves dead unto sin, but living unto God, in Christ Jesus our Lord.

**C**hrist is risen again, the first fruits of them that sleep: for seeing that by man came death, by man also cometh the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all men do die, so by Christ all men shall be restored to life.

*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty God, which through thy only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou dost put in our minds good desires, so by thy continual help, we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth, &c.

*The Epistle. Col. 3. 1.*

**I**f ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ setteth on the right hand of God. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ who is our life shall appear,

pear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth: fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupisence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: for which things sake, the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience. In the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

*The Gospel. John 20. 1.*

**T**He first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre. So they ran both together, and the other disciple did out-run Peter, and came first to the sepulchre. And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying, yet went he not in. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lying, and the napkin that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but

wrapped together in a place by it self. Then went in also that other disciple which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

**J** Monday in Easter-week.

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, which through thy only begotten Son Jesus Christ, hast overcome death, and opened unto us the gate of everlasting life, we humbly beseech thee, that as by thy special grace preventing us, thou doest put in our minds good desires, so by thy continual help, we may bring the same to good effect, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who liveth, &c.

*The Epistle. Acts 10. 34.*

**T**HEN Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: but in every nation, he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all) that word (*I say*) you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preach-

preached: how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost, and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem, whom they slew and hanged on a tree: him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly, not to all the people, but unto witnesses, chosen before of God, even to us who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins.

*The Gospel. Luke 24.13.*

**B**Ehold, two of his disciples went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem about threescore furlongs. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that while they communed together, and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were holden, that they should not know him. And he said unto them, What manner of communica-

tions are these that ye have one to another as ye walk, and are sad? And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering, said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days? And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God, and all the people: and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him. But we trusted that it had been he, which should have redeemed Israel; and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre: and when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive. And certain of them which were with us, went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said, but him they saw not. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken: ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? And beginning at Moses,

Moses, and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures, the things concerning himself. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went, and he made as though he would have gone further. But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us, for it is towards evening, and the day is far spent: and he went in to tarry with them. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him, and he vanished out of their sight. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them, saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

malice and wickedness, that we may alway serve thee in purenes of living and truth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Acts 13.26.*

**M**EN and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath-day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him. And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre. But God raised him from the dead: and he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers, God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again, as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now

no

*Tuesday in Easter-week.*

*The Collect.*

A  
Lmighty Father, which hast given thine only Son to die for our sins, and to rise again for our justification: grant us so to put away the leaven of

no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. Wherefore he saith also in another *psalm*, Thou shalt not suffer thine holy one to see corruption. For David after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: but he whom God raised again, saw no corruption. Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins. And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Beware therefore, lest that come upon you which is spoken of in the prophets, Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which you shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

*The Gospel. Luke 24. 36.*

**J**Esus himself stood in the midst of his disciples, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled, and why do thoughts arise in your hearts? Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see, for a spirit hath not

flesh and bones, as ye see me have. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb. And he took it, and did eat before them. And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the psalms concerning me. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures, and said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day: and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name, among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. And ye are witnesses of these things.

**¶ The first Sunday after Easter.**

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, which, &c.  
(*As at the Communion on Easter-day.*)

*The Epistle. 1 John 5.4.*

**W**Hatsoever is born of God, overcometh the world, and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our

our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ, not by water only, but by water and blood: and it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth. For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood, and these three agree in one. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God, which he hath testified of his Son. He that believeth on the Son of God, hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God, hath made him a liar, because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life: and this life is in his Son. He that hath the Son, hath life: and he that hath not the Son of God, hath not life.

*The Gospel. John 20. 19.*

**T**hen the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut, where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and said unto them, Peace be unto

you. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad when they saw the Lord. Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and said unto them, Receive ye the holy Ghost. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them, and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

*J. The second Sunday after Easter.**The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast given thine only Son to be unto us both a sacrifice for sin, and also an example of godly life, give us the grace that we may always most thankfully receive that his inestimable benefit, and also daily endeavour our selves to follow the blessed steps of his most holy life, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 Peter 2. 19.*

**T**his is thank-worthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. For what glory is it, if when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently: this is acceptable with God. For even hereunto were ye called: be-

**G** cause

82      *The third Sunday after Easter.*

cause Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps. Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth. Who when he was reviled, reviled not again, when he suffered, he threatned not, but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we being dead to sin, should live unto righteousness; by whose stripes ye were healed. For ye were as sheep going astray, but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

*The Gospel. John 10. 11.*

**C**hrist said, I am the good shepherd : the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. But he that is an hireling and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, feeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth : and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep. I am the good shepherd, and know my *sheep*, and am known of mine. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father : and I lay down my life for the sheep. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold : them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice ; and there shall be one fold, **and** one shepherd.

**J** *The third Sunday after Easter.*  
*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty God, which shewest to all men that be in error the light of thy truth, to the intent that they may return into the way of righteousness: grant unto all them that be admitted into the fellowship of Christs Religion, that they may eschew those things that be contrary to their profession, and follow all such things as be agreeable to the same, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

*The Epistle. 1 Peter 2. 11.*

**D** Early beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles, that whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by *your* good works which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. Submit your selves to every ordinance of man for the Lords sake, whether it be to the king, as supreme, or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well. For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men. As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliceousness, but as the servants of God. Honour all men. Love

Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the King.

*The Gospel. John 16. 16.*

**J**esus said to his disciples, A little while and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father. Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he faith unto us, A little while and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father? They said therefore, What is this that he faith, A little while? we cannot tell what he faith. Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among your selves of that I said, A little while and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while and ye shall see me? Verily verily I say unto you, that ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. A woman when she is in travel, hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembreth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world. And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

*The fourth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which doest make the minds of all faithful men to be of one will, grant unto thy people, that they may love the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, whereas true joys are to be found, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. James 1. 17.*

**E**very good gift, and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness, and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

*The Gospel. John 16. 5.*

**J**esus said unto his disciples, Now I go my way to him that sent me, and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou? But because I have said these

G 2      things

things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart. Nevertheless, I tell you the truth, it is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you: but if I depart, I will send him unto you. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment. Of sin, because they believe not on me. Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more. Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now: Howbeit, when he the Spirit of truth is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself: but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak, and he will shew you things to come. He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. All things that the Father hath, are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

**J** *The fifth Sunday after Easter.*

*The Collect.*

**L** Ord, from whom all good things do come, grant us thy humble servants, that by thy holy inspiration we may think those things that be good, and by thy merciful guiding may perform the same,

through our Lord Jesus Christ.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. James 1. 22.*

**B**E ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glas. For he beholdeth himself and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. If any man among you seem to be religious, & bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this mans religion is vain. Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father, is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

*The Gospel. John 16. 23.*

**V**Erily verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: the time cometh when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly

plainly of the Father. At that day ye shall ask in my name : and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you : for the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world : again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee : by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe ? Behold the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone : and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace, in the world ye shall have tribulation : but be of good cheer, I have overcome the world.

*J The Ascension-Day.**The Collect.*

**G**rant we beseech thee Almighty God, that like as we do believe thy only begotten Son our Lord to have ascended into the heavens : So we may also in heart and mind

thither ascend, and with him continually dwell, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, one God world without end.

*The Epistle. Acts 1.1.*

**T**HE former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach, until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the holy Ghost had given commandments unto the Apostles whom he had chosen. To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion, by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God: and being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. For John truly baptized with water, but ye shall be baptized with the holy Ghost, not many days hence. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel ? And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. But ye shall receive power after that the holy Ghost is come upon you, and ye shall be witnesses unto me,

both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up, and a cloud received him out of their sight. And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven, as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel, which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come, in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

*The Gospel. Mark 16. 14.*

**A**fterward Jesus appeared unto the eleven, as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief, and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He that believeth and is baptized, shall be saved; but he that believeth not, shall be damned. And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils, they shall speak with new tongues, they shall take up serpents, and if they drink any deadly thing it shall not hurt them, they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. So then after the Lord

had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

**J** *Sunday after Ascension-Day.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God the king of glory, which hast exalted thine only Son Jesus Christ with great triumph into thy kingdom of heaven: We beseech thee leave us not comfortless, but send to us thine holy Ghost to comfort us, and exalt us unto the same place whither our Saviour Christ is gone before, who liveth and reigneth with thee, &c.

*The Epistle. I Peter 4. 7.*

**T**he end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober and watch unto prayer. And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. Use hospitality one to another without grudging. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God: if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth, that God in all things may be glo-

glorified through Jesus Christ ;  
to whom be praise and dominion  
for ever and ever. Amen.

*The Gospel. John 15. 26.*

**W**hen the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended. They shall put you out of the synagogues : yea the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doth God service. And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them.

**J** Whitsunday.

*The Collect.*

**G**od, which as upon this day hast taught the hearts of thy faithful people, by the sending of them the light of thy holy Spirit : Grant us by the same Spirit to have a right judgment in all things, and evermore to rejoice in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Jesu our Saviour, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

*The Epistle. Acts 2. 1.*

**A**nd when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them : and they were all filled with the holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language. And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak, Galileans ? And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born ? Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia, Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt and in the parts of Libya, about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes, Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues

tongues the wonderful works of God.

*The Gospel. John 14. 15.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, If ye love me, keep my commandments. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever. Even the Spirit of truth, whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him, for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. I will not leave you comfortless, I will come to you. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more: but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. At that day ye shall know, that I am in my Father, and you in me, and I in you. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me, and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest my self to him. Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thy self unto us, and not unto the world? Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. He that loveth me not, keepeth not my sayings: and the word which you hear, is not mine,

but the Fathers which sent me. These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you. But the Comforter, which is the holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you, not as the world giveth, give I unto you: let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. And now I have told you before it come to pass, that when it is come to pass, ye might believe. Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do.

*¶ Monday in Whitsun-week.  
The Collect.*

**G**OD, which as at this time hast taught the hearts of thy faithful people, &c. As upon Whitsunday.

*The Epistle. Acts 10. 34.*

**T**HEN Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons: But in every

every nation, he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ (he is Lord of all) that word (*I say*) you know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached: How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the holy Ghost, and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem, whom they slew and hanged on a tree: Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly, not to all the people, but unto witnesses, chosen before of God, even to us who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the judge of quick and dead. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his Name whosoever believeth in him, shall receive remission of sins. While Peter yet spake these words, the holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. And they of the circumcision which believed, were asto-

nished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the holy Ghost. For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the holy Ghost, as well as we? And he commanded them to be baptized in the Name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

*The Gospel. John 3. 16.*

**G**od so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son: that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world: but that the world through him might be saved. He that believeth on him, is not condemned: but he that believeth not, is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. For every one that doth evil, hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. But he that doth truth, cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are

## 90 Tuesday in Whitsun-week, and Trinity-Sunday.

are wrought in God.

### ¶ Tuesday in Whitsun-week.

*The Collect.*

**G**od, which as at this time  
haſt taught the hearts of  
thy faithful people, &c. *As upon  
Whitsunday.*

*The Epistle. Acts 8. 14.*

**N**ow when the Apostles  
which were at Jeruſalem, heard that Samaria had  
received the word of God, they  
ſent unto them Peter and John.  
Who when they were come  
down, prayed for them that  
they might receive the holy  
Ghost. (For as yet he was fallen  
upon none of them: only  
they were baptized in the name  
of the Lord Jesuſ) Then laid  
they their hands on them, and  
they received the holy Ghost.

*The Gospel. John 10. 1.*

**V**erily verily I fay unto  
you, He that entreth not  
by the door into the ſheepfold,  
but climbeth up ſome other  
way, the ſame is a thief and a  
robber. But he that entreth in  
by the door, is the ſhepherd of  
the ſheep. To him the porter  
openeth: and the ſheep hear  
his voice, and he calleth his  
own ſheep by name, and lead-  
eth them out. And when he  
putteth forth his own ſheep, he  
goeth before them, and the  
ſheep follow him: for they  
know his voice. And a ſtranger  
will they not follow, but  
will flee from him: for they  
know not the voice of ſtrang-

ers. This parable ſpake Jesus  
unto them: but they under-  
ſtood not what things they  
were which he ſpake unto  
them. Then ſaid Jesus unto  
them again, Verily verily I fay  
unto you, I am the door of the  
ſheep. All that ever came be-  
fore me, are thieves and rob-  
bers: but the ſheep did not hear  
them. I am the door, by me  
if any man enter in, he shall be  
ſaved, and shall go in and out,  
and find paſture. The thief  
cometh not, but for to fleal,  
and to kill, and to deſtroy: I  
am come that they might have  
life, and that they might have  
it more abundantly.

### ¶ Trinity-Sunday.

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting  
God, which haſt given unto  
us thy ſervants grace, by the  
confession of a true faith, to ac-  
knowledge the glory of the e-  
ternal Trinity, and in the  
power of the divine Majeſty to  
worſhip the Unity: We be-  
ſeech thee that through the  
ſtedfastneſſ of this faith, we  
may evermore be defended  
from all adverſity, which liueſt  
and reigneſt one God, world  
without end. *Amen.*

*The Epifle. Revel. 4. 1.*

**A**fter this I looked, and be-  
hold, a door was opened  
in heaven: and the first voice  
which I heard, was as it were  
of a trumpet talking with me,  
which

which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter. And immediately I was in the spirit: and behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne. And he that sat, was to look upon like a jasper, and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in light like unto an emerald. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats, and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment, and they had on their heads crowns of gold. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings, and thundrings, and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind. And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him, and they were full of eyes within, and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. And

when those beasts give glory, and honour, and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, the four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory, and honour, and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

*The Gospel. John 3. 1.*

**T**HERE was a man of the pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews: the same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mothers womb, and be born? Jesus answered, Verily verily I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. That which is born of the flesh, is flesh, and that which is born of the Spirit, is spirit. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

again. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hear-est the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? Verily verily I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not: how shall ye believe if I tell you of heavenly things? And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness: even so must the Son of man be lifted up: that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have eternal life.

*J The first Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weakness of our mortal nature can do no good thing without thee, grant us the help of thy grace, that in keeping of thy commandments, we may please thee both in will and deed, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. I John 4. 7.*

**B**Eloved let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth, is born of God, and knoweth God. He that loveth not, knoweth not God, for God is love. In this was manifested the love of God towards us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another. No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit. And we have seen and do testify, that the Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love, and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world. There is no fear in love, but perfect love casteth out fear:

because fear hath torment: he that feareth, is not made perfect in love. We love him: because he first loved us. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? And this commandment have we from him, that he who loveth God, love his brother also.

*The Gospel. Luke 16. 19.*

There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day. And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate full of sores, and desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich mans table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores. And it came to pass that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abrahams bosom: the rich man also died and was buried. And in hell he lift up his eyes being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue, for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and like-

wife Lazarus evil things, but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, so that they which would pass from hence to you, cannot, neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence. Then he said, I pray thee therefore father, that thou wouldest send him to my fathers house: for I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets, let them hear them. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

*The second Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord make us to have a perpetual fear and love of thy holy Name, for thou never failest to help and govern them whom thou doest bring up in thy stedfast love. Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle. 1 John 3. 13.*

**M**Arvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren: he that loveth

loveth not his brother, abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer, and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? My little children, let us not love in word neither in tongue, but in deed and in truth. And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, then have we confidence towards God. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight. And this is his commandment, that we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment. And he that keepeth his commandments, dwelleth in him, and he in him: and hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

*The Gospel. Luke 14: 16.*

A Certain man made a great supper, and bade many: and sent his servant at suppertime to say to them that were bidden, Come, for all things are now ready. And they all with one consent began to make excuse: The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused. And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come. So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry, said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room. And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the high ways and hedges, and compel them to come in, that my house may be filled. For I say unto you, that none of those men which were bidden, shall taste of my supper.

*¶ The third Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

L Ord we beseech thee mercifully to hear us, and as thou hast given us an hearty desire to pray, so grant that by thy

thy mighty aid we may be defended, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. I Peter 5.5.*

**S**ubmit your selves every man one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. Humble your selves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time: casting all your care upon him, for he careth for you. Be sober, be vigilant: because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion walketh about seeking whom he may devour. Whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. But the God of all grace who hath called us into his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, establish, strengthen, settle you. To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. Luke 15.1.*

**T**hen drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. And the Pharisees and Scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them. And he spake this parable unto them, saying, What man of you having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine

in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find it? And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me, for I have found the piece which I had lost. Likewise I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the Angels of God, over one sinner that repented.

*The fourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od the protector of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy: increase and multiply upon us thy mercy, that thou being our ruler and guide, we may so pass through things temporal, that we finally lose not the things eternal:

*Grant*

Grant this heavenly Father,  
for Jesus Christ's sake our Lord.  
*Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 8. 18.*

**I** Reckon, that the sufferings of this present time, are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope: Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption, into the glorious liberty of the children of God. For we know that the whole creation groaneth, and travaileth in pain together until now. And not only *they*, but our selves also which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we our selves groane within our selves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body.

*The Gospel. Luke 6. 36.*

**B**E ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye

mete withal, it shall be measured to you again. And he spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into y<sup>e</sup> ditch? The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brothers eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thy self beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brothers eye.

**J** *The fifth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT Lord, we beseech thee, that the course of this world may be so peaceably ordered by thy governance, that thy people may joyfully serve thee in all godly quietness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Pet. 3. 8.*

**B**E ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing, knowing that ye are there-

thereunto called, that ye should inherit a bleſſing. For he that will love life, and ſee good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they ſpeak no guile. Let him eſchew evil and do good, let him ſeek peace, and enſue it. For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is againſt them that do evil. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye ſuffer for righteouſneſſe fake, happy are ye, and be not afraid of their terrour, neither be troubled: but ſanctify the Lord God in your hearts.

*The Gofpel. Luke 5. 1.*

**A**nd it came to pafs, that as the people preſſed upon him to hear the word of God, he ſtood by the lake of Genefareth, and ſaw two ſhips standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were waſhing their nets. And he entred into one of the ſhips which was Simions, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land: and he ſat down and taught the people out of the ſhip. Now when he had left ſpeaking, he ſaid unto Simon, Lanch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. And Simon anſwering ſaid unto him, Master, we have toiled

all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net. And when they had this done, they enclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their net brake. And they beckened unto their partners, which were in y other ſhip, that they ſhould come and help them. And they came and filled both the ſhips, ſo that they began to ſink. When Simon Peter ſaw it, he fell down at Jefus knees, ſaying, Depart from me, for I am a ſinful man, O Lord. For he was aſtoniſhed, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: and ſo was also James and John the ſons of Zebedee, which were partners with Siimon. And Jesus ſaid unto Siimon, Fear not, from henceforth thou ſhalt catch men. And when they had brought their ſhips to land, they forſook all and followed him.

*J The sixth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od which haſt prepared to them that love thee, ſuch good things as paſſ all mans understanding: pour into our hearts ſuch love towards thee, that we loving thee in all things, may obtain thy promises, which exceed all that we can deſire, through Jefus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

H

*The*

*The Epistle. Rom. 6. 3.*

**K**NOW ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ, were baptized into his death? Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death, that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father: even so we also should walk in newness of life. For if we have been planted together in the *likeness* of his death: we shall be also in the *likeness* of his resurrection: Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead, is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him: Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead, dieth no more, death hath no more dominion over him. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin: but alive unto God, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel. Matth. 5. 20.*

**J**esus said unto his disciples, Except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the Scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven. Ye have heard, that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill: and

whoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgment. But I say unto you, that whoever is angry with his brother without a cause, shall be in danger of the judgment: and whoever shall say to his brother, Racha, shall be in danger of the councel: but whoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire. Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there remembrest that thy brother hath ought against thee; leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way, first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him: lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the Judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. Verily, I say unto thee, thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

¶ The seventh Sunday after  
Trinity.

*The Collect.*

**L**ord of all power and might, which art the author & giver of all good things, graff in our hearts the love of thy name, increase in us true religion, nourish us with all goodness, and of thy great mercy keep us in the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The*

*The Epistle. Rom. 6. 19.*

I Speak after the manner of men, because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity, unto iniquity, even so now yield your members servants to righteousness, unto holiness. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness. What fruit had ye then in those things, whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. For the wages of sin is death: but the gift of God is eternal life, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*The Gospel. Mark 8. 1.*

IN those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples unto him, and faith unto them, I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat: And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far. And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness? And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them: and they did set them before the people. And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them. So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left, seven baskets. And they that had eaten were about four thousand; and he sent them away.

*The eighth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

God whose providence is never deceived, we humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away from us all hurtful things, and give those things which be profitable for us, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Rom. 8. 12.*

Therefore brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh. For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear: but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. The Spirit it self

self beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. And if children, then heirs, heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ: if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

*The Gospel. Matth. 7. 15.*

**B**EWARE of false prophets, which come to you in sheeps clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. Ye shall know them by their fruits: Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit: but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit: neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen down and cast into the fire. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

**J***The ninth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**RANT us Lord, we beseech thee, the Spirit to think and do always such things as be rightful, that we which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to live according to thy will, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. I Cor. 10. 1.*

**M**Oreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea: and were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud, and in the sea: and did all eat the same spiritual meat, and did all drink the same spiritual drink: (for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ) but with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them, as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall. There hath

no temptation taken you, but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able: but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

*The Gospel. Luke 16. 1.*

**J**ESUS said unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man which had a steward, and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship: for thou mayest be no longer steward. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my Lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig, to beg I am ashamed. I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses. So he called every one of his lords debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord? And he said, An hundred measures of oyl. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore. And the lord commended the unjust steward, be-

cause he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. And I say unto you, Make to your selves friends of the Mammon of unrighteousness, that when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

**J** The tenth Sunday after Trinity.  
*The Collect.*

**L**et thy merciful ears, O Lord, be open to the prayers of thy humble servants: And that they may obtain their petitions, make them to ask such things as shall please thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 12. 1.*

**N**ow concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant. Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the holy Ghost. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit. And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord. And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God, which worketh all in all. But the manifestation of the Spirit, is given to every man

to profit withal. For to one is given by the Spirit, the word of wisdom, to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit: to another faith by the same Spirit: to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit: to another the working of miracles, to another prophesy, to another discerning of spirits, to another divers kinds of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues. But all these worketh that one and the self same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

*The Gospel. Luke 19. 41.*

**A**nd when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, and shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee: and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another, because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought, saying unto them, it is written, My house is the house of prayer:

but ye have made it a den of thieves. And he taught daily in the temple.

**S** *The eleventh Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od which declarest thy almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercy and pity, give unto us abundantly thy grace, that we running to thy promises, may be made partakers of thy heavenly treasure, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 1 Cor. 15. 1.*

**M**oreover brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also you have received, and wherein ye stand. By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unlesse ye have believed in vain. For I delivered unto you first of all, that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures: and that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures: and that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve. After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once: of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep. After that, he was seen of James, then of all the Apostles. And last of all he was seen

seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. For I am the least of the Apostles; that am not meet to be called an Apostle, because I persecuted the church of God. But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me, was not in vain: but I laboured more abundantly than they all; yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me: therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

*The Gospel. Luke 18.9.*

**C**hrist spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others: Two men went up into the temple to pray, the one a Pharisee, and the other a Publican. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this Publican. I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess. And the Publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other: for every one that exalteth himself, shall be aba-

fed; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.

*The twelfth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY and everlasting God, which art always more ready to hear than we to pray, and art wont to give more than either we desire or deserve: pour down upon us the abundance of thy mercy, forgiving us those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giving unto us that that our prayer dare not presume to ask, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 3.4.*

**S**UCH trust have we through Christ to God-ward. Not that we are sufficient of our selves to think any thing as of our selves: but our sufficiency is of God. Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament, not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. But if the ministration of death written, and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses, for the glory of his countenance, which glory was to be done away: How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious? For if the ministration of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

104      *The thirteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Gospel. Mark 7. 31.*

**J**esus departed from the coasts of Tyre and Sydon, and came unto the sea of Galilee, through the mid of the coasts of Decapolis. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech: and they beseech him to put his hand upon him. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue. And looking up to heaven, he sighed and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain. And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it, and were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

**J** *The thirteenth Sunday after*

*Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty and merciful God, of whose only gift it cometh, that thy faithful people do unto thee true and laudable service: Grant we beseech thee, that we may so run to thy heavenly promises, that we fail not finally to attain the same, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 3. 16.*

**N**ow to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He faith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. And this I say, that the covenant that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disanull, that it should make the promise of none effect. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise. Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come, to whom the promise was made, and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a Mediator. Now a Mediator is not a Mediator of one, but God is one. Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law. But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

*The Gospel. Luke 10. 23.*

**B**lessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see. For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which

*ye*

ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. And behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? How readest thou? And he answering, said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thy self. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. But he willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour? And Jesus answering, said, A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way, and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on

his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him, and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again I will repay thee. Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves? And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

*The fourteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

A Lmighty and everlasting God, give unto us the increase of faith, hope, and charity: and that we may obtain that which thou doest promise, make us to love that which thou doest command, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Gal. 5. 16.*

T His I say, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfill the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh, and these are contrary the one to the other: so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these, Adultery, fornication,

unclean-

uncleanness, lasciviousness, idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, envyings, murders, drunkennes, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things, shall not inherit the kingdom of God. But the fruit of the Spirit is Love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. And they that are Chrits, have crucified the flesh, with the affections and lusts.

*The Gospel. Luke 17. 11.*

**A**nd it came to pass, as Jesus went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee. And as he entred into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off: and they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus Master have mercy on us. And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass that as they went, they were cleansed. And one of them when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God. And fell down on his face at his feet giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan. And Jesus answering said, Were there not

ten cleansed? but where are the nine? There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way, thy faith hath made thee whole.

*I The fifteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**K**eep we beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church, with thy perpetual mercy: And because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keep us ever by thy help, and lead us to all things profitable to our salvation, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Gal. 6. 11.*

**Y**E see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised: only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law, but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh. But God forbid that I should glory save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. And as many as walk

accor-

according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. From henceforth let no man trouble me; for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen.

*The Gospel. Matth. 6. 24.*

**N**O man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and Mammon. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body what ye shall put on: Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lillies of the field how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin. And yet I say unto you, that even Solomon in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these. Wherefore if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O

ye of little faith? Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or what shall we drink? or wherewithal shall we be clothed? (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness, and all these things shall be added unto you. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of it self: sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

*¶ The sixteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee, let thy continual pity cleanse and defend thy Church: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it evermore by thy help and goodness, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 3. 13.*

**I** Desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might, by his Spirit in the inner man: That Christ

108 *The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith, that ye being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints, what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height: and to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus, throughout all ages, world without end. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. Luke 7. 11.*

**A**nd it came to pass the day after, that Jesus went into a city called Naim; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out: the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. And he came and touched the bier, (and they that bare him stood still) and he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. And he that was dead, sat up, and began to speak: and he delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all, and they glorified God, saying, That a great

prophet is risen up among us, and that God hath visited his people. And this rumor of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

*J The seventeenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we pray thee, that thy grace may always prevent and follow us, and make us continually to be given to all good works, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 4. 1.*

**I**nTherefore the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called, with all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love. Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace. *There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling.* One Lord, one Faith, one Baptism, one God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

*The Gospel. Luke 14. 1.*

**A**nd it came to pass, as Jesus went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him. And behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy. And Jesus answering,

*spake*

spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day? And they held their peace. And he took him and healed him, and let him go: and answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day? And they could not answer him again to these things. And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them, When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room, left a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him: and he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee, Give this man place: and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room. But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room, that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee. For whosoever exalteth himself, shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself, shall be exalted.

*The eighteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord we beseech thee, grant thy people grace to a-

void the infections of the devil, and with pure heart and mind to follow thee, the only God, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. I Cor. 1. 4.*

**J**Thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ, that in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge: even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you. So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel. Matth. 22. 34.*

**W**hen the Pharisees had heard that Jesus had put the Sadduces to silence, they were gathered together. Then one of them *which was* a lawyer, asked *him* a question, tempting him, and saying, Master, which *is* the great commandment in the law? Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. This is the first and great commandment. And the second *is* like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thy self. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. While the Pharisees were gathered

110     *The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

thered together, Jesus asked them, saying, What think ye of Christ? Whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son of David.* He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool? If David then call him Lord, how is he his son? And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man (from that day forth) ask him any more questions.

*The nineteenth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**O** God, forasmuch as without thee we are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercy, may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 4. 17.*

**T**HIS I say, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk in the vanity of their mind, having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God, through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart: who being past feeling, have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. But ye have not so learned Christ: If so be that ye have heard him,

and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus. That ye put off concerning the former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts: And be renewed in the spirit of your mind. And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness, and true holiness. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another. Be ye angry and sin not, let not the sun go down upon your wrath: neither give place to the devil. Let him that stole, steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil-speaking be put away from you, with all malice. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

*The Gospel. Matth. 9. 1.*

**J**esus entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his

his own city. And behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsey, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsey, Son, be of good cheer, thy sins be forgiven thee. And behold, certain of the Scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth. And Jesus knowing their thoughts, said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? For whether is easier to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee? or to say, Arise and walk? But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsey) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house. And he arose, and departed to his house. But when the multitude saw it, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

*S The twentieth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

A Lmighty and merciful God, of thy bountiful goodness keep us from all things that may hurt us: that we being ready both in body and soul, may with free hearts accomplish those things that thou wouldest have done, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 5. 15.*

S ee that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but

as wise, redeeming the time, because the days are evil. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess: but be filled with the Spirit: speaking to your selves in psalms, and hymns, and spiritual songs, finging, and making melody in your heart to the Lord, giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father, in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ, submitting your selves one to another in the fear of God.

*The Gospel. Matth. 22. 1.*

*J*esus said, The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son, and sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come. Again he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage. But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise: and the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them. But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city. Then saith he

112 *The twentyfirst Sunday after Trinity.*

he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy. Go ye therefore into the high-ways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage. So those servants went out into the high-ways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment: and he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding garment? And he was speechles. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into utter darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. For many are called, but few are chosen.

**J** *The twentyfirst Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**rant we beseech thee, merciful Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serve thee with a quiet mind, through Jefus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Ephes. 6. 10.*

**M**Y brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armour of God, that

ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all to stand. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness: and your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace. Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the spirit, which is the word of God. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance, and supplication for all Saints, and for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel: for which I am an ambassadour in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

*The Gospel. John 4. 46.*

**T**here was a certain noble man, whose son was sick at Capernaum. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Ju-

dea

## The twentysecond Sunday after Trinity. 113

dea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son : for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. The noble man saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way, thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth. Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend : and they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth : and himself believed, and his whole house. This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

### The twentysecond Sunday after Trinity.

#### The Collect.

**L**ord we beseech thee to keep thy houshold the Church in continual godliness, that through thy protection it may be free from all adversities, and devoutly given to serve thee in good works, to

the glory of thy Name through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Phil. 1. 13.*

I Thank my God upon every remembrance of you, always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, for your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now ; being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you, will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ, even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart, in as much as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all, in the bowels of Jesus Christ. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge, and in all judgment : that ye may approve things that are excellent, that ye may be sincere, and without offence till the day of Christ : being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ unto the glory and praise of God.

*The Gospel. Matth. 18. 21.*

**P**eter said unto Jesus, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him ? till seven times ? Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times : but, until seventy times seyen.

I There-

114    *The twentythird Sunday after Trinity.*

Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king which would take account of his servants. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him which ought him ten thousand talents. But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which ought him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all. And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt. So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me: shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee? And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

¶ *The twentythird Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

**G**od our refuge & strength, which art the author of all godliness, be ready to hear the devout prayers of thy Church: and grant that those things which we ask faithfully, we may obtain effectually, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Phil. 3. 17.*

**B**Rethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so, as ye have us for an ensample. (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ: whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly: and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things) For our conversation is in heaven, from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: who shall change

*The twentyfourth Sunday after Trinity.* 115

change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

*The Gospel. Matth. 22. 15.*

**T**HEN went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might intangle him in his talk. And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not? But Jesus perceived their wickednes, and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? Shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? They say unto him, Cesars. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar, the things which are Cesars: and unto God, the things that are Gods: When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

*The twentyfourth Sunday after Trinity.*

*The Collect.*

Ord we beseech thee, affoil thy people from their of-

fences, that through thy beautiful goodnes we may be delivered from the bonds of all those sins, which by our frailty we have committed. Grant this, &c.

*The Epistle. Coloss. 1. 3.*

**W**E give thanks to God, and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you: since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints; for the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel: which is come unto you, as it is in all the world, and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow-servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ: who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit. For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will, in all wisdom and spiritual understanding. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God: strengthened with all might according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering

116      *The twentyfifth Sunday after Trinity.*

with joyfulness: giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the Saints in light.

*The Gospel. Matth. 9. 18.*

**W**hile Jesus spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples. (And behold, a woman which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hemm of his garment. For she said within her self, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. But Jesus turned him about: and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour) And when Jesus came into the rulers house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, he said unto them, Give place, for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

**T**he twentyfifth Sunday after Trinity.

*The Collect.*

**S**tirr up we beseech thee, O Lord, the wills of thy faithful people, that they plenteously bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plenteously rewarded, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Jer. 23. 5.*

**B**ehold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a king shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. Therefore behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt: but the Lord liveth, which brought up, and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them, and they shall dwell in their own land.

*The Gospel. John 6. 5.*

**W**hen Jesus then lift up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread that these many eat?

eat? (And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do) Philip answered him, Two hundred penny-worth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peters brother, saith unto him, There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves, and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down, and likewise of the fishes, as much as they would. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost. Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above, unto them that had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world.

*If there be any more Sundays before ADVENT Sunday, to supply the same, shall be taken the*

*Service of some of those Sundays  
that were omitted between the  
Epiphany and Septuagesima.  
But the same shall follow the  
twentyfourth Sunday after Trinity.  
And if there be fewer  
Sundays than twentyfive before  
Advent, then shall the twen-  
tythird or twentyfourth, or  
both be omitted; so that the five  
and twentieth shall never either  
alter, or be left out, but be al-  
ways used immediately before  
Advent Sunday, to which the  
Epistle and Gospel of that do  
expressly relate.*

### ¶ St. ANDREW'S DAY.

*The Collect.*

A Lmighty God, which didst give such grace unto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that he readily obeyed the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him without delay: grant unto us all, that we being called by thy holy word, may forthwith give over our selves obediently to fulfil thy holy Commandments, through the same Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Rom. 10. 9.*

I F thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart, that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. For the scrip-

I 3 ture

ture faith, whosoever believeth on him, shall not be ashamed. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all, is rich unto all that call upon him. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord, shall be saved: How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? And how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher? And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things? But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias faith, Lord, who hath believed our report? So then, faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. But I say, Did not Israel know? First, Moses faith, I will provoke you to jealousy, by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. But Esaias is very bold, and faith, I was found of them that sought me not: I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gain-saying people,

*The Gospel. Matth. 4. 18.*

**J**Esus walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon, called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: (for they were fishers) And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets: and he called them. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

**J** St. Thomas the Apostle.

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty and everlasting God, which for the more confirmation of the faith, didst suffer thy holy Apostle Saint Thomas to be doubtful in thy Sons Resurrection: grant us so perfectly, and without all doubt to believe in thy Son Jesus Christ, that our Faith in thy sight never be reproved. Hear us, O Lord, through the same Jesus Christ, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour, &c.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 2. 19.*

**N**OW ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the Saints, and of the household of God; and are built upon the foundation of the Apostles and Pro-

**Prophets**, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner-stone, in whom all the building fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord : in whom you also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit.

ten in this Book. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ the Son of God, and that believing ye might have life through his Name.

## **The Conversion of St. Paul.**

## The Collect.

*The Gospel. John 20. 24.*  
T homas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord: but he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe. And after eight days, again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be unto you. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side, and be not faithless, but believing. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord, and my God. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not writ-

**G**od, which hast taught all the world, through the preaching of thy blessed Apostle Saint Paul: grant we beseech thee, that we which have his wonderful conversion in remembrance, may follow and fulfil thy holy doctrine that he taught, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Acts 9. 1.*

**A**nd Saul yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest, and desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. And as he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: It is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished, said,

Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. And Saul arose from the earth, and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Damascus. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias, and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street, which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas, for one called Saul of Tarsus: for behold, he prayeth, and hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias, coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight. Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem: and here he hath authority from the chief priests, to bind all that call on thy Name. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my Name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of

Israel. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my Names sake. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house, and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord (even Jesus that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest) hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the holy Ghost. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales, and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests? But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

*The Gospel. Matth. 19. 27.*  
**P**eter answered, and said unto Jesus, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee, what shall we have therefore? And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, that ye

which

## *The Purification of St. Mary the Virgin.* 121

which have followed me in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands for my Names sake, shall receive an hundred fold, and shall inherit everlasting life. But many *that are first*, shall be last ; and the last *shall be first*.

### *J The Purification of St. Mary the Virgin.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty and everlasting God, we humbly beseech thy Majesty, that as thy only begotten Son was this day presented in the temple in the substance of our flesh : so grant that we may be presented unto thee, with pure and clear minds, by Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

#### *The Epistle.*

*The same that is appointed for the Sunday.*

#### *The Gospel. Luke 2. 22.*

**A** Nd when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses, were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord, (as it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb

shall be called holy to the Lord) and to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtle-doves, or two young pigeons. And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon, and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel : and the holy Ghost was upon him. And it was revealed unto him by the holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lords Christ. And he came by the Spirit into the temple.

### *J St. Matthias day.*

#### *The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty God, which in the place of the traitor Judas, didst choose thy faithful servant Saint Matthias to be of the number of the twelve apostles : grant that thy church, being alway preserved from false apostles, may be ordered and guided by faithful and true pastors, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

#### *The Epistle. Act. 1. 15.*

**A** Nd in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of the names together were about an hundred and twenty) Men and brethren, This scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was

guide

122 St. Matthias day. *Annunciation, &c.*

guide to them that took Jesus. For he was numbred with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity, and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem, insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Acel-dama, that is to say, The field of blood. For it is written in the book of psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: And his bishoprick let another take. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us, all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was furname Justus, and Matthias. And they prayed, and said, Thou Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen, that he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place. And they gave forth their lots, and the lot fell upon Matthias, and he was numbred with the eleven apostles.

*The Gospel. Matth. 11. 25.*

**A**T that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so Father, for so it seemed good in thy sight. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son but the Father: neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me, for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.

**J** *Annunciation of the blessed Virgin Mary.*

*The Collect.*

**W**E beseech thee Lord, pour thy grace into our hearts, that as we have known Christ thy Sons incarnation by the message of an angel: so by his cross and passion, we may be brought unto the glory of his resurrection, through the same Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Isai. 7. 10.*

**M**oreover, the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God, ask it either in

the

the depth, or in the height above. But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David, Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign, Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

*The Gospel. Luke 1. 26.*

And in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent from God, unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, to a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgins name was Mary. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God. And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a Son, and shalt call his name Jesus. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest, and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his fa-

ther David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end. Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? And the angel answered and said unto her, The holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee, shall be called the Son of God. And behold, thy cousin Elizabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age, and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren: for with God nothing shall be unpossible. And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord, be it unto me according to thy word: and the angel departed from her.

### Saint Mark's day.

*The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast instructed thy holy Church with the heavenly doctrine of thy Evangelist Saint Mark: give us grace that we be not like children, carried away with every blast of vain doctrine, but that we may be firmly established in the truth of thy holy Gospel, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Ephes. 4. 7.*

Unto every one of us is given grace according to

to the measure of the gift of Christ. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth? He that descended, is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things) And he gave some, apostles: and some, prophets: and some, evangelists: and some, pastours and teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ: that we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive: but speaking the truth in love may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: from whom the whole body fitly joined together, and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body, unto the edifying of it self in love.

*The Gospel. John 15. 1.*

I Am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit, he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of it self, except it abide in the vine: no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered, and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit, so shall ye be my disciples. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love: even as I have kept my Fathers commandments, and abide in his love. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.

**J** St. Philip and James Day.  
*The Collect.*

A Lmighty God, whom truly to know is everlasting life: grant us perfectly to know thy Son Jesus Christ to be the Way, the Truth, and the Life, as thou hast taught St. Philip, and other the Apostles, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. James 1. 1.*

James a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations, knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not, and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea, driven with the wind, and tossed. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord. A double-minded man is unstable in all his ways. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted: but the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. For the sun is no sooner risen with

a burning heat, but it withereth the grass; and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

*The Gospel. John 14. 1.*

**A**ND Jesus said unto his disciples, Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. In my Fathers house are many mansions, if it were not so, I would have told you: I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto my self, that where I am, there ye may be also. And whether I go ye know, and the way ye know. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whether thou goest: and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath

hath seen me, hath seen the Father, and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father? Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you, I speak not of my self: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doth the works. Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works sake. Verily verily I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do, shall he do also, and greater works than these shall he do, because I go unto my Father. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

**S**t. Barnabe *Apostle.*

*The Collect.*

**L**ord Almighty, which hast endowed thy holy Apostle Saint Barnabas with singular gifts of the holy Ghost: let us not be destitute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace, to use them alway to thy honour and glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Acts 11. 22.*

**T**hen tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. Who when he

came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. For he was a good man, and full of the holy Ghost, and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul. And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people, and the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch. And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world, which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

*The Gospel. John 15. 12.*

**T**HIS is my commandment, that ye love one another, as I have loved you. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you

you not servants, for the servant knoweth not what his lord doth, but I have called you friends: for all things that I have heard of my Father, I have made known unto you. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that you should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my Name, he may give it you.

**T** *St. John Baptist.**The Collect.*

A lmighty God, by whose providence thy servant St. John Baptist was wonderfully born, and sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Saviour, by preaching of penance: make us so to follow his doctrine and holy life, that we may truly repent according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speak the truth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the truths sake, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Isa. 40. 1.*

C omfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lords hand double for all her sins. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness,

Prepare ye the way of y<sup>r</sup> Lord, make straight in the desert a high way for our God. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain. And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken *it*. The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grafts, and all the goodliness thereof, *is* as the flower of the field. The grafts withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people *is* grafts. The grafts withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain: O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength: lift *it* up, be not afraid: say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God. Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.

*The*

*The Gospel Luke 1. 57.*

**N**ow Elizabeths full time came, that she should be delivered, and she brought forth a son. And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her, and they rejoiced with her. And it came to pass that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child, and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. And his mother answered and said, Not so, but he shall be called John. And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John: and they marvelled all. And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them, and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill-country of Judea. And all they that heard them, laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be? and the hand of the Lord was with him. And his father Zacharias was filled with the holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying, Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, for he hath visited and redeemed his people, and hath

raised up an horn of salvation for us, in the house of his servant David: as he spake by the mouth of his holy Prophets, which have been since the world began. That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us. To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant: the oath which he sware to our father Abraham, that he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hands of our enemies, might serve him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. And thou child shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his ways; to give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the remission of their sins through the tender mercy of our God: whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us, to give light to them that sit in darkness, and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

**J** St. Peter's Day.

*The Collect.*

**A** Lmighty God, which by thy Son Jesus Christ hast given

given to thy Apostle St. Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flock: make, we beseech thee, all Bishops, Presbyters and Ministers diligently to preach thy holy Word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receive the crown of everlasting glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Acts 12. 1.*

**N**ow about that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further, to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread) And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him, intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people. Peter therefore was kept in prison, but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains, and the keepers before the door kept the prison. And behold, the Angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter

on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the Angel said unto him, Gird thy self, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he faith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. And he went out, and followed him, and wist not that it was true which was done by the Angel: but thought he saw a vision. When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city, which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street, and forthwith the Angel departed from him. And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his Angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

*The Gospel. Matth. 16. 13.*

**W**hen Jesus came into the coasts of Cefarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say, that I, the Son of man, am? And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist, some Elias, and others Jeremias, or one of the prophets. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art

K Christ

Christ the Son of the living God. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. And I say also unto thee, that thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church: and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth, shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth, shall be loosed in heaven.

**J** St. James the Apostle.  
The Collect.

**G**rant, O merciful God, that as thine holy Apostle St. James, leaving his father, and all that he had, without delay was obedient unto the calling of thy Son Jesus Christ, and followed him: So we forsaking all worldly and carnal affections, may be evermore ready to follow thy commandments, through Jesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle. Acts 11.27.

**I**N those days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit, that there should be great dearth throughout all the world, which came to pass in the days of Claudius

Cesar. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul. Now about that time, Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further, to take Peter also.

The Gospel. Marth. 20.20.

**T**hen came to him the mother of Zebedees children, with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She faith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left in thy kingdom. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared

pared of my Father. And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren. But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great, exercise authority upon them. But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister. And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant. Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

*¶ St. Bartholomew the Apostle.**The Collect.*

O Almighty and everlasting God, which hast given grace to thine Apostle Saint Bartholomew, truly to believe and to preach thy word: grant we beseech thee, unto thy Church, both to love that he believed, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Acts 5. 12.*

BY the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomons porch. And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them. And believers were the more

added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women) Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least, the shadow of Peter passing by, might overshadow some of them. There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

*The Gospel. Luke 22. 24.*

A Nd there was a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and they that exercise authority upon them, are called benefactors. But ye shall not be so; but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations: And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me: that ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

## ¶ St. Matthew the Apostle.

*The Collect.*

**A**Lmighty God, which by thy blessed Son didst call St. Matthew from the receipt of custom, to be an Apostle and Evangelist: grant us grace to forsake all covetous desires, and inordinate love of riches, and to follow thy said Son Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth, &c.

*The Epistle. 2 Cor. 4. 1.*

**S**EEING we have this ministry, as we have received mercy we faint not, but have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully, but by manifestation of the truth, commanding our selves to every mans conscience in the sight of God. But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost. In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, shoulde shine unto them. For we preach not our selves, but Christ Jesus the Lord, and our selves your servants for Jesus sake. For God who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God, in the face of Jesus Christ.

*The Gospel. Matth. 9. 9.*

**A**ND as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many Publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your master with Publicans and sinners? But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

## ¶ St. Michael and all Angels.

*The Collect.*

**E**VERLASTING God, which hast ordained and constituted the services of all Angels and men in a wonderful order: mercifully grant, that they which alway do thee service in heaven, may by thy appointment, succour and defend us in earth, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

*The Epistle. Revel. 12. 7.*

**T**HERE was war in heaven, Michael and his angels fought against the dragon, and the dragon fought and his angels:

gels: and prevailed not, neither was their place found any more in heaven. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the devil and satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God, day and night. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony, and they loved not their lives unto the death. Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them; woe to the inhabitors of the earth, and of the sea: for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name, receiveth me. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. Wo unto the world because of offences: for it must needs be that offences come: but wo to that man by whom the offence cometh. Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, that in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

The Gospel. *Matth.* 18. 1.

At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them, and said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Whosoever therefore shall

**J St. Luke the Evangelist.**  
**The Collect.**

**A** Lmighty God, which cal-  
ledst Saint Luke the Phy-  
sician, whose praise is in the  
Gospel, to be a physician of the  
soul: grant we beseech thee,

that by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine all the diseases of our souls may be healed, through thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. 2 Tim. 4. 5.*

**W**atch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an Evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord the righteous judge shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me. For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Theffalonia: Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. Only Luke is with me. Take Mark and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus. The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the books, but especially the parchments. Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil, the Lord reward him according to his works. Of whom be thou ware also, for he hath greatly withheld our words.

*The Gospel. Luke 10. 1.*

**T**He Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city, and place, whither he himself would come. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest. Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves. Carry neither purse nor scrip, nor shoes, and salute no man by the way. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire.

**J** Simon and Jude Apostles.  
*The Collect.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, which hast builded thy Church upon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the head cornerstone: Grant us so to be joined together in unity of spirit by their doctrine, that we may be made an holy Temple, acceptable unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

*The Epistle. Jude 1.*

Jude the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called: mercy unto you, and peace, and love be multiplied. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation: it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the Saints. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness, unto the judgment of the great day. Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. Like-

wife also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

*The Gospel. John 15. 17.*

**T**Hese things I command you, that ye love one another. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than the lord: if they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you: if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. But all these things will they do unto you for my names sake, because they know not him that sent me. If I had not come, and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin. He that hateth me, hateth my Father also. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen, and hated both me and my Father. But *this cometh to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even

the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

**¶ All Saints Day.**

*The Collect.*

**A**lmighty God, which hast knit together thy elect in one Communion and fellowship in the mystical body of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: grant us grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all virtuous and godly living, that we may come to those unspeakable joys, which thou hast prepared for them that unfainedly love thee. through Jesus Christ our Lord,

*Amen.*

*The Epistle. Revel. 7. 2.*

**B**ehold, I John saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand, of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

Of the tribe of Juda, were sealed twelve thousand,

Of the tribe of Reuben, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Gad, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Aser, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Nephthali, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Manasses, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Simeon, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Levi, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Issachar, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Zabulon, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Joseph, were sealed twelve thousand.

Of the tribe of Benjamin, were sealed twelve thousand.

After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before ſe throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands: and cried with a loud voice, ſaying, Salvation to our God which ſitteth upon the throne, and unto ſe Lamb. And all the Angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders, and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God, ſaying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might be unto our God

God for ever and ever. *Amen.*

*The Gospel. Matth. 5. 1.*  
Jesus seeing the multitudes, went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him. And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain

mercy. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. Blessed are the peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely for my sake. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

---

## ¶ The Order of the Administration of the Lord's Supper, or holy Communion.

*So many as intend to be partakers of the holy Communion, shall signify their Names to the Presbyter or Curate over night, or else in the morning afore the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediately after.*

*And if any of those be an open and notorious evil liver, so that the Church by him is offended, or have done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the Presbyter or Curate having knowledge thereof, shall call him, and advertise him, in any ways not to presume to come to the Lords Table, until he have openly declared himself to have truly repented and amended his former naughty life, that the Church may thereby be satisfied, which afore was offended, and that he have recompensed the parties whom he hath done wrong unto, or at the least declare himself to be in full purpose so to do, as soon as he conveniently may.*

*The same order shall the Presbyter or Curate use with those betwixt whom he perceiveth malice and hatred to reign, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, until he know them to be reconciled. And if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgive from*

from the bottom of his heart all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himself hath offended, and the other party will not be persuaded to a godly unity, but remain still in his frowardness and malice: the Presbyter or Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The holy Table having at the Communion time a Carpet, and a fair white linen cloth upon it, with other decent furniture, meet for the high mysteries there to be celebrated, shall stand at the uppermost part of the Chancel or Church, where the Presbyter standing at the north-side or end thereof, shall say the Lords prayer, with this Collect following for due preparation.

**O**UR Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

**A**LMIGHTY God, unto whom all hearts be open, all desires known, and from whom no secrets are hid: cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly love thee, and worthily magnify thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**T**hen shall the Presbyter, turning to the people, rehearse distinctly all the **TEN COMMANDMENTS**: The people all the while kneeling, and asking God mercy for the transgres-

sion of every duty therein; either according to the letter, or to the mystical importance of the said Commandment.

**G**OD spake these words and said, I am the Lord thy God: Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

**P**eople. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts to keep this law.

**P**resbyter. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing, that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thy self to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me: and shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

**P**eople. Lord have mercy upon

pon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain : for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Remember the Sabbath-day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work. But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God : in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattel, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day : wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath-day, and hallowed it.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Honour thy father and mother : that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Thou shalt not kill.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts, etc.

Presbyter. Thou shalt not steal.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and incline our hearts,  
etc.

Presbyter. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbours.

People. Lord have mercy upon us, and write all these thy laws in our hearts we beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow one of these two Collects for the King, and the Collect of the day, the Presbyter standing up, and saying,

¶ Let us pray.  
A Lmighty God, whose kingdom is everlasting, and power infinite, have mercy upon thy holy Catholick Church, and in this particular Church in which we live so rule the heart of thy chosen servant C H A R L E S our King and Goverour, that he knowing whose minister he is) may above

above all things seek thy honour and glory, and that we his subjects (duly considering whose authority he hath) may faithfully serve, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee, and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Jesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost liveth and reigneth, ever one God world without end. *Amen.*

**A**lmighty and everlasting God, we be taught by thy holy word, that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and governance, and that thou doest dispose and turn them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose and govern the heart of *CHARLES* thy servant our King and Governor, that in all his thoughts, words and works, he may ever seek thy honour and glory, and study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace and godliness: Grant this, O merciful Father, for thy dear Sons sake Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**T**immediately after the Collects, the Presbyter shall read the Epistle, saying thus: The Epistle written in the Chapter of at the verse. And when he hath done, he shall say: Here endeth the Epistle. *And the Epistle ended, the Gof-*

*pel shall be read, the Presbyter saying:* The holy Gospel is written in the Chapter of at the verse. *And then the people all standing up shall say:* Glory be to thee, O Lord. *At the end of the Gospel, the Presbyter shall say:* So endeth the holy Gospel. *And the people shall answer:* Thanks be to thee, O Lord, *And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be said or sung this Creed, all still reverently standing up.*

**I** believe in one God the Father Almighty, maker of Heaven and Earth, and of all things visible and invisible: and in one Lord Jesus Christ the only begotten Son of God, begotten of his Father before all worlds, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made: who for us men, and for our salvation, came down from heaven, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and was made man, and was crucified also for us under Pontius Pilate. He suffered, and was buried, and the third day he rose again according to the Scriptures, and ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shall come again with glory, to judge both the quick and the dead:

dead: whose kingdom shall have no end. And I believe in the holy Ghost, the Lord and giver of life, who proceedeth from the Father and the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I believe one Catholick and Apostolick Church. I acknowledge one Baptism for the remission of sins. And I look for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. *Amen.*

¶ After the Creed, if there be no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies which shall hereafter be set forth by common authority.

After such Sermon, Homily, or Exhortation, the Presbyter or Curate shall declare unto the people whether there be any Holy-days, or Fasting-days the week following, and earnestly exhort them to remember the poor, saying (for the offertory) one or moe of these Sentences following, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion, according to the length, or shortness of the time that the people are offering.

And in process of time it came to p[ro]f[ess] that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the Lord: and Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock, and of the fat thereof. And the Lord had respect unto Abel, and to

his offering: but unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. *Gen. 4. 3.*

Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart, ye shall take my offering. *Exod. 25. 2.*

Ye shall not appear before the Lord empty: every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the Lord your God which he hath given you. *Deut. 16. 16.*

David blessed the Lord before all the congregation: and said, Blessed be thou, O Lord God, for ever and ever. Thine, O Lord, is the greatness, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth, is thine: thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all: Both riches and honour come of thee, and of thine own do we give unto thee. I know also my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of my heart I have willingly offered all these things. And now have I seen with joy thy people which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee. *1 Chron. 29. 10.*

Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name, bring an offering, and come into his courts. *Psal. 96. 8.*

Lay

Lay not up for your selves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for your selves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. *Math. 6. 19, 20.*

Not every one that faith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heaven. *Mat. 7. 12.*

Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into it: and many that were rich cast in much. And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing. And he called unto him his disciples, and faith unto them, Verily I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury. For all they did cast in of their abundance: but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living. *Mark 12. 41, 42, 43, 44.*

Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? *1 Cor. 9. 7.*

If we have sown unto you

spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things? *1 Cor. 9. 11.*

Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things, live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar, are partakers with the altar? Even so hath the Lord ordained, that they which preach the Gospel, should live of the Gospel. *1 Cor. 9. 13, 14.*

He which soweth sparingly, shall reap sparingly: and he which soweth bountifully, shall reap bountifully. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give*; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. *2 Cor. 9. 6, 7.*

Let him that is taught in the word, communicate unto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. *Galat. 6. 6, 7.*

Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy. That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate: laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

life. 1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19.

God is not unrighteous, to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. Heb. 6. 10.

To do good, and to communicate forget not, for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. Heb. 13. 16.

¶ While the Presbyter distinctly pronounceth some or all of these sentences for the Offertory, the Deacon, or (if no such be present) one of the Church-wardens shall receive the devotions of the people there present in a bason provided for that purpose. And when all have offered, he shall reverently bring the said bason with the oblations therein, and deliver it to the Presbyter, who shall humbly present it before the Lord, and set it upon the holy Table. And the Presbyter shall then offer up and place the bread and wine prepared for the Sacrament upon the Lords Table, that it may be ready for that service. And then he shall say,

¶ Let us pray for the whole state of Christ's church militant here in earth.

A lmighty and everliving God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught us to make prayers and supplications, and to give thanks for all men:

we humbly beseech thee, most mercifully (to accept our alms, and) to receive these our prayers, which we offer unto thy divine Majesty,

If there be no alms given to the poor, then shall the words (of accepting our alms) be left out unsaid. beseeching thee to inspire continually the universal church with the spirit of truth, unity, and concord: and grant that all they that do confess thy holy name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and live in unity and godly love. We beseech thee also to save and defend all Christian Kings, Princes, and Governours, and specially thy servant Charles our King, that under him we may be godly and quietly governed: and grant unto his whole counsel, and to all that be put in authority under him, that they may truly and indifferently minister justice, to the punishment of wickedness and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and virtue. Give grace (O heavenly Father) to all Bishops, Presbyters, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine set forth thy true and lively word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy sacraments: and to all thy people give thy heavenly grace, that with meek heart, and due reverence they may hear and receive thy holy word, truly serving

ving thee in holiness and righteousness all the days of their

*When there  
is no commu-  
nion, these  
words thus in-  
closed [ ] are  
to be left out.*  
life. [ And we commend especially unto thy merciful goodness, the congregation which is here assembled in thy name to celebrate the commemoration of the most precious death and sacrifice of thy Son and our Saviour Jesus Christ. ] And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodness, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sickness, or any other adversity. And we also bless thy holy name for all those thy servants, who having finished their course in faith, do now rest from their labours. And we yield unto thee most high praise and hearty thanks for the wonderful grace and vertue declared in all thy saints, who have been the choice vessels of thy grace, and the lights of the world in their several generations: most humbly beseeching thee, that we may have grace to follow the example of their stedfastness in thy faith, and obedience to thy holy commandments, that at the day of the general resurrection, we, and all they which are of the mystical body of thy Son, may be set on his right hand, and hear that his most

joyful voice, Come ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. Grant this, O Father, for Jesus Christs sake our only Mediator and Advocate. Amen.

*T Then shall follow this exhortation at certain times when the Presbyter or Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy communion.*

**W**E be come together at this time (dearly beloved brethren) to feed at the Lords supper, unto the which in Gods behalf I bid you all that be here present, and beseech you for the Lord Jesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so lovingly called and bidden of God himself. Ye know how grievous and unkind a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of provision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit down, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most unthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be moved? Who would not think a great injury and wrong done unto him? Wherefore most dearly beloved in Christ, take ye good heed, lest ye withdrawing yourselves from this holy Supper, provoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easy matter for

for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly busines: but such excuses be not so easilly accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come: Wherefore then do ye not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, You will not come? When you should return to God, will you excuse your self, and say that you be not ready? Consider earnestly with your selves, how little such feigned excuses shall avail before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a Farm, or would try their yokes of Oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted unworthy of that heavenly feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalf, I exhort you as you love your own salvation, that ye will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Son of God did vouchsafe to offer up himself by death upon the croſs for our salvation: even so it is our duty to celebrate and receive the holy Communion together in the remembrance of his death and sacrifice, as he himself command-

ded. Now if ye will in no wise thus do, consider with your selves how great injury you do unto God, and how fore punishment hangeth over your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so grievously in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that unto this unkindness you will not add any more: Which thing ye shall do, if ye stand by as gazers, and lookers on them that do communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selves. For what thing can this be accounted else, than a further contempt and unkindness unto God? Truly, it is a great unthankfulness to say nay when ye be called: but the fault is much greater when men stand by, and yet will not receive this holy sacrament which is offered unto them. I pray you, what can this be else, but even to have the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said unto all, Take ye, and eat; Take and drink ye all of this, Do this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall ye hear these words? what will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising and mocking of the testament of Christ? wherefore rather than ye should so do, depart you hence, and give place to them that be godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you

you ponder with your selves, from whom ye depart; ye depart from the Lords table, ye depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, ye shall by Gods grace return to a better mind: for the obtaining whereof, we shall make our humble petitions, while we shall receive the holy Communion.

**S** And sometime shall this be said also, at the discretion of the Presbyter or Curate.

**D**early beloved, forasmuch as our duty is to render to almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that he hath given his Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, not only to die for us, but also to be our spiritual food and sustenance, as it is declared unto us, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receive it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receive it unworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignity of the holy mystery, and the great peril of the unworthy receiving thereof, and so to search and examine your own consciences, as you should come holy and clean to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you

come but in the marriage garment required of God in holy scripture, and so come and be received, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly Table. The way and means thereto is: First, to examine your lives and conversation by the rule of Gods commandments, and wherein soever ye shall perceive your selves to have offended, either by will, word, or deed, there bewail your own sinful lives, and confess your selves to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if ye shall perceive your offences to be such, as be not only against God, but also against your neighbours: then ye shall reconcile your selves unto them, ready to make restitution and satisfaction according to the uttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgive other that have offended you, as you would have forgiveness of your offences at Gods hand: for otherwise the receiving of the holy Communion doth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the means aforesaid, cannot quiet

his

his own conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsel, then let him come to me, or some other discreet and learned Presbyter or Minister of Gods word, and open his grief, that he may receive such ghostly counsel, advice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word he may receive comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and avoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

*¶ Then shall the Presbyter say this Exhortation.*

**D**Early beloved in the Lord, ye that mind to come to the holy Communion of the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ, must consider what St. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how he exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eat of that Bread, and drink of that Cup. For as the benefit is great, if with a true penitent heart and lively faith we receive that holy Sacrament: (for then we spiritually eat the flesh of Christ, and drink his blood: then we dwell in Christ, and Christ in us; we be one with Christ, and Christ with us) So is the danger great, if we receive the same unworthily: for then we be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Savi-

our; we eat and drink our own damnation, not considering the Lords body: we kindle Gods wrath against us: we provoke him to plague us with divers diseases, and sundry kinds of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemer of God, an hinderer or flanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or envy, or in any other grievous crime, bewail your sins, and come not to this holy table: lest after the taking of that holy sacrament, the devil enter into you, as he entred into Judas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soul. Judge therefore your selves (brethren) that ye be not judged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your sins past: have a lively and stedfast faith in Christ our Saviour. Amend your lives, and be in perfect charity with all men, so shall ye be meet partakers of those holy mysteries. And above all things, ye must give most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Saviour Christ, both God and man, who did humble himself even to the death upon the cross for us miserable sinners, which lay in darkness and shadow of death, that he might make us the children of God, and exalt us to

everlasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great love of our Master and only Saviour Jesus Christ, thus dying for us, and the innumerable benefits which by his precious blood-shedding he hath obtained to us: he hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his love, and continual remembrance of his death, to our great and endless comfort. To him therefore with the Father, and the holy Ghost, let us give (as we are most bounden) continual thanks, submitting our selves wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serve him in true holiness and righteousness all the days of our life. Amen.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter say to them that come to receive the holy Communion, this invitation.

**V** ou that do truly and earnestly repent you of your sins, and be in love and charity with your neighbours, and intend to lead a new life, following the Commandments of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy ways: Draw near, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekly kneeling upon your knees.

**J** Then shall this general confession be made, in the name of all those that are minded to receive the holy Communion, by the Presbyter himself, or the Deacon, both he and all the people kneeling humbly upon their knees.

**A** Lmighty God, Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, maker of all things, judge of all men, we acknowledge and bewail our manifold sins and wickedness, which we from time to time most grievously have committed, by thought, word, and deed, against thy divine Majesty, provoking most justly thy wrath and indignation against us. We do earnestly repent, and be heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous unto us, the burden of them is intolerable. Have mercy upon us, have mercy upon us, most merciful Father, for thy Son our Lord Jesus Christ's sake, forgive us all that is past, and grant that we may ever hereafter serve and please thee, in newness of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter or the Bishop (being present) stand up, and turning himself to the people, pronounce the Absolution, as followeth.

**A** Lmighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy

mercy hath promised forgiveness of sins to all them which with hearty repentance and true faith turn unto him: have mercy upon you, pardon and deliver you from all your sins, confirm and strengthen you in all goodness, and bring you to everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Presbyter also say.

¶ Hear what comfortable words our Saviour Christ faith unto all that truly turn to him.

Come unto me all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. *Matth. 11. 28.* So God loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son: that whosoever believeth in him, should not perish, but have everlasting life. *John 3. 16.*

¶ Hear also what St. Paul saith.

This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. *1 Tim. 1. 15.*

¶ Hear also what St. John saith.

If any man sin; we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: and he is the propitiation for our sins. *1 John 2. 1, 2.*

¶ After which the Presbyter shall proceed, saying,  
Lift up your hearts.

*Answer.* We lift them up unto the Lord.

Presbyter. Let us give thanks unto our Lord God.

*Answer.* It is meet and right so to do.

Presbyter. It is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places, give thanks unto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty, everlasting God.

¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there be any especially appointed: or else immediately shall follow.

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

#### ¶ PROPER PREFACES.

¶ Upon Christmas Day, and seven Days after.

B Ecause thou didest give Jesus Christ thine only Son to be born as on this day for us, who by the operation of the holy Ghost, was made very man, of the substance of the blessed virgin Mary his mother, and that without spot of sin, to make us clean from all sin. Therefore with Angels, and Archangels, &c.

¶ Upon Easter-Day, and seven Days after.

B Ut chiefly are we bound to praise thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord: for he is the very Paschal lamb, which

L 3 was

was offered for us, and hath taken away the sin of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life again, hath restored to us everlasting life. Therefore with angels, &c.

**J** Upon the Ascension-Day, and seven Days after.

**T**hrough thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious resurrection manifestly appeared to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended up into heaven, to prepare a place for us, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reign with him in glory. Therefore with angels and archangels, &c.

**J** Upon Whitsunday, and six Days after.

**T**hrough Jesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came down this day from heaven, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty wind in the likeness of fiery tongues lighting upon the Apostles, to teach them, and to lead them to all truth, giving them both the gift of divers languages, and also boldness with fervent zeal constantly to preach the Gospel unto all nations, whereby we are brought out of darkness and error, into the clear light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Son Jesus Christ. Therefore with angels, &c.

**J** Upon the Feast of Trinity only.

**T**is very meet, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places give thanks to thee, O Lord Almighty, and everlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one only person, but three persons in one substance. For that which we believe of the glory of the Father, the same we believe of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with angels, &c.

**J** After which Prefaces shall follow immediately this Doxology.

**T**herefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heaven, we laud and magnify thy glorious Name, evermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God of hosts, Heaven and earth are full of thy glory. Glory be to thee, O Lord most high.

**J** Then the Presbyter standing up, shall say the Prayer of Consecration, as followeth; but then during the time of Consecration, he shall stand at such a part of the holy Table, where he may with the more ease and decency use both his hands.

**A** Lmighty God our heavenly Father, which of thy tender mercy didst give thy only Son Jesus Christ to suffer death

death upon the Cross for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himself once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sins of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy gospel command us to continue a perpetual memory of that his precious death and sacrifice, until his coming again: Hear us, O merciful Father, we most humbly beseech thee, and of thy almighty goodness vouchsafe so to bless and sanctify with thy word and holy Spirit these thy gifts and creatures of bread and wine, that they may be unto us the body and blood of thy most dearly beloved Son; so that we receiving them according to thy Son our Saviour Jesus Christ's holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of the same his most precious body and blood: who in the night

that he was betrayed

At these words [took bread] ed, took bread, and when he had given bread] the thanks, he brake it, Presbyter that officiates is to take the Pa- and gave it to his disciples, saying, Take, eat, this is ten in his hand. my body, which is given for you; do this in remembrance of me. Likewise, after supper he took

At these words [took the cup] he had given thanks, he gave it to them,

saying, Drink ye all of this, for this is my blood of the new testament, W is shed for you, and for many, for the remission of sins: do this as oft as ye shall drink it in remembrance of me.

**J** Immediately after shall be said this Memorial or Prayer of Oblation, as followeth.

**W** Herefore O Lord and heavenly Father, according to the institution of thy dearly beloved Son our Saviour Jesus Christ, we thy humble servants do celebrate and make here before thy divine Majesty, with these thy holy gifts, the memorial which thy Son hath willed us to make, having in remembrance his blessed passion, mighty resurrection, and glorious ascension, rendering unto thee most hearty thanks for the innumerable benefits procured unto us by the same. And we intirely desire thy fatherly goodness, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiving, most humbly beseeching thee to grant, that by the merits and death of thy Son Jesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we (and all thy whole Church) may obtain remission of our sins, and all other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present unto thee, O

L 4                   Lord,

Lord, our selves, our souls and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and lively sacrifice unto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that whosoever shall be partakers of this holy communion, may worthily receive the most precious body and blood of thy Son Jesus Christ, and be fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction, and made one body with him, that he may dwell in them, and they in him. And although we be unworthy, through our manifold sins, to offer unto thee any sacrifice: yet we beseech thee to accept this our bounden duty and service, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Jesus Christ our Lord: by whom, and with whom, in the unity of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be unto thee, O Father almighty, world without end. Amen.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter say: As our Saviour Christ hath commanded and taught us, we are bold to say,

**O** Ur Father which art in heaven, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, the power, and the

glory, for ever and ever. Amen.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter, kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of all them that shall communicate, this Collect of humble access, to the holy Communion, as followeth.

**W**E do not presume to come to this thy table ( O merciful Lord ) trusting in our own righteousness, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather up the crumbs under thy table. But thou art the same Lord, whose property is always to have mercy: grant us therefore, gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy dear Son Jesus Christ, and to drink his blood, that our sinful bodies may be made clean by his body, and our souls washed through his most precious blood, and that we may evermore dwell in him, and he in us. Amen.

**J** Then shall the Bishop, if he be present, or else the Presbyter that celebrateth, first receive the Communion in both kinds himself, and next deliver it to other Bishops, Presbyters and Deacons ( if any be there present ) that they may help him that celebrateth; and after to the people in due order, all humbly kneeling. And when he receiveth himself, or delivereth the bread to others, he shall say this benediction.

The

**T**He body of our Lord Jesuſ  
Chriſt, which was given  
to thee, preſerve thy body  
and ſoul unto everlasting life.

*Here the party receiving, ſhall  
ſay, Amen.*

**J** And the Presbyter or Minister  
that receivereth the cup himſelf,  
or delivereth it to others, ſhall  
ſay this benediction.

**T**He Blood of our Lord Jesuſ  
Chriſt which was ſhed for  
thee, preſerve thy body and  
ſoul unto everlasting life.

*Here the Party receiving ſhall  
ſay, Amen.*

**J** When all have communicated,  
he that celebraſt ſhall go to the  
Lord's Table, and cover with a  
ſair linen cloth, or corporal,  
that which remaineth of the  
conſecrated elements, and then  
ſay this Collect of thankſgiving,  
as followeth.

**A**lmighty and everliving  
God, we moſt heartily  
thank thee, for that thou doſt  
vouchſafe to feed us, which  
have duly received these holy  
mysteries, with the ſpiritual  
food of the moſt precious body  
and blood of thy Son our Sa-  
viour Jesuſ Chriſt, and doſt af-  
ſure us thereby of thy favour  
and goodness towards us, and  
that we be very members in-  
corporate in thy muſtical body,  
which is the bleſſed company  
of all fauithful people, and be  
also heirs through hope of thy  
everlasting kingdom, by the  
merits of the moſt precious

death and paſſion of thy dear  
Son: we now moſt humbly be-  
ſeech thee, O heavenly Father,  
ſo to affiſt us with thy grace,  
that we may continue in that  
holy fellowship, and do all ſuch  
good works as thou haſt prepa-  
red for us to walk in, through  
Jesuſ Chriſt our Lord; to whom  
with thee and the holy Ghost,  
be all honour and glory, world  
without end. *Amen.*

**J** Then ſhall be ſaid or ſung, Glo-  
ria in excelsis, as followeth.

**G** Lory be to God on high,  
and in earth peace, good  
will towards men. We praise  
thee, we bleſſ thee, we wor-  
ſhip thee, we glorify thee, we  
give thanks to thee for thy  
great glory, O Lord God, hea-  
venly King, God the Father  
Almighty, O Lord the only  
begotten Son Jesuſ Chriſt, O  
Lord God, Lamb of God, Son  
of the Father, that takeſt away  
the fins of the world, have mer-  
cy upon us. Thou that takeſt  
away the fins of the world,  
have mercy upon us. Thou  
that takeſt away the fins of the  
world, receive our prayer.  
Thou that ſitteſt at the right  
hand of God the Father, have  
mercy upon us: for thou only  
art holy, thou only art y' Lord,  
thou only O Chriſt, with the  
holy Ghost, art moſt high in  
the glory of God the Father.  
*Amen.*

**J** Then

**T**hen the Presbyter, or Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this Blessing.

**T**He peace of God which passeth all understanding, keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God, and of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remain with you always. *Amen.*

**T**After the Divine Service ended, that which was offered shall be divided in the presence of the Presbyter, and the Churchwardens, whereof one half shall be to the use of the Presbyter to provide him Books of holy Divinity: the other half shall be faithfully kept and employed on some pious or charitable use, for the decent furnishing of that Church, or the publick relief of their Poor, at the discretion of the Presbyter and Churchwardens.

**J**COLLECTS to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion; every such day one or more. And the same may be said also as often as occasion shall serve, after the Collects either of Morning and Evening Prayer, Communion, or Litany, by the dis-

cretion of the Presbyter or Minister.

**A**Sist us mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy servants towards the attainment of everlasting salvation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortal life, they may ever be defended by thy most gracious and ready help, through Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** Almighty Lord, and everlasting God, vouchsafe we beseech thee, to direct, sanctify, and govern both our hearts and bodies, in the ways of thy Laws, and in the works of thy Commandments, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and ever, we may be preserved in body and soul, through our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. *Amen.*

**G**rant we beseech thee Almighty God, that the words which we have heard this day with our outward ears, may through thy grace be so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in us the fruit of good living, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**P**revent us, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious favour, and further us with thy continual help, that in all our works begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may

may glorify thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercy obtain everlasting life, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

A Lmighty God the fountain of all Wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we ask, and our ignorance in asking: we beseech thee to have compassion upon our infirmities, and those things which for our unworthiness we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot ask, vouchsafe to give us, for the worthiness of thy Son Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

A Lmighty God, which hast promised to hear the petitions of them that ask in thy Sons name, we beseech thee mercifully to encline thine ears to us, that have made now our prayers and supplications unto thee, and grant that those things which we have faithfully asked according to thy will, may effectually be obtained, to the relief of our necessity, and to the setting forth of thy glory, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**U**PON the Holy-days (if there be no Communion) shall be said all that is appointed at the Communion, until the end of the Homily, concluding with the general Prayer, (for the whole estate of Christ's Church militant here in earth) and one or more of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serve.

¶ And there shall be no publick Celebration of the Lords Supper, except there be a sufficient number to communicate with ~~the~~ Presbyter, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not above twenty Persons in the Parish, of discretion to receive the Communion; yet there shall be no Communion, except four or three at the least communicate with the Presbyter.

¶ And in Cathedral and Collegiat Churches, where be many Presbyters, and Deacons, they shall all receive the Communion with the Presbyter that celebrates every Sunday at the least, except they have a reasonable Cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away the Superstition, which any Person hath or might have in the Bread and Wine, (though it be lawful to have Wafer Bread) it shall suffice that the Bread be such as is usual: yet the best and purest Wheat Bread that conveniently may be gotten. And if any of the Bread and Wine remain, which is consecrated, it shall be reverently eaten and drunk by such of the Communicants only as the Presbyter which celebrates shall take unto him, but it shall not be carried out of the Church. And to the end there may be little left, he that officiates is required to consecrate with the least, and then if there be want,

want, the words of Consecration may be repeated again, over more, either Bread or Wine: the Presbyter beginning at these words in the Prayer of Consecration (Our Saviour in the night that he was betrayed, took, &c.)

¶ The Bread and Wine for the Communion, shall be provided by the Curate and the Church-wardens, at the charges of the Parish.

¶ And note that every Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the year, of which Pasch or Easter shall be one, and shall also receive the Sacraments and observe other Rites, according to the order in this Book appointed.

## ¶ The Ministrion of Baptism, to be used in the Church.

**I**T appeareth by ancient Writers, that the Sacrement of Baptism in the old Time was not commonly ministred, but at two times in the Year: At Easter and Whitsun-tide. At which times it was openly ministred in the presence of all the Congregation. Which Custom now being grown out of use; (although it cannot for many Considerations be well restored again) it is thought good to follow the same, as near as conveniently may be. Wherefore the People are to be admonished, that it is most convenient that Baptism should not be ministred but upon Sundays and other Holy-days, when the most number of People may come together, as well for that the Congregation there present may testify the receiving of them that be newly baptiz'd, into the number of Christ's Church, as also because in the Baptism of Infants, every man present may be put in remembrance of his own Profession made to God in his Baptism. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptism be ministred in the English Tongue. Nevertheless (if necessity so require) Children may at all times be baptiz'd at home.

When there are Children to be baptiz'd upon the Sunday or Holy-day, the Parents shall give knowledge over night, or in the morning afore the beginning of Morning-prayer, to the Presbyter or Curate. And then the Godfathers, Godmothers, and People, with the Children, must be ready at the Font, either immediately after the last Lesson at Morning-prayer, or else immediately after the last Lesson at Evening-prayer, as the Presbyter or Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Presbyter shall ask whether the Children be baptiz'd or no. If they answer, No: Then shall the Presbyter say thus,

Dearly

**D**early beloved, forasmuch as all men be conceived and born in sin, and that our Saviour Christ faith, None can enter into the kingdom of God, except he be regenerate and born anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call upon God the Father, through our Lord Jesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercy he will grant to these children that thing which by nature they cannot have, that they may be baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and received into Christs holy Church, and be made lively members of the same.

**S** Then shall the Presbyter say,  
Let us pray.

**A** Lmighty and everlasting God, which of thy great mercy didst save Noah and his family in the Ark from perishing by water, and also didst safely lead the children of Israel thy people through the red sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptism, and by the Baptism of thy welbeloved Son Jesus Christ, didst sanctify the flood Jordan, and all other waters, to the mystical washing away of sin: [Sanctify this fountain of Bap-

tism, thou which art  
† The wa-  
ter in the  
Font shall  
be changed  
twice in  
the month  
at least:  
the Sanctifier of all  
things.] And further  
we beseech thee for  
thine infinite mercies,  
that thou wilt mercifully look upon these

children, sanctify And before  
them and wash them  
with the holy Ghost,  
that they being deli-  
vered from thy wrath,  
may be received into  
the ark of Christs  
Church, and being  
stedfast in faith, joyful  
through hope, and  
rooted in charity,  
may so pass the waves  
of this troublesome world,  
that finally they may come to  
the land of everlasting life,  
there to reign with thee world  
without end, through Jesus  
Christ our Lord. Amen.

**A** Lmighty and immortal God, the Aid of all that need, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that believe, and the resurrection of the dead: we call upon thee for these Infants, that they coming to thy holy baptism, may receive remission of their sins by spiritual regeneration. Receive them, O Lord, as thou hast promised by thy welbeloved Son, saying, Ask, and you shall have; seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. So give now unto us that ask: let us that seek, find: open the gate unto us that knock, that these Infants may enjoy the everlasting benediction of thy heavenly washing, and may come to the eternal Kingdom, which

which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter say,  
**J** Hear the Words of the Gospel written by S. Mark in the tenth Chapter. *Mark 10. 13.*

**A**T a certain time they brought young children to Christ, that he should touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

**J** After the Gospel is read, the Presbyter or Minister shall make this brief Exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.

**F**RIENDS, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him: how he blamed those that would have kept them from him: how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. You perceive how by his outward gesture & deed, he declared his good will toward them. For he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not there-

fore, but stedfastly believe, that he will likewise favourably receive these present Infants, that he will embrace them with the arms of his mercy, that he will give unto them the blessing of eternal life, and make them partakers of his everlasting Kingdom. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father toward these Infants, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he favourably alloweth this charitable work of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptism: let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say,

**A**Lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to these Infants, that they may be born again, and be made heirs of everlasting Salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who liveth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for ever. Amen.

**J** Then the Presbyter shall speak unto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.

**W**ELOVED FRIENDS, ye have brought these children here to be baptized, ye have prayed

prayed that our Lord Jesus Christ would vouchsafe to receive them, to lay his hands upon them, to bleſſ them, to release them of their fins, to give them the Kingdom of heaven, and everlasting life. Ye have heard also that our Lord Jesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel, to grant all these things that ye have prayed for, which promise he for his part will most surely keep and perform. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these Infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that be their fureties, that they will forsake the Devil and all his works, and constantly believe Gods holy word, and obediently keep his Commandments.

*¶ Then shall the Presbyter demand of the Godfathers and Godmothers these Questions following.*

Doest thou forsake the Devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all covetous desires of the same, the carnal desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

*Answer.* I forsake them all.

*Presbyter.* Doest thou believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered under

Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And doest thou believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and everlasting life after death?

*Answer.* All this I stedfastly believe.

*Presbyter.* Wilt thou be baptized in this Faith?

*Answer.* That is my desire.

*¶ Then shall the Presbyter say,*  
**O** Merciful God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised up in them. *Amen.*

Grant that all carnal Affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the Spirit, may live and grow in them.

*Amen.*

Grant that they may have power and strength to have victory, and to triumph against the devil, the world, and the flesh. *Amen.*

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endowed with heavenly vertues, and everlasting rewarded, through

through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest live and govern all things world without end. Amen.

**A**lmighty everliving God, whose most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sins, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gave commandment to his disciples, that they should go teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of the Father, the Son, and of the holy Ghost: regard we beseech thee, the supplications of thy Church, and grant that all thy servants which shall be baptized in this water (which we here blest and dedicate in thy name to this spiritual washing) may receive the fulness of thy grace, and ever remain in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**T**hen shall the Presbyter shall take the Child in his hands, and ask the name: and naming the Child, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying,

**N**I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

**T**And if the Child be weak, it shall suffice to pour water upon it, saying the foreaid words.

**N**I baptize thee in the Name of the Father,

and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

**T**hen the Presbyter shall make a Cross upon the Childs forehead, saying,

**W**E receive this Child into the Church of Christ, and do sign him with the Sign of the Cross, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confess the Faith of Christ crucified, and stoutly to resist Sin, the World, and the Devil, and to continue Christs faithful soldier and servant unto his lives end. Amtn.

**T**hen shall the Presbyter say, **S**eeing now, dearly beloved Brethren, that these Children be regenerate, and grafted into ſe Body of Christs Church, let us give thanks unto God for these Benefits, and with one accord make our prayers unto Almighty God, that they may lead the rest of their life according to this beginning.

**T**hen shall be said, Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

**T**hen shall the Presbyter say, **W**E yield thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy holy Spirit, to receive him for thine own Child by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Church: and humbly we beseech thee to grant that he being dead unto sin, and living unto righteousness, and being

being buried with Christ in his death, may crucify the old man, and utterly abolish the whole body of sin, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Son, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Church, he may be inheritor of thine everlasting Kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

*At the last end, the Presbyter calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, shall say this Exhortation following.*

¶ Ofasmuch as these Children have promised by you to forsake the Devil and all his works, to believe in God, and to serve him: you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these Infants be taught, so soon as they shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession they have made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call upon them to hear Sermons, and chiefly you shall provide that they may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten

Commandments in the English Tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and believe to his souls health, and that these Children may be virtuously brought up to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembraing always that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is, To follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and to be made like unto him, that as he died, and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

*The Presbyter or Minister shall command, that the Children be brought to the Bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soon as they can say in their vulgar Tongue, the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechism, which is set forth in this Book for that purpose, according as it is there expressed.*

¶ Of them that are to be baptized in private Houses in time of necessity, by the Presbyter or Minister of the Parish, or any other lawful Presbyter or Minister that can be procured.

*The Pastours and Curates shall often admonish the People, that they defer not the Baptism of Infants any longer than the Sunday; or*

M other.

other Holy-day next after the Child be born, unless upon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approved.

And also they shall warn them, that without great cause and necessity they procure not their Children to be baptized at home in their Houses. And when great need shall compel them so to do, then Baptism shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the lawful Presbyter or Minister, and them that be present, call upon God for his grace, and say the Lords Prayer, if time will suffer. And then the Child being named by some one that is present, the said lawful Presbyter or Minister shall dip it in water, or pour water upon it, saying these words.

**N.** I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And let them not doubt, but that the Child so baptized, is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized again. But yet nevertheless, if the Child which is after this sort baptized, do afterward live, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent that if the Presbyter or Minister of the same Parish did himself baptize that Child, the Congregation may be certified of the true Form of Baptism by him privately before used. Or if the Child were baptized by any other lawful Presbyter or Minister, that then the Presbyter of the Parish, where the Child was born or christened, shall examine and try, whether the Child be lawfully baptized or no. In which case if those that bring any Child to the Church, do answer that the same Child is already baptized; then shall the Presbyter or Minister examine them further, saying,

**B**Y whom was the Child baptized?

Who was present when the Child was baptized?

And because some things essential to this Sacrament may happen to be omitted through fear or haste in such times of extremity: therefore I demand further of you,

With what matter was the Child baptized?

With what words was the Child baptized?

Whether think you ſt Child be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

¶ And if the Presbyter or Minister shall find by the Answers of such as bring the Child, that all things were done as they ought to be: then shall not he christen the Child again, but shall receive him as one of the Flock of the true Christian People, saying thus,

**I** Certify you, that in this cafe all is well done, and according unto due order, concerning the baptizing of this Child, which being born in original sin, and in the wrath of God, is now by the laver of re-

gene-

generation in Baptism, received into the number of the Children of God, and heirs of everlasting life. For our Lord Jesus Christ doth not deny his grace and mercy unto such Infants, but most lovingly doth call them unto him, as the holy Gospel doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

*Mark 10. 13.*

AT a certain time they brought young children to Christ, that he shoulde touch them, and his disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

*J After the Gospel is read, the Presbyter or Minister shall make this exhortation upon the words of the Gospel.*

Friends, you hear in this Gospel the words of our Saviour Christ, that he commanded the children to be brought unto him: how he blamed those that would have kept them from him: how he exhorted all men to follow their innocency. Ye perceive now by his outward gesture and

deed, he declared his good will toward them: for he embraced them in his arms, he laid his hands upon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but stedfastly believe, that he hath likewise favourably received this present Infant, that he hath embraced him with the arms of his mercy, that he hath given unto him the blessing of eternal life, and made him partaker of his everlasting Kingdom. Wherefore we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Jesus Christ, toward this Infant, let us faithfully and devoutly give thanks unto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himself taught, and in declaration of our Faith, let us recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

*J Here the Presbyter or Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say,*

*J Our Father which art in heaven, &c.*

*J Then shall the Presbyter demand the name of the Child; which being by the Godfathers and Godmothers pronounced, the Minister shall say,*

Doeſt thou in the name of this Child forsake the Devil and all his works, the vain pomp and glory of the world, with all the covetous desires of the fame, the carnal desires of the

M 2 flesh,

flesh, so that thou wilt not follow, nor be led by them?

*Answer.* I forsake them all.

*Presbyter.* Doest thou in the Name of this Child profess this Faith, to believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth? And in Jesus Christ his only begotten Son our Lord? and that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, that he went down into hell, and also did rise again the third day, that he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come again at the end of the world to judge the quick and the dead? And do you in his name believe in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholick Church, the Communion of Saints, the Remission of Sins, the Resurrection of the Body, and everlasting life after death?

*Answer.* All this I stedfastly believe.

**J** Let us pray.

**A** Lmighty and everlasting God, heavenly Father, we give thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call us to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: increase this knowledge, and confirm this faith in us evermore: give thy holy Spirit to this Infant, that he being born

again, and being made heir of everlasting Salvation, through our Lord Jesus Christ, may continue thy servant, and attain thy promise, through the same our Lord Jesus Christ thy Son, who liveth and reigneth with thee in the unity of the same holy Spirit everlasting. Amen.

**T** Then shall the Presbyter or Minister make this Exhortation to the Godfathers and Godmothers.

**F** O rms much as this Child hath promised by you, to forsake the Devil and all his works, to believe in God and to serve him: you must remember that it is your part and duty to see that this Infant be taught, so soon as he shall be able to learn, what a solemn vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, ye shall call upon him to hear Sermons, and chiefly ye shall provide that he may learn the Creed, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and believe to his souls health: and that this Child may be virtuously brought up, to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembraing alway that Baptism doth represent unto us our profession, which is to follow the example of our Saviour Christ, and be made like unto him, that

as he died and rose again for us, so should we which are baptized, die from sin, and rise again unto righteousness, continually mortifying all our evil and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godliness of living.

And so forth, as in publick Baptism.

**J** But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, do make such uncertain Answers to the Presbyters Questions, as that it cannot appear that the Child

was baptized with water, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost, (which are essential parts of Baptism) then let the Presbyter baptize it in form above written, concerning publick Baptism, saving that at the dipping of the Child in the Font, he shall use this form of words.

**I**F thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

---

## The Order of Confirmation, or laying on of Hands upon Children baptized, and able to render an account of their Faith, according to the Catechism following.

**T**O the end that Confirmation may be ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receive it (according to Saint Paul's Doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shall be confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the Faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten Commandments, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechism, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in. And this Order is most convenient to be observed for divers Considerations.

First, because that when Children come to the years of discretion, and have learned what their Godfathers and Godmothers promised for them in Baptism, they may then themselves with their own mouth, and with their own consent, openly before the Church, ratify and confirm the same; and also promise that by the grace of God they will evermore endeavour themselves faithfully to observe and keep such things as they by their own mouth and confession have assented unto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministred to them that be baptized, that by Imposition of Hands and Prayer, they may receive

strength and defence against all temptations to sin, and the assaults of the World and the Devil: it is most meet to be ministered when Children come to that Age, that partly by the frailty of their own flesh, partly by the assaults of the World and the Devil, they begin to be in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sin.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the usage of the Church in times past: whereby it was ordained that Confirmation should be ministered to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christ's Religion, should openly profess their own Faith, and promise to be obedient unto the will of God.

And that no man shall think that any detriment shall come to Children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for truth, that it is certain by Gods Word, that Children being baptized, have all things necessary for their Salvation, and be undoubtedly saved.

**¶ A Catechism, that is to say, An Instruction to be learned of every Child, before he be brought to be confirmed by the Bishop, and to be used throughout the whole Church of Scotland.**

Quest. **W**HAT is your name?

Ans. N. or M.

Question. Who gave you this name?

Answer. My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptism, wherein I was made a member of Christ, the child of God, and an inheritor of the kingdom of heaven.

Question. What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

Answer. They did promise and vow three things in my name: First, that I should forsake the Devil and all his works,

the pomps, and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinful lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should believe all the Articles of the Christian Faith. And thirdly, that I should keep Gods holy will and commandments, and walk in the same all the days of my life.

Question. Doeſt thou not think that thou art bound to believe, and to do as they have promised for thee?

Answer. Yes verily: and by Gods help so I will. And I heartily thank our heavenly Father, that he hath called me to this state of salvation, through Jesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray

I pray God to give me his grace, that I may continue in the same unto my life's end.

*Question.* Rehearse the Articles of thy Belief.

*Answer.* I Believe in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth: and in Jesus Christ his only Son our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, he descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heaven, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence he shall come to judge the quick and the dead. I believe in the holy Ghost, the holy catholick church, the communion of saints, the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and the life everlasting. Amen.

*Question.* What doest thou chiefly learn in these Articles of thy Belief?

*Answer.* First, I learn to believe in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Son, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

*Question.* You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you

should keep Gods Commandments. Tell me how many there be?

*Answer.* Ten.

*Question.* Which be they?

*Answer.* The same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

I. Thou shalt have none other gods but me.

II. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing, that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me: and shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my Commandments.

III. Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his Name in vain.

IV. Remember the Sabbath-day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work, but the seventh day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do

M 4 any

any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattel, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them *is*, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath-day, and hallowed it.

V. Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

VI. Thou shalt not kill.

VII. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

VIII. Thou shalt not steal.

IX. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

X. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbours wife, nor his man-servant, nor his maid-servant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbours.

*Question.* What doest thou chiefly learn by these commandments?

*Answer.* I learn two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

*Question.* What is thy duty towards God?

*Answer.* My duty towards God, is to believe in him, to fear him, and to love him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soul, and with all my strength. To worship him,

to give him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call upon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serve him truly all the days of my life.

*Question.* What is thy duty towards thy neighbour.

*Answer.* My duty towards my neighbour, is to love him as my self, and to do to all men as I would they should do unto me. To love, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the king and his ministers. To submit my self to all my governors, teachers, spiritual pastours, and masters. To order my self lowly and reverently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word nor deed. To be true and just in all my dealing. To bear no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keep my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from evil speaking, lying and slandering. To keep my body in temperance, soberness, and chastity. Not to covet nor desire other mens goods, but to learn and labour truly to get mine own living, and to do my duty in that state of life, unto the which it shall please God to call me.

*Question.* My good child, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy self, nor to walk in the commandments of God and to serve him, without his special grace, which thou must learn

at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let me hear therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

*Ans.* Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in heaven. Give us this day our daily bread. And forgive us our trespasses, as we forgive them that trespass against us. And lead us not into temptation: but deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*Question.* What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

*Answer.* I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giver of all goodness, to send his grace unto me, and to all people, that we may worship him, serve him, and obey him as we ought to do. And I pray unto God, that he will send us all things that be needful both for our souls and bodies: and that he will be merciful unto us, and forgive us our sins, and that it will please him to save and defend us in all dangers, ghostly and bodily, and that he will keep us from all sin and wickedness, and from our ghostly enemy, and from everlasting death. And this I trust he will do of his mercy and goodness, through our Lord Jesus Christ. And therefore I say *Amen.* So be it.

*Quest.* How many Sacra- ments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

*Answer.* Two only, as generally necessary to salvation: that is to say, Baptism, and the Supper of the Lord.

*Question.* What meanest thou by this word *Sacrament*?

*Answer.* I mean an outward and visible sign, of an inward and spiritual grace, given unto us, ordained by Christ himself, as a means whereby we receive the same, and a pledge to assure us thereof.

*Question.* How many parts be there in a sacrament?

*Answer.* Two: the outward visible sign, and the inward spiritual grace.

*Question.* What is the outward visible sign, or form in Baptism?

*Answer.* Water: wherein the person baptized, is dipped, or sprinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

*Question.* What is the inward and spiritual grace?

*Answer.* A death unto sin, and a new birth unto righteousness: for being by nature born in sin, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of Grace.

*Question.* What is required of persons to be baptized?

*Answer.* Repentance, whereby they forsake sin: and faith, whereby they stedfastly believe the

the promises of God, made to them in that sacrament.

*Question.* Why then are infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age, they cannot perform them?

*Answer.* Yes: they do perform them by their sureties, who promise and vow them both, in their names: which when they come to age, themselves are bound to perform.

*Question.* Why was the Sacrament of the Lords supper ordained?

*Answer.* For the continual remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receive thereby.

*Question.* What is the outward part, or sign of the Lords supper?

*Answer.* Bread and wine which the Lord hath commanded to be received.

*Question.* What is the inward part, or thing signified?

*Answer.* The Body and Blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and received of the faithful in the Lords supper.

*Question.* What are the benefits, whereof we are partakers

thereby?

*Answer.* The strengthening and refreshing of our souls by the Body and Blood of Christ, as our Bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

*Question.* What is required of them which come to the Lords supper.

*Answer.* To examine themselves whether they repent them truly of their former sins, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life: have a lively faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankful remembrance of his death, and be in charity with all men.

*J* So soon as the children can say in their mother tongue, the articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, the ten Commandments, and also can answer to such questions of this short Catechism, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in: then shall they be brought to the Bishop by one that shall be his Godfather or Godmother, that every child may have a witness of his Confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirm them on this wise.

### **T** Confirmation, or laying on of Hands.

*J* The Bishop shall say.

**O** UR help is in the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.* Which hath made heaven

and earth.

*Bishop.* Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

*Answer.* Henceforth world without end.

*Bishop.* Lord hear our prayers

*An*

*Answer.* And let our cry  
come unto thee.

¶ Let us pray.

**A** Lmighty and everliving God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy servants by water and the holy Ghost, and hast given unto them forgiveness of all their sins: strengthen them we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and daily increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the Spirit of wisdom and understanding, the Spirit of counsel and ghostly strength, the Spirit of knowledge and true godliness, and fulfil them (O Lord) with the Spirit of thy holy fear. *Amen.*

¶ Then the Bishop shall lay his Hand upon every Child severally, saying,

Defend, O Lord, this child with thy heavenly grace, that he may continue thine for ever, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, until he come unto thy everlasting kingdom. *Amen.*

¶ Then shall the Bishop say,

¶ Let us pray.

**A** Lmighty and everliving God, which makest us both to will, and to do those things that be good and acceptable unto thy Majesty, we make our humble supplications unto thee for these children, upon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) we have laid our hands, to certify them (by this sign) of thy favour and gracious goodness toward them: Let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, ever be over them: Let thy holy Spirit ever be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge and obedience of thy word, that in the end they may obtain the everlasting life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liveth and reigneth one God, world without end. *Amen.*

¶ Then the Bishop shall bless the Children, saying thus:

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son, and the holy Ghost, be upon you, and remain with you for ever. *Amen.*

¶ The Presbyter or Curate of every Parish, or some other at his appointment, shall diligently upon Sundays and Holy-days, half an hour before Evensong, openly in the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his Parish sent unto him, as the time will serve, and as he shall think convenient, in some part of this Catechism.

¶ And all Fathers, Mothers, Masters, and Mistresses, shall cause their Children, Servants and Prentises (which have not learned their Catechism) to come to the Church at the time appointed, and obey-

obediently to hear, and be ordered by the Presbyter or Curate, until such time as they have learned all that is here appointed for them to learn. And whensoever the Bishop shall give knowledge for children to be brought before him to any convenient place, for their Confirmation, then shall the Presbyter or Curate of every Parish, either bring or send in writing the Names of all those Children of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, and the Ten Commandments: and also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechism.

**J** And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, until such time as he can say the Catechism, and be confirmed.

---

### ¶ The Form of Solemnization of Matrimony.

**F**irst, the Banns must be asked three several Sundays or Holy-days, in the time of Service, the people being present after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married, dwell in divers Parishes, the Banns must be asked in both Parishes: and the Presbyter or Curate of the one Parish, shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banns being thrice asked from the Presbyter or Curate of the other Parish.

At the Day appointed for Solemnization of Matrimony, the persons to be married shall come into the body of the Church with their friends and neighbours, and there the Presbyter shall say thus;

**D**EARLY beloved friends, we are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Church, to join together this man and this woman in holy Matrimony, which is an honourable estate, instituted of God in Paradise, in the time of mans innocency, signifying unto us twixt Christ and his Church: which holy estate Christ adorned and beautified with his presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, and is commended of Saint Paul to be honourable among all men, and therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand unadvisedly, lightly, or wantonly, to satisfy mens carnal lusts and appetites, like brute

brute beasts that have no understanding, but reverently, discreetly, advisedly, soberly, and in the fear of God, duly considering the causes for which Matrimony was ordained. One was the procreation of children, to be brought up in the fear and nurture of the Lord, and praise of God. Secondly, it was ordained for a remedy against sin, and to avoid fornication, that such persons as have not the gift of continency, might marry, and keep themselves undefiled members of Christs body. Thirdly, for the mutual society help and comfort that the one ought to have of the other, both in prosperity and adversity: into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be joined. Therefore if any man can shew any just cause why they may not lawfully be joined together, let him now speak, or else hereafter for ever hold his peace.

**J** And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say,

**I** Require and charge you (as you will answer at the dreadful day of judgment, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you do know any impediment why you may not be lawfully joined together in Matrimony, that ye confess it. For be ye well assured, that so ma-

ny as be coupled together otherwise than Gods word doth allow, are not joined together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawful.

**J** At which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Law, or the Laws of this Realm, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married do sustain, to prove his allegation, then the solemnization must be deferred unto such time as the truth be tried. If no impediment be alledged, then shall the Presbyter or Curate say unto the man.

**N. W**ilt thou have this woman to thy wedded wife, to live together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou love her, comfort her, honour, and keep her in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto her, so long as you both shall live?

**J** The man shall answer.  
I will.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter say unto the woman.

**N. W**ilt thou have this man to thy wedded husband, to live together after Gods Ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony?

Wilt

Wilt thou obey him and serve him, love, honour, and keep him in sickness and in health? and forsaking all other, keep thee only unto him, so long as you both shall live?

**J** The woman shall answer.  
I will.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter or Minister say.

Who giveth this woman to be married to this man?

**J** And the Presbyter or Minister receiving the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to take the woman by the right hand, and so either to give their troth to other, the man first saying,

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love and to cherish, till death do us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

**J** Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking again the man by the right hand, shall say,

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to have and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health, to love, cherish, and to obey, till death do us depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I give thee my troth.

**J** Then shall they again loose their hands, and the man shall give unto the woman a Ring, laying the same upon the book, with the accustomed dury to the Presbyter and Clerk. And the Presbyter taking the Ring, shall deliver it unto the man to put it upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Presbyter shall say,

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, and with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

**J** Then the man leaving the Ring, upon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Presbyter or Minister shall say,

**J** Let us pray.  
**O** Eternal God, creator and preserver of all mankind, giver of all spiritual grace, the author of everlasting life, send thy blessing upon these thy servants, this man and this woman, whom we bless in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebecca lived faithfully together, so these persons may surely perform and keep the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this Ring given and received is a token and pledge) and may ever remain in perfect love and peace together, and live according to thy laws, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

**J** Then

**J** Then shall the Presbyter join their right hands together, and say,  
Those whom God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.

**J** Then shall the Presbyter or Minister speak unto the people.

**F** Oraismuch as N. and N. have consented together in holy wedlock, and have witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto have given and pledged their troth either to other, and have declared the same by giving and receiving of a Ring, and by joining of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

**J** And the Presbyter or Minister shall add this Blessing.

**G** od the Father, God the Son, God the holy Ghost, bless, preserve, and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his favour look upon you, and so fill you with all spiritual benediction and grace, that you may so live together in this life, that in the world to come ye may have life everlasting. Amen.

**J** Then the Presbyter, Minister or Clerks going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B** Lessed is every one that feareth the Lord: that walketh in his ways.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive plants, round about thy table.

Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed, that feareth the Lord.

The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem, all the days of thy life.

Yea, thou shalt see thy childrens children, and peace upon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. Amen.

*J Or else this Psalm.  
Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.*

**G** od be merciful unto us, and bles us: and cause his face to shine upon us. Selah.

That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

Let the people praise thee, O God,

God, let all the people praise thee.

*Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God shall bleſſ us.*

God shall bleſſ us, and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son, and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be: world without end. *Amen.*

**J** The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Presbyter standing at the Table, and turning his face toward them, shall say,

Lord have mercy upon us.

*Answer.* Christ have mercy upon us.

*Presbyter.* Lord have mercy upon us.

**J** Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

*Answer.* But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*Presbyter.* O Lord save thy servant and thy handmaid.

*Answer.* Which put their trust in thee.

*Presbyter.* O Lord send them help from thy holy place.

*Answer.* And evermore defend them.

*Presbyter.* Be unto them a tower of strength.

*Answer.* From the face of their enemy.

*Presbyter.* O Lord hear our prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

*Presbyter.* **O** God of Abraham,

Isaac, God of Jacob, bleſſ these thy servants, and sow the seed of eternal life in their minds, that whatsoever in thy holy word they shall profitably learn, they may in deed fulfil the same. Look, O Lord, mercifully upon them from heaven, and bleſſ them. And as thou didſt ſend thy bleſſing upon Abraham and Sarah, to their great comfort: ſo vouchsafe to ſend thy bleſſing upon these thy servants, that they obeying thy will, and alway being in safety under thy protection, may abide in thy love unto their lives end, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**J** This prayer next following, shall be omitted, where the woman is past child-bearing.

**O** Merciful Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increaſed: we beſeech thee afiſt with thy bleſſing these two persons, that they may both be fruitful in procreation of children, and also live together ſo long in godly love and honesty, that they may ſee their childrens children, unto the third and fourth generation, unto thy praiſe

praise and honour, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**O** God, which by thy mighty power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) didst appoint that out of man (created after thine own image and similitude) woman should take her beginning: and knitting them together, didst teach, that it should never be lawful to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimony hast made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spiritual marriage and unity betwixt Christ and his Church: Look mercifully upon these thy servants, that both this man may love his wife, according to thy word, as Christ did love his spouse the Church, who gave himself for it, loving and cherishing it even as his own flesh: and also that this woman may be loving and amiable to her Husband as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithful and obedient as Sarah, and in all quietness, sobriety, and peace, be a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord, bless them both, and grant them to inherit thy everlasting kingdom, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**I** Then shall the Presbyter say,  
**A** Lmighty God, which at the beginning did create

our first parents Adam and Eve, and did sanctify and join them together in marriage: pour upon you ſy riches of his grace, sanctify and bless you, that ye may please him both in body and soul, and live together in holy love unto your lives end. *Amen.*

**T**hen shall begin the Communion. And after the Gospel shall be said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (ſo oft as there is any marriage) the office of a husband and wife shall be declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Presbyter or Minister shall read this that followeth.

**A** LL ye which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony upon you, hear what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands towards their wives, and wives towards their husbands.

**S**aint Paul in his epistle to the Ephesians the fifth Chapter, doth give this commandment to all married men: Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the Church, and gave himself for it: that he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water, by the word, that he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle, or any such thing: but that it should be holy and without blemish. So

**N** ought

ought men to love their wives, as their own bodies: he that loveth his wife, loveth himself. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh: but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church: *for we are members of his body, of his flesh and of his bones.* For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church. Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular, so love his wife even as himself. *Ephes. 5. 25.*

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them. *Coloff. 3. 19.*

Hear also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himself a married man, saith unto all men that are married: Ye husbands, dwell with your wives according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life, that your prayers be not hindered. *1 Pet. 3. 7.*

Hitherto ye have heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wives, hear and learn your duties towards your husbands, even as

it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Saint Paul, in the aforenamed epistle to the Ephesians, teacheth you thus: Ye wives, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the Saviour of the body. *Ephes. 5. 22.*

Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. And again he saith, Let the wife reverence her husband. And (in his epistle to the Colossians) Saint Paul giveth you this short lesson, Ye wives, submit your selves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. *Coloff. 3. 18.*

Saint Peter also doth instruct you very godly, thus saying, Ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands, that if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives: while they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear. Whose adorning, let it not be that outward adorning, of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel: but let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight

sight of God of great price. For after this manner in the old time, the holy women also who trusted in God adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands. Even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daugh-

ters ye are as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

**J** *The new married persons, the same day of their marriage, must receive the holy Communion.*

**T** *The Order for the Visitation of the Sick.*

*The Presbyter entring into the sick persons house, shall say,*

**P** EACE be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

**J** *When he cometh into the sick mans presence, he shall say, kneeling down.*

**R** Emember not Lord our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare us good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with us for ever.

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

*Christ have mercy upon us.*

*Lord have mercy upon us.*

**J** Our Father which art in heaven, &c.

*And lead us not into temptation.*

**A**nswer. But deliver us from evil, for thine is the kingdom, the power, and the glory, for ever and ever. *Amen.*

**P**resbyter. O Lord save thy servant.

*Answer.* Which putteth his trust in thee.

**P**resbyter. Send him help from thy holy place.

*Answer.* And evermore mightily defend him.

**P**resbyter. Let the enemy have none advantage of him.

*Answer.* Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

**P**resbyter. Be unto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

*Answer.* From the face of his enemy.

**P**resbyter. O Lord hear our prayers.

*Answer.* And let our cry come unto thee.

**P**resbyter. O Lord look down from heaven, behold, visit and relieve this thy servant. Look upon him with the eyes of thy mercy, give him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keep him in perpetual peace and safety, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

**H**ear us Almighty and most merciful God and Saviour, extend thy accustomed goodness to this thy servant, which is grieved with sickness: visit him, O Lord, as thou didst visit Peters wifes mother, and the captains servant. So visit and restore to this sick person his former health (if it be thy will) or else give him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painful life ended, he may dwell with thee in life everlasting.

*Amen.*

**S**Then shall the Presbyter or Minister exhort the sick person after this form, or other like.

**D**early beloved, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and over all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weakness, and sickness: wherefore, whatsoever your sickness is, know you certainly that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soever this sickness is sent unto you, whether it be to try your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicity, or else it be sent unto you to correct and amend in you whatsoever doth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: know you certainly, that if you tru-

ly repent you of your sins, and bear your sickness patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his dear Son Jesus Christs sake, and render unto him humble thanks for his Fatherly visitation, submitting your self wholly unto his will, it shall turn to your profit, and help you forward in the right way that leadeth unto everlasting life.

**I**f the person visited be very sick, then the Presbyter or Curate may end his exhortation in this place.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loveth, he chastiseth; yea, as Saint Paul saith, He scourgeth every son which he receiveth. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himself unto you, as unto his own children. What son is he that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not under correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are ye bastards and not children. Therefore, seeing that when our carnal fathers do correct us, we reverently obey them: shall we not now much rather be obedient to our spiritual Father, and so live? And they for a few days do chaste us, after their own pleasure: but he doth chaste us for our profit, to the intent he may make us partakers of his holiness. These words (good brother) are Gods words, and written

written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that we should patiently and with thanksgiving, bear our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of adversity it shall please his gracious goodness to visit us. And there should be no greater comfort to Christian persons, than to be made like unto Christ, by suffering patiently adversities, troubles, and sicknesses. For he himself went not up to joy, but first he suffered pain, he entred not into his glory, before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternal joy, is to suffer here with Christ, and our door to enter into eternal life, is gladly to die with Christ, that we may rise again from death, and dwell with him in everlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sickness which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made unto God in your baptism. And forasmuch as after this life, there is account to be given unto the righteous Judge of whom all must be judged without respect of persons: I require you to examine your self, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your self for your own faults, you may find mercy at our heavenly Fathers hand for Christs sake,

and not be accused and condemned in that fearful judgment. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our faith, that you may know whether you do believe as a Christian man should, or no.

*Here the Presbyter or Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the faith, saying thus:*

Doeſt thou believe in God the Father Almighty?

(And ſo forth as it is in baptism.)

¶ Then ſhall the Presbyter or Minister examine whether he be in charity with all the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottom of his heart all persons that have offended him, and if he have offended other, to ask them forgiveness, and where he hath done injury or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he have not afore disposed his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweſt, and what is owing unto him, for discharging of his conscience, and quietness of his executors. But you muſt be oft admoniſhed that they ſet an order for their temporal goods and lands, when they be in health.

¶ These words before rehearſed, may be ſaid before the Presbyter or Minister begin his prayer, as he ſhall ſee cause.

¶ The Presbyter or Minister may not forget, nor omit to move

*the sick person ( and that most earnestly ) to liberality toward the poor.*

¶ *Here shall the sick person make a special Confession, if he feel his conscience troubled with any weighty matter. After which confession, the Presbyter shall absolve him after this sort.*

**O**ur Lord Jesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church, to absolve all sinners which truly repent and believe in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences: and by his authority committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sins, In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ *And then the Presbyter shall say this Collect following.*

¶ Let us pray.

**O** Most merciful God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies, doest so put away the sins of those which truly repent, that thou remembrest them no more, open thine eye of mercy upon this thy servant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him ( most loving Father ) whatsoever hath been decayed by the fraud and malice of the devil, or by his own carnal will and frailness, preserve and continue this sick member in the unity of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his tears, asswage his pain, as shall be seen to thee

most expedient for him. And forasmuch as he putteth his full trust only in thy mercy, impute not unto him his former sins, but when the hour of his dissolution is come, take him unto thy favour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloved Son Jesus Christ. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Presbyter or Minister say this Psalm.*

*In te Domine speravi. Psal. 71.*

**I**n thee, O Lord, do I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion.

Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me, for thou art my rock and my fortress.

Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

For thou art my hope, O Lord God: thou art my trust from my youth.

By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mothers bowels, my praise shall be continually of thee.

I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.

Let my mouth be filled with thy praise, and with thy honour

honour all the day.

Cast me not off in the time  
of old age, forsake me not  
when my strength faileth.

For mine enemies speak a-  
gainst me: and they that lay  
wait for my soul, take counsel  
together,

Saying, God hath forsaken  
him: persecute and take him,  
for *there is* none to deliver  
him.

O God, be not far from me:  
O my God, make haste for  
my help.

Let them be confounded and  
consumed, that are adversaries  
to my soul: let them be cove-  
red with reproach and dishon-  
our, that seek my hurt.

But I will hope continually,  
and will yet praise thee more  
and more.

My mouth shall shew forth  
thy righteousness, and thy sal-  
vation all the day: for I know  
not the numbers thereof.

I will go in the strength of  
the Lord God: I will make  
mention of thy righteousness,  
*even* of thine only.

O God, thou hast taught me  
from my youth: and hitherto  
have I declared thy wondrous  
works.

Now also when I am old and  
grey-headed, O God, forsake  
me not: until I have shewed  
thy strength unto *this* genera-  
tion, and thy power to every one  
*that* is to come.

Thy righteousness also, O

God, is very high, who hast  
done great things: O God, who  
is like unto thee?

*Thou* which hast shewed me  
great and sore troubles, shalt  
quicken me again, and shalt  
bring me up again from the  
depths of the earth.

Thou shalt increase my  
greatnes, and comfort me on  
every fide.

I will also praise thee with  
the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O  
my God: unto thee will I sing  
with the harp, O thou holy  
one of Israel.

My lips shall greatly rejoice  
when I sing unto thee: and  
my soul which thou hast re-  
deemed.

My tongue also shall talk of  
thy righteousness all the day  
long: for they are confounded,  
for they are brought into  
shame, that seek my hurt.

Glory be to the Father, and  
to the Son, and to the ho-  
ly Ghost.

As it was in the beginning,  
is now, and ever shall  
be: world without end.  
*Amen.*

*Adding this.*

O Saviour of the world, save  
us, which by thy cross  
and precious blood hast re-  
deemed us, help us, we be-  
seech thee, O God,

*¶ Then shall the Presbyter or Mi-  
nister say,*

THe Almighty Lord, W  
is a most strong tower

N 4 to

to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heaven, in earth, and under the earth, do bow and obey, be now and evermore thy defence, and make thee know and feel, that there is none o-

ther name under heaven given to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receive health and salvation, but only the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ. Amen.

## ¶ *The Communion of the Sick.*

**F**orasmuch as all mortal men be subject to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and ever uncertain what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be always in a readiness to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Presbyters or Curates shall diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their Parishioners to the oft receiving (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Saviour Christ: which if they do, they shall have no cause in their sudden visitation to be unquiet for lack of the same. But if the sick person be not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receive the Communion in his house, then he must give knowledge over night, or else early in the morning, to the Presbyter or Curate, signifying also how many be appointed to communicate with him: and having a convenient place in the sick mans house, where the Presbyter or Curate may reverently minister, and a sufficient number, at least two or three to receive the Communion with the sick person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

### *The Collect.*

**A**lmighty everliving God, maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest love, and chastisest every one whom thou doest receive: we beseech thee to have mercy upon this thy servant, visited with thine hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health, (if it be thy

gracious will) and whensoever his soul shall depart from his body, it may be without spot presented unto thee, through Jesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

### *The Epistle. Heb. 12.5.*

**M**Y son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and

## The Communion of the Sick.

185

and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

*The Gospel. John 5.24.*

**V**Erily verily I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation: but is passed from death unto life.

**I** At the time of the distribution of the holy Sacrament, the Presbyter shall first receive the Communion himself, and after minister unto them that be appointed to communicate with the sick.

**I** But if a man either by reason of extremity of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Presbyter or Curate, or for lack of Company to receive with him, or by any other just impediment, do not receive the Sacrament of Christ's Body and Blood: then the Presbyter or Curate shall instruct him, that if he do truly repent him of his Sins, and steadfastly believe, that Jesus Christ hath suffered

Death upon the Cross for him, and shed his Blood for his Redemption, earnestly rememb'reng the Benefits he hath thereby, and giving him hearty thanks therefore, he doth eat and drink the Body and Blood of our Saviour Christ profitably to his souls health, although he do not receive the Sacrament with his mouth.

**I** When the sick Person is visited, and receiveth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Presbyter for more expedition, shall cut off the Form of the Visitation at the Psalm, (In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust) and go straight to the Communion.

**I** In the time of Plague, Sweat, or such other like contagious Times of Sickneses, or Diseases, when none of the Parish or Neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the Sick in their Houses, for fear of the Infection, upon special request of the Diseased, the Presbyter or Minister may alone communicate with him.

## The Order for the Burial of the Dead.

**I** The Presbyter meeting the Corps at the Church-stile, shall say, or else the Presbyter and Clerks shall sing, and so go either into the Church, or towards the grave.

**I** Am the resurrection, and the life (saith the Lord) he that believeth in me, though he were dead yet

shall he live. And whosoever liveth, and believeth in me, shall not die for ever. *John 11.*

25.

I know

**I** Know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth. And though after my skin, worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God: whom I shall see for my self, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another. *Job 19. 25.*

**W**E brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. *1 Tim. 6. 7.* The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away, blessed be the Name of the Lord. *Job 1. 21.*

**J** When they come to the grave, while the Corps is made ready to be laid into the earth, the Presbyter shall say, or the Presbyter and Clerks shall sing.

**M**An that is born of a woman, is of few days, and full of trouble. He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not. (*Job 14. 1, 2.*) In the mids of life, we be in death: of whom may we seek for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sins art justly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most merciful Saviour, deliver us not into the bitter pains of eternal death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of our hearts, shut not up thy merciful eyes to our prayers: but spare us Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and most mer-

ciful Saviour, thou most worthy Judge eternal, suffer us not at our last hour for any pains of death to fall from thee.

**J** Then while the earth shall be cast upon the body, by some standing by, the Presbyter shall say.

**F**Orasmuch as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercy to take unto himself the soul of our dear Brother here departed: we therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certain hope of resurrection to eternal life, through our Lord Jesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may be like unto his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himself.

**J** Then shall be said or sung.  
**I** Heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, From henceforth, blessed are the dead which die in the Lord. Even so saith the Spirit, that they rest from their labours. *Revel. 14. 13.*

**J** Then shall follow this Lesson, taken out of the 15. chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.

**C**hrist is risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. For as in A-

dam

dam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive. But every man in his own order. Christ the first-fruits, afterward they that are Christs, at his coming. Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God even the Father, when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority, and power. For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed, *is* death. For he hath put all things under his feet; but when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all. Else what shall they do, which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for y dead? And why stand we in jeopardy every hour? I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily. If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink, for to morrow we die. Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners. Awake to righteousness, and sin not: for some

have not the knowledge of God, I speak this to your shame. But some man will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come? Thou fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened except it die. And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain. But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body. All flesh is not the same flesh, but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory. So also is the resurrection of the dead, it is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption, it is sown in dishonour, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power. It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body and there is a spiritual body. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul, the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit that was not first

first which is spiritual : but that which is natural, and afterward that which is spiritual. The first man is of the earth earthly : the second man is the Lord from heaven. As is the earthly, such are they that are earthly, and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly. And as we have born the image of the earthly, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God : neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery : we shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump, (for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed) For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting ? O grave, where is thy victory ? The sting of death is sin, and the strength of sin is the law. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory, through our Lord Jesus Christ. Therefore my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast,

unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as you know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

*The Lesson ended, the Presbyter shall say,*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

*O*ur Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

*Answer.* But deliver us from evil. Amen.

*Presbyter.*

A Lmighty God, with whom do live the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the souls of them that be elected, after they be delivered from the burden of the flesh, be in joy and felicity : We give thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliver this (N.) our brother out of the miseries of this sinful world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodness, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy Kingdom : that we with this our brother, and all other departed in the true Faith of thy holy Name, may have our perfect consummation and bliss, both in body and soul, in thy eternal and everlasting glory. Amen.

*The*

*The Collect.*

**O** Merciful God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever believeth, shall live, though he die, and whosoever liveth, and believeth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught us (by his holy Apostle St. Paul) not to be sorry as men without hope, for them that sleep in him : We meekly beseech thee (O Father) to raise us from the death of sin unto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may

rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doth : and that at the general Resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receive that blessing which thy wellbeloved Son shall then pronounce to all that love and fear thee, saying, Come ye blessed children of my Father, receive the Kingdom prepared for you from the beginning of the world. Grant this, we beseech thee, O merciful Father, through Jesus Christ our Mediator and Redeemer. *Amen.*

¶ The Thanksgiving of Women after Child-Birth, commonly called, *The Churching of Women.*

¶ *The Woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneel down in some convenient place, nigh unto the place where the Lords Table standeth, and the Presbyter standing by her, shall say these words, or such like, as the Case shall require.*

**F**OR AS MUCH as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodness to give you safe deliverance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of Childbirth: ye shall therefore give hearty thanks unto God and pray.

¶ *Then shall the Presbyter say this Psalm following. Or else Psalm the 27.*

*Psalm 121.*

**I** Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills from whence cometh my help.

My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

Behold, he that keepeth Is-

rael

rael shall neither slumber nor sleep.

The Lord is thy keeper : the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.

The sun shall not smite thee by day ; nor the moon by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil : he shall preserve thy soul.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth and even for evermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Son : and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and ever shall be : world without end. *Amen.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.  
Lord have mercy upon us.

**O**Ur Father which art in heaven, &c.

And lead us not into temptation.

*Answer.* But deliver us from evil. *Amen.*

*Presbyter.* O Lord save this Woman thy servant.

*Answer.* Which putteth her trust in thee.

*Presbyter.* Be thou to her a strong tower.

*Answer.* From the face of her enemy.

*Presbyter.* O Lord hear our Prayer.

*Answer.* And let our Cry come unto thee.

*Presbyter.*

¶ Let us pray.

**O** Almighty God, which hast delivered this Woman thy servant from the great Pain and Peril of Child-birth : grant we beseech thee, most merciful Father, that she, through thy help, may both faithfully live and walk in her Vocation, according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of everlasting glory in the life to come, through Jesus Christ our Lord. *Amen.*

¶ *The Woman that cometh to give her thanks, it is convenient that she receive the holy Communion, if there be any at that time.*

**A Commination against Sinners, with certain Prayers to be used divers times in the Year, and especially on the first Day of Lent, commonly called, *Ash-Wednesday*.**

**J** After Morning prayer, the People being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the Litany shall be said after the accustomed manner: which ended, the Presbyter shall go into the Pulpit, and say thus, the People sitting and attending with reverence.

**B** RETHREN, in the primitive Church there was a godly Discipline, That at the beginning of Lent such Persons as were notorious Sinners, were put to open Penance, and did humbly submit themselves to undergo Punishment in this World, that their souls might be saved in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In the stead whereof, until the said discipline may be restored again (which things is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the general Sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent Sinners, gathered out of the 27. Chap. of Deuteronomy, and other Places of Scripture: and that ye should answer to every Sentence, *Amen*: to the intent that you, being admon-

nished of the great indignation of God against Sinners, may the rather be called to earnest and true Repentance, and may walk more warily in these dangerous days, fleeing from such Vices, for the which ye affirm with your own mouths the Curse of God to be due.

**C**ursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten Image, an abomination to the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it. *Deut. 27. 15.*

**J** And the People shall answer and say, *Amen*.

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that curseth his father and mother. *Deut. 27. 16. Prov. 20. 20.*

*Answer.* *Amen.*

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that removeth away the mark of his neighbours land. *Deut. 27. 17.*

*Answer.* *Amen.*

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that maketh the blind to go out of his way. *Deut. 27. 18.*

*Answer.*

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that in judgment hindereth, stoppeth, or perverteth the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherless, and of widows.  
*Deut.* 27. 19.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.  
*Deut.* 27. 24.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbours wife.  
*Lev.* 20. 10.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that taketh reward to slay the soul of innocent blood.  
*Deut.* 27. 25.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.* Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.  
*Jer.* 17. 5.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.* Cursed are the unmerciful, the fornicators, and adulterers, and the covetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.  
*Mat.* 25. 41.  
*1 Cor.* 6. 9, 10. *Gal.* 5. 19, 20, 21. *Psal.* 15. 3.

*Answer.* Amen.

*Presbyter.*

**N**ow seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet David beareth witness, *Psal.* 119.) which do err and go astray from the commandments of God, let us (remem-

bring the dreadful judgment hanging over our heads, and being always at hand) return unto our Lord God, with all contrition and meekness of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinful life, acknowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. For now is the ax put unto the root of the trees, so that every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewn down, and cast into the fire.  
*Mat.* 3. 10.

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.  
*Heb.* 10. 31. For upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire, and brimstone, and an horrible tempest; this shall be the portion of their cup.  
*Psal.* 11. 6. For lo, the Lord is come out of his place, to visit the wickedness of such as dwell upon the earth.  
*Esa.* 26. 21. But who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he appeareth?  
*Mal.* 3. 2. His fan is in his hand, and he will purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the barn: but he will burn the chaff with unquenchable fire.  
*Mat.* 3. 12. The day of the Lord cometh as a thief in the night: and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come upon them, as sorrow cometh upon a woman travailing with child, and they shall not escape.  
*1. Thess.*

*1 Thess. 2, 3.* Then shall appear the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornness of their heart have heaped unto themselves, which despised the goodness, patience, and long-sufferance of God, when he called them continually to repentance.

*Rom. 2, 4, 5.* Then shall they call upon me (saith the Lord) but I will not hear, they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me, and that because they hated knowledge, and received not the fear of the Lord, but abhorred my counsel, and despised my correction. *Prov. 1, 28, 29, 30.* Then shall it be too late to knock, when the door shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of justice. *Matth. 25, 10, 11, 12.* O terrible voice of most just judgment, which shall be pronounced upon them, when it shall be said unto them, Go ye cursed into the fire everlasting, which is prepared for the devil and his angels! *Matth. 25, 41.*

Therefore brethren, take we heed betime, while the day of salvation lasteth, *2 Cor. 6, 2.* for the night cometh when none can work: *John 9, 4.* but let us, while we have the light, believe in the light, and walk as the children of the light, *John 12, 35, 36.* that we be not cast into utter darkness, where is

weeping and gnashing of teeth. *Matth. 25, 30.* Let us not abuse the goodness of God, which calleth us mercifully to amendment, and of his endless pity promiseth us forgiveness of that which is past, if (with a whole mind and true heart) we return unto him. For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow: and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wool. *Isa. 1, 18.*

Turn you clean (saith the Lord) from all your wickedness, and your sin shall not be your destruction. Cast away from you all your ungodliness that ye have done, make you new hearts, and a new spirit. Wherefore will ye die; O ye house of Israel, seeing that I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turn you then, and ye shall live. *Ezek. 18, 30, 31, 32.*

Although we have sinned, yet have we an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous, and he it is that obtaineth grace for our sins. *1 Jno. 2, 1, 2.*

For he was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickedness. *Isa. 53, 5.* Let us therefore return unto him, who is the merciful receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring ourselves, that he is ready to receive us, and most willing to

O par-

pardon us, if we come unto him with faithful repentance, if we will submit our selves unto him, and from henceforth walk in his ways, if we will take his easy yoke and light burden upon us, *Matth. 11. 29, 30.* to follow him in lowliness, patience, and charity, and be ordered by the governance of his holy spirit, seeking always his glory, and serving him duly in our vocation, with thanksgiving. This if we do, Christ will deliver us from the curse of the law, and from the extreme malediction which shall light upon them that shall be set on the left hand, and he will set us on his right hand, and give us the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding us to take possession of his glorious kingdom: *Mat. 25. 33, 34.* unto the which he vouchsafe to bring us all, for his infinite mercy. *Amen.*

**T**hen shall they all kneel upon their knees, and the Presbyter and Clerks kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Litany) shall say this Psalm. *Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*

**H**ave mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving kindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me.

Against thee, thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.

Behold, I was shapen in iniquity: and in sin did my mother conceive me.

Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

Purge me with hyssope, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Make me to hear joy and gladness: that the bones which thou hast broken, may rejoice.

Hide thy face from my sins; and blot out all mine iniquities.

Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy spirit from me.

Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation: and uphold me with thy free spirit.

Then will I teach transgressors thy ways, and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

Deliver me from blood guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue

tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

O Lord open thou my lips,  
and my mouth shall shew forth  
thy praise.

For thou desirest not sacrifice,  
else would I give it: thou  
delightest not in burnt-offering.

The sacrifices of God are a  
broken spirit: a broken and a  
contrite heart, O God, thou  
wilt not despise.

Do good in thy good plea-  
sure unto Sion: build thou the  
walls of Jerusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased  
with the sacrifices of righteous-  
nes, with burnt-offering and  
whole burnt-offering: then  
shall they offer bullocks upon  
thine altar.

Glory be to the Father, and  
to the Son: and to the ho-  
ly Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is  
now, and ever shall be:  
world without end. *A-*  
*men.*

Lord have mercy upon us.

Christ have mercy upon us.

Lord have mercy upon us.

O Ur Father which art in  
heaven, &c.

And lead us not into tempta-  
tion.

*Answer.* But deliver us from  
evil. *Amen.*

*Presbyter.* O Lord save thy  
servants.

*Answer.* Which put their  
trust in thee.

*Presbyter.* Send unto them  
help from above.

*Answer.* And evermore  
mighty defend them.

*Presbyter.* Help us, O God,  
our Saviour.

*Answer.* And for the glory  
of thy Names sake deliver us,  
be merciful unto us sinners for  
thy Names sake.

*Presbyter.* O Lord hear our  
prayer.

*Answer.* And let our cry  
come unto thee.

*S* Let us pray.  
O Lord we beseech thee  
mercifully hear our  
prayers, and spare all those  
which confess their sins unto  
thee, that they, whose consciences  
by sin are accused, by thy  
merciful pardon may be absolved,  
through Christ our Lord.

*Amen.*

O Most mighty God and  
merciful Father, which  
hast compassion of all men, and  
hatest nothing that thou hast  
made, which wouldest not the  
death of a sinner, but that he  
should rather turn from sin, and  
be saved: mercifully forgive  
us our trespasses, receive and  
comfort us, which be grieved  
and wearied with the burden of  
our sin. Thy property is to  
have mercy, to thee only it  
appertaineth to forgive sins:  
Spare us therefore, good Lord,  
spare thy people whom thou  
haſt redeemed: enter not into  
judgment with thy servants,

O 2 but

but turn thine anger from us,  
and so make haste to help us in  
this world, that we may ever  
live with thee in the world to  
come, through Jesus Christ our  
Lord. Amen.

**T**hen shall the people say this  
that followeth, after the Pres-  
byter or Minister.

**T**urn thou us, O good  
Lord, and so shall we  
be turned: be favourable,  
O Lord, be favourable to thy  
people, which turn to thee in

weeping, fasting, and praying:  
for thou art a merciful God,  
full of compassion, long-suff-  
ering, and of great pity. Thou  
sparest when we deserve pu-  
nishment, and in thy wrath  
thinkest upon mercy. Spare  
thy people, good Lord, spare  
them, and let not thine heri-  
tage be brought to confusion.  
Hear us, O Lord, for thy mer-  
cy is great, and after the mul-  
titude of thy mercies look upon  
us.

**F I N I S.**



THE



T H E  
**P S A L T E R,**  
O R  
**Psalms of David:**

After the Translation set forth by Authority in King JAMES his Time of blessed Memory.

As it shall be sung or said throughout all the CHURCHES of SCOTLAND.

---

MORNING PRAYER.

*Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.*  
**B**LESSED is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord, and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither, and whatsoever he doth shall prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so:  
O 3 but

but *are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.*

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment : nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous : but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

*Quare fremuerunt gentes. Psal. 2.*  
**W**hy do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing ?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying,

3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

4 He that fitteth in the heavens shall laugh : the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Sion.

7 I will declare the decree : the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron, thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed ye judges of the earth

11 Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

12 Kiss the son lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little : blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

*Domine quid? Psal. 3.*

**L**ord, how are they increased that trouble me? many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Selah.

3 But thou O Lord, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.

4 I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.

5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked, for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.

7 Arise, O Lord, save me, O my God; for thou hast smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek-bone: thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

8 Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah,

*Cum invocarem. Psal. 4.*

**H**ear me, when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress, have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that the Lord hath set apart him that is godly, for himself: the Lord will hear when I call unto him.

4 Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness: and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? Lord lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.

8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou Lord only makest me dwell in safety.

*Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.*

**G**ive ear to my words, O Lord, consider my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my king, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O Lord: in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

5 The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the Lord will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in their mouth, their inward part is very wickedness: their throat is an open sepulchre, they flatter with their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels: cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions, for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee, rejoice: let them ever shout for joy: because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name, be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, Lord, wilt bless  
the righteous, with favour wilt  
thou compass him as with a  
shield.

## EVENING PRAYER.

*Domine ne in furore. Psal. 6.*

O LORD, rebuke me not,  
in thine anger, neither  
chasten me in thy hot  
displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O  
Lord, for I am weak: O Lord  
heal me, for my bones are vex-  
ed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed:  
but thou, O Lord, how long?

4 Return, O Lord, deliver  
my soul: O save me for thy  
mercies sake.

5 For in death there is no re-  
membrance of thee: in the  
grave who shall give the  
thanks?

6 I am weary with my  
groaning, all the night make I  
my bed to swim: I water my  
couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed be-  
cause of grief; it waxeth old  
because of all mine enemies.

8 Depart from me, all ye  
workers of iniquity; for the  
Lord hath heard the voice of  
my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my  
supplication; the Lord will re-  
ceive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be  
ashamed and sore vexed: let  
them return and be ashamed  
suddenly.

*Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.*

O Lord my God, in thee  
do I put my trust: save  
me from all them that persecute  
me, and deliver me.

2 Let he tear my soul like a  
lion, renting it in pieces, while  
*there is* none to deliver.

3. O Lord my God, if I have  
done this; if there be iniquity  
in my hands:

4 If I have rewarded evil un-  
to him that was at peace with  
me: (yea, I have delivered  
him that without cause is mine  
enemy.)

5 Let the enemy persecute  
my soul, and take *it*, yea, let  
him tread down my life upon  
the earth, and lay mine honour  
in the dust. Selah.

6 Arise, O Lord, in thine  
anger, lift up thy self, because  
of the rage of mine enemies:  
and awake for me to the judg-  
ment that thou hast command-  
ed.

7 So shall the congregation  
of the people compass thee a-  
bout: for their sakes therefore  
return thou on high.

8 The Lord shall judge the  
people: judge me, O Lord,  
according to my righteousness,  
and according to mine integri-  
ty that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickedness of  
the wicked come to an end, but  
establish the just: for the righ-  
teous God trieth the hearts and  
reins.

10 My defence is of God,  
which

which saveth the upright in heart,

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.

12 If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

14 Behold, he travelleth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

15 He made a pit and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

16 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

17 I will praise the Lord according to his righteousness: and will sing *praise* to the name of the Lord most high.

*Domine, Dominus. Psal. 8.*

O Lord our God, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

2 Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

3 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little lower than the Angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet.

7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field.

8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our Lord, how excellent is thy Name in all the earth!

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.*

I WILL praise thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing *praise* to thy name, O thou most high.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause, thou satest in the throne judging right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked; thou hast put out their name for ever and ever,

6 Q

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities, their memorial is perish'd with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

8 And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.

9 The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the Lord, which dwelleth in Sion: declare among the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembreth them; he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Sion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid, is their own foot taken.

16 The Lord is known by the judgment which he execu-

teth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion, Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O Lord, let not man prevail, let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O Lord: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

*Ut quid Domine? Psal. 10.*  
**W**hy standest thou afar off, O Lord? why hidest thou thy self in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices, that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his hearts desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the Lord abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous: thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity.

7 His

7 His mouth is full of cursing, and deceit, and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and vanity.

8 He fitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face, he will never see it.

12 Arise O Lord, O God lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require it.

14 Thou hast seen it, for thou beholdest mischief and spite to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee, thou art the helper of the fatherless.

15 Break thou the arm of the wicked, and the evil man; seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

16 The Lord is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble; thou

wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

*In Domino confido. Psal. 11.*

**I**N the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2 For lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string: that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lords throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eye-lids try the children of men.

5 The Lord trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence, his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness: his countenance doth behold the upright.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Salvum me fac. Psal. 12.*

**H**ELP Lord, for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

**2 They**

2 They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips, and with a double heart do they speak.

3 The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail, our lips are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the fighting of the needy, now will I arise (saith the Lord) I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

6 The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them (O Lord) thou shalt preserve them from this generation for ever.

8 The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

*Usquequo Domine. Psal. 13.*

**H**ow long wilt thou forget me (O Lord) for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death.

4 Lest mine enemies say, I have prevailed against him;

and those that trouble me, rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I have trusted in thy mercy, my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will sing unto the Lord, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

*Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.*

**T**he fool hath said in his heart, *There is no God:* they are corrupt, they have done abominable works, *there is none that doth good.*

2 The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men; to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become filthy: *there is none that doth good, no not one.*

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord.

5 There were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 You have shamed the counsel of the poor; because the Lord is his refuge.

7 O that the salvation of Israel were come out of Sion! when the Lord bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Domine quis habitat? Psal. 15.*

**L**ORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

3 He that backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the Lord: he that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not.

5 He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doth these things, shall never be moved.

*Conserva me. Psal. 16.*

**P**reserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee:

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied, that hasten after another god: their drink-offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

5 The Lord is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the Lord, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

10 For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy, at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

*Exaudi Domine justitiam. Psal. 17.*

**H**ear the right, O Lord, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer that goeth not out of feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart, thou hast visited me in the night, thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing: I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the works of men,

men, by the word of thy lips,  
I have kept me from the paths of  
the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy  
paths, *that* my footsteps slip  
not.

6 I have called upon thee,  
for thou wilt hear me, O God:  
incline thine ear unto me, *and*  
hear my speech.

7 Shew thy marvellous lo-  
ving kindness, O thou that sa-  
vest by thy right hand, them  
which put their trust *in thee*,  
from those that rise up *against*  
*them*.

8 Keep me as the apple of  
the eye: hide me under the  
shadow of thy wings,

9 From the wicked that op-  
press me, *from* my deadly ene-  
mies, *who* compas me about.

10 They are inclosed in  
their own fat: with their mough  
they speak proudly.

11 They have now compas-  
sed us in our steps: they have  
set their eyes bōwing down to  
the earth:

12 Like as a lion *that* is gree-  
dy of his prey, and as it were a  
young lion lurking in secret  
places.

13 Arise, O Lord, dis-  
appoint him, cast him down: de-  
liver my soul from the wicked,  
*which* is thy sword:

14 From men *which* are thy  
hand, O Lord, from men of  
the world, *which* have their  
portion in this life, and whose  
belly thou fillest with thy hid-

treasure: they are full of chil-  
dren, and leave the rest of their  
*substance* to their babes.

15 As for me, I will behold  
thy face in righteousness: I shall  
be satisfied, when I awake,  
with thy likeness.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Diligam te. Psal. 18.*

I WILL love thee, O Lord  
my strength.

2 The Lord is my rock,  
and my fortres, and my deli-  
verer: my God, my strength  
in whom I will trust, my buck-  
ler, and the horn of my salva-  
tion, *and* my high tower.

3 I will call upon the Lord,  
*who* is worthy to be praised: so  
shall I be saved from mine ene-  
mies.

4 The sorrows of death com-  
passed me, and the floods of  
ungodly men made me afraid.

5 The sorrows of hell com-  
passed me about: the snares of  
death prevented me.

6 In my distress I called up-  
on the Lord, and cried unto  
my God: he heard my voice  
out of his temple, and my cry  
came before him, *even* into  
his ears.

7 Then the earth shook and  
trembled; the foundations also  
of the hills moved and were  
shaken, because he was wroth.

8 There went up a smoke  
out of his nostrils, and fire out  
of his mouth devoured: coals  
were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

10 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his secret place: his pavilion round about him, were dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail-stones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the highest gave his voice; hail-stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered: at thy rebuke, O Lord, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my stay.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before him: and I kept my self from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore hath the Lord recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eye-sight.

25 With the merciful thou wilt shew thy self merciful, with an upright man thou wilt shew thy self upright.

26 With the pure thou wilt shew thy self pure, and with the froward thou wilt shew thy self froward.

27 For thou' wilt save the afflicted people: but will bring down high looks.

28 For thou' wilt light my candle: the Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troupe: and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, his way is perfect: the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 For who is God save the Lord? or who is a rock save our

our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds *feet*, and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto battel: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies: that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but *there was none to save them*: even unto the Lord, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me

from the strivings of the people: and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The Lord liveth, and blessed be my rock: and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee (O Lord) among the heathen: and sing praises unto thy Name.

50 Great deliverance giveth he to his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Cæli enarrant. Psal. 19.*

**T**HE heavens declare the glory of God: and the firmament sheweth his handy-work.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 *Then*

3 There is no speech nor language : where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world : in them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber: and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul : the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart : the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightning the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever : the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold : sweeter also than honey, and the honey comb.

11 Moreover, by them is thy servant warned : and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can understand his errors : cleanse thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins, let

them not have dominion over me : then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

14 Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord my strength and my redeemer.

*Exaudiat te Dominus. Psal. 20.*

**T**He Lord hear thee in the day of trouble, the name of the God of Jacob defend thee.

2 Send thee help from the sanctuary : and strengthen thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice. Selah.

4 Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our banners : the Lord fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I, that the Lord saveth his anointed : he will hear him from his holy heaven, with saving strength of his right hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses : but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen, but we are risen and stand upright.

9 Save Lord, let the king hear us when we call.

*Domine in virtute. Psal. 21.*

**T**He king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord: and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

2 Thou hast given him his hearts desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him: even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation, honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever, thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth in the Lord, and through the mercy of the most High, he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies, thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a

mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings, against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.*

**M**Y God, my God why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,

8 He trusted on the Lord, that he would deliver him: let him deliver him seeing he delighted

lighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb ; thou didst make me hope, when I was upon my mothers breasts.  
10 I was cast upon thee from the womb : thou art my God from my mothers belly.

11 Be not far from me, for trouble is near ; for there is none to help.

12 Many bulls have compassed me : strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round.

13 They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a raving and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint : my heart is like wax, it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd:and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws ; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

16 For dogs have compassed me, the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones : they look and stare upon me.

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord ; O my strength, haste thee to help me.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword : my darling from the power of the dog.

21 Save me from the lions mouth : for thou hast heard me from the horns of the Unicorns.

22 I will declare thy name unto my brethren : in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 Ye that fear the Lord, praise him ; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him ; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted : neither hath he hid his face from him, but when he cried unto him, he heard.

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation : I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied : they shall praise the Lord that seek him ; your heart shall live for ever.

27 All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord : and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

28 For the kingdom is the Lords : and he is the governour among the nations.

29 All they that be fat upon earth, shall eat and worship : all they that go down to the dust, shall bow before him, and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him, it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 They shall come, and P 2 shall

shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this*.

*Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.*

**T**He Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want.

2 He maketh me to ly down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

3 He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his names sake.

4 Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me, thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil, my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Domini est terra. Psal. 24.*

**T**HE earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? and who shall stand in his holy place?

4 He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lift up his soul unto vanity, nor

sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors, and the king of glory shall come in.

8 Who is this king of glory? the Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battel.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates, even lift them up, ye everlasting doors, and the king of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this king of glory? the Lord of hosts, he is the king of glory. Selah.

*Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.*

**U**Nto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I trust in thee, let me not be ashamed: let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed; let them be ashamed which transgres without cause.

4 Shew me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation, on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, thy tender mercies, and thy loving kindnesses: for they have been ever

ever of old.

7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me, for thy goodness sake, O Lord.

8 Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth, unto such as keep his covenant, and his testimonies.

11 For thy names sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity: for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the Lord? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall dwell at ease: and his seed shall inherit the earth.

14 The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him: and he will shew them his covenant.

15 Mine eyes are ever towards the Lord: for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me: for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 Look upon mine affliction, and my pain, and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies, for they are many, and they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul and deliver me: let me not be ashamed, for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me: for I wait on thee.

22 Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

*Judica me Domine. Psal. 26.*  
Judge me, O Lord, for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord: therefore I shall not slide.

23 Examine me, O Lord, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.

24 For thy loving kindness is before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth.

25 I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

26 I have hated the congregation of evil doers: and will not sit with the wicked.

27 I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O Lord.

28 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

29 Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

30 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:

31 In whose hands is mischief:

chief: and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the Lord.

## EVENING PRAYER.

*Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.*

**T**HE Lord is my light, and my salvation, whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life, of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after, that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me, he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy, I will sing,

yea, I will sing praises unto the Lord.

7 Hear, O Lord, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 *When thou saidst, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Lord, will I seek.*

9 Hide not thy face far from me, put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help, leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Lord will take me up.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

12 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnessess are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 *I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living.*

14 Wait on the Lord: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, on the Lord.

*Ad te Domine. Psal. 28.*  
**U**Nto thee will I cry, O Lord my rock, be not silent to me: lest if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee:

thee: when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity: which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands, render to them their desert.

5 Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed be the Lord, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The Lord is my strength, and my shield, my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth, and with my song will I praise him.

8 The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

*Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.*

**G**ive unto the Lord (O ye mighty) give unto the Lord glory and strength.

2 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

3 The voice of the Lord is

upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth, the Lord is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the Lord is powerful; the voice of the Lord is full of majesty.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh the Cedars: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Lebanon.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf: Lebanon, and Sirion like a young Unicorn.

7 The voice of the Lord divideth the flames of fire.

8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the wilderness: the Lord shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.

9 The voice of the Lord maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The Lord sitteth upon the flood: yea, the Lord sitteth king for ever.

11 The Lord will give strength unto his people, the Lord will bless his people with peace.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Exaltabo te, Domine. Psal. 30.*

**I** WILL extol thee, O Lord, for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O Lord my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

3 O Lord thou hast brought

P. 4 up

up my soul from the grave : thou hast kept me alive that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the Lord, (O ye Saints of his) and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For his anger *endureth* but a moment, in his favour is life : weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 Lord, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong : thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O Lord : and unto the Lord I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit ? shall the dust praise thee ? shall it declare thy truth ?

10 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me : Lord be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing : thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness :

12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent : O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

*In te Domine speravi. Psal. 31.*

13 In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust, let me never be ashamed : deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me, deliver me speedily : be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou art my rock and my fortress : therefore for thy names sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net, that they have laid privily for me : for thou art my strength.

5 Into thine hand I commit my spirit : thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities : but I trust in the Lord.

7 I will be glad, and rejoice in thy mercy : for thou hast considered my trouble : thou hast known my soul in adversities ;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy : thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble ; mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing : my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintances : they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many, fear was on every side; while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I trusted in thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my God,

15 My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies sake.

17 Let me not be ashamed, O Lord, for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let the lying lips be put to silence: which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 O how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee, before the sons of men!

20 Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the Lord; for he hath shewed me his marvel-

lous kindness, in a strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications, when I cried unto thee.

23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the Lord.

#### E V E N I N G P R A Y E R.

*Beati quorum. Psal. 32.*

**B**LESSED is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old; through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid: I said I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

6 For this shall every one that is godly, pray unto thee, in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters, they shall not come

come nigh unto him.

7 Thou art my hiding place, thou shalt preserve me from trouble: thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee, and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye.

9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice ye righteous: and shout for joy all ye that are upright in heart.

*Exultate justi. Psal. 33.*

**R**ejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous, for praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery, and an instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him a new song, play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word of the Lord is right: and all his works are done in truth.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heavens made: and all the host of them, by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For he spake, and it was done, he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord: and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lord looketh from heaven: he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their heart alike: he considereth all their works.

16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver

liver any by his great strength.

18 Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him: upon them that hope in his mercy:

19 To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

20 Our soul waiteth for the Lord: he is our help and our shield.

21 For our heart shall rejoice in him: because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy (O Lord) be upon us according as we hope in thee.

*Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.*

I Will bless the Lord at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth:

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

5 They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 This poor man cried, and the Lord heard him; and saved him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the

man that trusteth in him.

9 O fear the Lord ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him.

10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing.

11 Come ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord.

12 What man is he that despireth life; and loveth many days, that he may see good?

13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good: seek peace and pursue it.

15 The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.

16 The face of the Lord is against them that do evil; to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth: and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart: and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

21 Evil shall slay the wicked: and

and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Judica me Domine. Psal. 35.*

**P**LEAD my cause (O Lord) with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind, and let the Angel of the Lord chase them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery, and let the Angel of the Lord persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net, *in a pit, which* without cause they have digged for my soul.

8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares, and let his net that he hath hid, catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joy-

ful in the Lord: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy, from him that spoileth him?

11 False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me evil for good, to the spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting, and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved my self as though he had been my friend, or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not, they did tear me, and ceased not.

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts: they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 Let

19 Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: *neither let them wink with the eye, that hate me without a cause.*

20 For they speak not peace, but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, *and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.*

22 *This thou hast seen (O Lord) keep not silence: O Lord be not far from me.*

23 Stir up thy self, and awake to my judgment, *even unto my cause, my God and my Lord.*

24 Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness, and let them not rejoice over me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it; let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together, that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the Lord be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 And my tongue shall

speak of thy righteousness, *and of thy praise all the day long.*

*Dixit injusus. Psal. 36.*

THE transgression of the wicked faith within my heart, *that there is no fear of God before his eyes.*

2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, *and to do good.*

4 He deviseth mischief upon his bed, he setteth himself in a way *that is not good*; he abhorreth not evil.

5 Thy mercy (O Lord) *is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.*

6 Thy righteousness *is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep; O Lord, thou preservest man and beast.*

7 How excellent *is thy loving kindness, O God!* therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house: and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee *is* the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy loving kindness unto them that know thee;

thee ; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen : they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Noli amulari. Psal. 37.*

**F**RET not thy self because of evil doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

3 Trust in the Lord, and do good, so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thy self also in the Lord ; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 Commit thy way unto the Lord : trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noon-day.

7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him : fret not thy self because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath : fret not thy self in

any wife to do evil.

9 For evil doers shall be cut off : but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while and the wicked shall not be : yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth : and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh at him, for he feeth that his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

16 A little that a righteous man hath, is better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken : but the Lord upholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the days of the upright : and the inheritance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time : and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall per-

rich, and the enemies of the Lord *shall be* as the fat of lambs, they shall consume: into smoke shall they consume away.

21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy and giveth.

22 For such as be blessed of him, shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young and now am old: yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth: and his seed is blessed.

27 Depart from evil, and do good: and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints, they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

30 The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom; and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 The law of his God is in

his heart, none of his steps shall slide.

32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

33 The Lord will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged.

34 Wait on the Lord, & keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

35 I have seen the wicked in great power: and spreading himself like a green bay-tree.

36 Yet he passed away, and lo he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace.

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together, the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord, he is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them because they trust in him.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Dominne in furore. Psal. 38.*

O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh, because of thine anger: neither is there any rest in my bones, because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over my head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink, and are corrupt: because of my foolishness.

6 I am troubled, I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 Lord, all my desire is before thee: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore: and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life, lay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt, speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O Lord, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my foot flippereth, they magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are lively, and they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good, are mine adversaries: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord: O my God be not far from me.

22 Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

*Dixi, custodiam. Psal. 39.*

I Said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good: and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue.

4 Lord,

4 Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is: *that I may know how frail I am.*

5 Behold, thou hast made my days *as* an hand-breadth, and mine age *is* as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state *is* altogether vanity. Selah.

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee.

8 Deliver me from all my transgressions, make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes doest correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man *is* vanity. Selah.

12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry, hold not thy peace at my tears: for I *am* a stranger w<sup>t</sup> thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

*Expectans expectavi. Psal. 40.*

I waited patiently for the Lord, and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, & set my feet upon a rock, *and* established my going.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, *even* praise unto our God: many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the Lord.

4 Blessed *is* that man that maketh the Lord his trust: and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O Lord my God, *are* thy wonderful works *which* thou hast done, & thy thoughts *which are* to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: *if* I would declare and speak *of them*, they are more than can be numbered.

6 Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire, mine ears hast thou opened: burnt-offering and sin-offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book *it is* written of me:

8 I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law *is* within my heart.

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O Lord, thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart, I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy loving kindness, and thy truth, from the great

congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord: let thy loving kindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about, mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up: they are more than the hairs of mine head, therefore my heart faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together, that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward, and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame, that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek thee, rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation, say continually, The Lord be magnified.

17 But I am poor and needy, yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer, make no tarrying, O my God.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Beatus qui intelligit. Psal. 41.*

**B**LESSED is he that considereth the poor; the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble.

2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive, and he shall be blessed upon the earth; and thou wilt not deliver him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord be merciful unto me, heal my soul, for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me: when shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to it self; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.

8 An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth, he shall rise up no more.

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lift up his heel against me.

10 But thou, O Lord, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

11 By this I know that thou favourest me: because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity: and settest me before thy face.

fo  
of  
to  
  
A  
pan  
Go  
2  
for  
I ca  
3  
mea  
cont  
Wh  
4  
thing  
me;  
mult  
to th  
voic  
multi  
5  
O m  
disqui  
in G  
him f  
nanc  
6 C  
down  
will I  
land o  
monit  
7 D  
the n  
all thy  
are go  
8 T  
mand H  
day tim  
long fb

for ever.

13 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen and amen.

*Quemadmodum. Psal. 42.*

A S the hart panteth after the water-brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

2 My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God : when shall I come and appear before God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me ; for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God ; with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holy-day.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul, and why art thou disquieted in me ? hope thou in God, for I shall yet praise him for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me : therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites from the hill Mizar.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy water-spouts : all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Yet the Lord will command his loving kindness in the day time, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my

prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God, my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me ? why go I mourning, because of the oppression of the enemy ?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me : while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God ?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul ? and why art thou disquieted within me ? hope thou in God, for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

*Judica me Deus. Psal. 43.*

Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation ; O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why dost thou cast me off ? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy ?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth ; let them lead me, let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy : yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul ? and why art thou disquieted within me ? hope in God, for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Deus auribus. Psal. 44.*

**W**E have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 How thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; how thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my King, O God, command deliverances for Jacob.

5 Through thee will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

8 In God we boast all the day long: and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

9 But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat: and hast scattered us among the heathen.

12 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a by-word among the heathen: a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me.

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth: by reason of the enemy and a-venger.

17 All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back: neither have our steps declined from thy way.

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have forgotten the Name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange God:

21 Shall not God search this out?

out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long: we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face? and forgettest our affliction, and our oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust; our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies sake.

*Erustravit cor meum. Psal. 45.*

**M**Y heart is enditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O *most* mighty: with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously, because of truth and meekness, and righteousness: and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the kings enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

6 Thy throne (O God) is for ever and ever; the scepter

of thy kingdom is a right scepter.

7 Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

8 All thy garments smell of myrrhe, and aloes, and cassia; out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

10 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, and encline thine ear; forget also thine own people, and thy fathers house.

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord, and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift, even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The kings daughter is all glorious within; her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needle-work: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing *shall* they be brought: they shall enter into the kings palace.

16 In stead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 I will make thy name to be remembred in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

*Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.*

**G**od is our refuge and strength: a very present help in trouble.

2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed: and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof roar, and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is in the midst of her: she shall not be moved; God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

8 Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

9 He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth: he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in funder, he burneth the chariot in the fire.

10 Be still, and know that I

am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge. Selah.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Omnis gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.*

**O** CLAP your hands (all ye people) shout unto God with the voice of triumph:

2 For the Lord most high is terrible; he is a great king over all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

4 He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the Lord with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our king, sing praises.

7 For God is the king of all the earth, sing ye praises with understanding.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

*Magnus*

*Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.*

**G**reat is the Lord, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth is mount Sion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great king.

3 God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled, they were troubled and hastened away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God, God will establish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of thy loving kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to thy Name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Sion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Sion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces;

that ye may tell it to the generations following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever; he will be our guide even unto death.

*Audite hac omnes. Psal. 49.*

**H**ear this, all ye people, give ear all ye inhabitants of the world:

2 Both low and high, rich and poor together.

3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom: and the meditation of my heart shall be of understanding.

4 I will incline mine ear to a parable; I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

6 They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches:

7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him:

8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever)

9 That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.

10 For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling-places to all generations; they

call their lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless, man being in honour, abideth not: he is like the beasts *that perish*.

13 This their way *is* their folly; yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave, death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning, and their beauty shall consume in the grave, from their dwelling.

15 But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave; for he shall receive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased.

17 For when he dieth, he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though whiles he lived, he blessed his soul: and *men* will praise thee, when thou dost well to thy self.

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers, they shall never see light.

20 Man *that is* in honour and understandeth not, is like the beasts *that perish*.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Deus deorum. Psal. 50.*

**T**HE mighty God, *even* the Lord hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun, unto

the going down thereof,

2 Out of Sion the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me: those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

6 And the heavens shall declare his righteousness; for God *is* judge himself. Selah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, *even thy God*.

8 I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices, or thy burnt-offerings, *to have been* continually before me.

9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he-goats out of thy folds.

10 For every beast of the Forrest *is* mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field *are* mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee, for the world *is* mine, and the fulness thereof.

13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

14 Of

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.*

14 Offer unto God thanksgiving, and pay thy vows unto the most high.

15 And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me.

16 But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him; and hast been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou flandereſt thine own mothers ſon,

21 These things haſt thou done, and I kept silence: thou thoughteft that I was altogether ſuch a one as thy ſelf: *but* I will reprove thee, and ſet them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now conſider this, ye that forget God, leſt I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.

23 Whoſo offereth praife, glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conuerſation *right*, will I ſhew the falvation of God.

**H**ave mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving kindness: according unto thy multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my tranſgressions.

2 Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my ſin.

3 For I acknowledge my tranſgressions: and my ſin is ever before me.

4 Against thee, thee only have I ſinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mighteft be justified when thou ſpeakeft, and be clear when thou judgeſt.

5 Behold, I was ſhapen in iniquity: and in ſin did my mother conceive me.

6 Behold, thou defiſt truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou ſhalt make me to know wiſdom.

7 Purge me with hyſope, and I ſhall be clean: wash me, and I ſhall be whiter than ſnow.

8 Make me to hear joy and gladneſs: *that* the bones which thou haſt broken, may rejoice.

9 Hide thy face from my ſins; and blot out all mine iniquties.

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right ſpirit within me.

11 Caſt me not away from thy preſence; and take not thy holy ſpirit from me.

12 Reſtore unto me the joy of thy falvation: and uphold me

me with thy free spirit.

13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways, and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

14 Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation : and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

15 O Lord open thou my lips, and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

16 For thou desirest not sacrifice, else would I give it : thou delightest not in burnt-offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit : a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

18 Do good in thy good pleasure unto Sion : build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

19 Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt-offering and whole burnt-offering : then shall they offer bullocks upon thine Altar.

*Quid gloriari? Psal. 52.*

**W**hy boastest thou thy self in mischief, O mighty man ? the goodness of God endureth continually.

2 Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs : like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

3 Thou lovest evil more than good : and lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

4 Thou lovest all devouring

words, O thou deceitful tongue.

5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him.

7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength : but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.

8 But I am like a green olive-tree in the house of God : I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it : and I will wait on thy name, for it is good before thy saints.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.*

**T**HE fool hath said in his heart, There is no God; corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity : there is none that doth good.

2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God.

3 Every one of them is gone back, they are altogether become filthy ; there is none that doth good, no not one.

4 Have

4 Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people, *as they eat bread*; they have not called upon God.

5 There were they in great fear, *where no fear was*: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against thee*, thou hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them.

6 O that the salvation of Israel were come out of Sion! when God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, *and Israel shall be glad.*

*Deus in nomine. Psal. 54.*

**S**ave me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul, they have not set God before them. Selah.

4 Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.

5 He shall reward evil unto mine enemies; cut them off in thy truth.

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee; I will praise thy name, (O Lord) for it is good.

7 For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies.

*Exaudi Deus. Psal. 55.*

**G**ive ear to my prayer, O God: and hide not thy self from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise,

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, O that I had wings like a dove; *for then* would I flee away, and be at rest.

7 Lo *then* would I wander far off, *and remain in the wilderness.* Selah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm *and tempest.*

9 Destroy, O Lord, *and divide* their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy *that reproached me*, then I could

could have born it; neither was it he that hated me, that did magnify himself against me, then I would have hid my self from him.

13 But it was thou, a man, mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.

14 We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company.

15 Let death seise upon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God: and the Lord shall save me.

17 Evening and morning, and at noon will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battel that was against me: for there were many with me.

19 God shall hear and afflict them, even he that abideth of old, Selah: because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant.

21 The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy burden upon the

Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days, but I will trust in thee.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 56.*

B E merciful unto me, O God, for man would swallow me up: he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most High.

3 What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust, I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.

6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps when they wait for my soul.

7 Shall they escape by ini-  
quity? in thine anger cast  
down the people, O God.

8 Thou tellest my wan-  
drings, put thou my tears into  
thy bottle: are they not in thy  
book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then  
shall mine enemies turn back;  
this

this I know, for God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word: in the Lord will I praise his word.

11 In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

*Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.*

**B**E merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me, for my soul trusteth in thee: yea in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high: unto God that performeth all things for me.

3 He shall send from heaven and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up; Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among lions, and I ly even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net

for my steps, my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

7 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up my glory, awake psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

*Si vere utique. Psal. 58.*

**D**O ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart you work wickedness, you weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

3 The wicked are estranged from the womb, they go astray, as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

4 Their poison is like the poison of a serpent; they are like the deaf adder that stoppeth her ear.

5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great

great teeth of the young lions,  
O Lord.

7 Let them melt away as waters, which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.*

D ELIVER me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For lo, they ly in wait for my soul; the mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O Lord God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips; for who, say they, doth hear?

8 But thou, O Lord, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and the words of their lips, let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak,

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob, unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return, and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they

they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

*Deus repulisti nos. Psal. 60.*

O God, thou hast cast us off; thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased, Turn thy self to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee: that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.

5 That thy beloved may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoice: I will divide Shechem, and met out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine, Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my law-giver.

8 Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou

because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

*Exaudi Deus. Psal. 61.*

Hear my cry, O God, attend unto my prayer.

2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heritage of those that fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

M o b

## MORNING PRAYER.

Nonne Deo. Psal. 62.

**T**RULY my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence, I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency, they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

5 My soul, wait thou only upon God: for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah.

9 Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this, that power belongeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou rendest to every man according to his work.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 63.

**O** God, thou art my God, early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is:

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 Because thy loving kindness is better than life: my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee, while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches.

7 Because thou hast been my help; therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholseth me.

9 But those that seek my soul to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall by the sword, they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But

11 But the king shall rejoice in God, every one that swear-  
eth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies, shall be stopped.

*Exaudi Deus. Psal. 64.*

**H**ear my voice, O God, in my prayer; preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privately, they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities, they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart is deep.

7 But God shall shoot at them with an arrow, suddenly shall they be wounded.

8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them, shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.

10 The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him, and all the upright in heart shall glory.

### EVENING PRAYER.

*Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.*

**P**RAISE waiteth for thee, O God, in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

2 O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.

3 Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteousness, wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation: who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea.

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power.

7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas; the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

**R**      **g** Thou

9 Thou visitest the earth and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it wth the river of God which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou haft so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers, thou bleffest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness, and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

*Jubilate Deo. Psal. 66.*

**M**Ake a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands.

2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

3 Say unto God, How terrible art thou in thy works? through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee.

4 All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee, they shall sing to thy name. Selah.

5 Come and see the works of God: he is terrible in his

doing toward the children of men.

6 He turned the sea into dry land: they went through the flood on foot, there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever, his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O blefs our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard.

9 Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, haft proved us: thou haft tried us, as silver is tried.

11 Thou broughtest us into the net, thou laidſt affliction upon our loins.

12 Thou haſt caused men to ride over our heads, we went through fire and through water: but thou broughteſt us out into a wealthy place.

13 I will go into thy house with burnt-offerings: I will pay thee my vows,

14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt-sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

16 Come and hear all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with

with my tongue.

18 If I regard iniquity in my heart: the Lord will not hear me.

19 But verily God hath heard me: he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

20 Blessed be God which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me.

*Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.*

**G**od be merciful unto us, and bleſſ us: and cauſe his face to ſhine upon us. Selah.

2 That thy way may be known upon earth, thy ſaving health among all nations.

3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

4 O let the nations be glad and ſing for joy: for thou ſhalt judge the people righteouſly, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

5 Let the people praise thee, O God, let all the people praise thee.

6 Then ſhall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God ſhall bleſſ us.

7 God ſhall bleſſ us, and all the ends of the earth ſhall fear him.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.*

**L**E T God arife, let his enemies be ſcattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 As ſmoke is driven away,

so drive them away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the preſence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad: let them rejoice before God, yea let them exceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, ſing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 A father of the fatherleſſ, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

6 God ſetteth the ſolitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains, but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, when thou wenteft forth before thy people; when thou didſt march through the wilderness. Selah.

8 The earth ſhook, the heavens also dropped at the preſence of God: even Sinai it ſelf was moved at the preſence of God, the God of Iſrael.

9 Thou, O God, didſt ſend a plentiful rain, whereby thou didſt confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, haſt prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

11 The Lord gave the word, great was the company of thoſe that published it.

12 Kings of armies did flee

R 2

apace:

aspace: and she that tarried at home, divided the spoil.

13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings in it, it was white as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan, an high hill as the hill of Bashan.

16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in, yea the Lord will dwell in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them as in Sinai, in the holy place.

18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men, yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah.

20 He that is our God, is the God of salvation; and unto God the Lord belong the issues from death.

21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will

bring my people again from the depths of the sea:

23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God, even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

25 The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; amongst them were the damsels playing with timbrels.

26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.

27 There is little Benjamin with their ruler, the Princes of Judah and their council, the Princes of Zebulun, and the Princes of Naphtali.

28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem, shall Kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke the company of spear-men, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 Princes shall come out of Egypt, Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth: O sing prai-

praises unto the Lord. Selah.

33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old, lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.

34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in clouds.

35 O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places, the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people: blessed be God.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Salvum me fac. Psal. 69.*

**S**AVE me, O God, for the waters are come in unto my soul.

2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

3 I am weary of my crying, my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are moe than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee, be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have born reproach: shame hath covered my face.

8 I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mothers children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee, are fallen upon me.

10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment: and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate, speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee O Lord, in an acceptable time: O God in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the water-flood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O Lord, for thy loving kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face  
R 3 from

from thy servant, for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart, and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 They gave me also gall for my meat, and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate, and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten, and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity to their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and

not be written with the righteous.

29 But I am poor, and sorrowful: let thy salvation (O God) set me up on high.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 This also shall please the Lord better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

33 For the Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

35 For God will save Sion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

*Deus in adjutorium. Psal. 70.*  
**M**ake haste, O God, to deliver me, make haste to help me, O Lord.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame, that say, Aha, aha.

4 Let all those that seek thee, rejoice, and be glad in thee: and

and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 But I am poor and needy, make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer, O Lord make no tarrying.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*In te Domine speravi. Psal. 71.*

1 N thee, O Lord, do I put my trust, let me never be put to confusion.

2 Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me, for thou art my rock and my fortress.

4 Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art my hope, O Lord God: thou art my trust from my youth.

6 By thee have I been held up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mothers bowels, my praise shall be continually of thee.

7 I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.

8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise, and with thy honour all the day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age, forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me: and they that lay wait for my soul, take counsel together,

11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him, for there is none to deliver him.

12 O God, be not far from me: O my God, make haste for my help.

13 Let them be confounded and consumed, that are adversaries to my soul: let them be covered with reproach and dishonour, that seek my hurt.

14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness, and thy salvation all the day: for I know not the numbers thereof.

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.

17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.

18 Now also when I am old and gray-headed, O God, forsake me not: until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast

R 4 done

done great things: O God,  
who is like unto thee?

20 Thou which hast shewed  
me great and sore troubles,  
shalt quicken me again, and  
shalt bring me up again from  
the depths of the earth.

21 Thou shalt increase my  
greatness, and comfort me on  
every side.

22 I will also praise thee  
with the psaltery, *even* thy  
truth, O my God: unto thee  
will I sing with the harp, O thou  
holy One of Israel.

23 My lips shall greatly re-  
joice when I sing unto thee:  
and my soul which thou hast  
redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk  
of thy righteousness all the day  
long: for they are confounded,  
for they are brought unto  
shame, that seek my hurt.

*Deus judicium. Psal. 72.*

**G**ive the king thy judg-  
ments, O God, and thy  
righteousness unto the kings  
son.

2 He shall judge thy people  
with righteousness, and thy  
poor with judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring  
peace to the people, and the  
little hills, by righteousness.

4 He shall judge the poor of  
the people, he shall save the  
children of the needy, and shall  
break in pieces the oppressor.

5 They shall fear thee as long  
as the sun and moon endure,  
throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like  
rain upon the mowen grases: and  
showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righ-  
teous flourish: and abundance  
of peace so long as the moon  
endureth.

8 He shall have dominion  
also from sea to sea, and from  
the river unto the ends of the  
earth.

9 They that dwell in the  
wildernes shall bow before  
him: and his enemies shall lick  
the dust.

10 The kings of Tarshish  
and of the isles shall bring pre-  
sents: the kings of Sheba and  
Seba shall offer gifts.

11 Yea, all kings shall fall  
down before him: all nations  
shall serve him.

12 For he shall deliver the  
needy when he crieth: the  
poor also, and him that hath no  
helper.

13 He shall spare the poor  
and needy, and shall save the  
souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their  
soul from deceit and violence:  
and precious shall their blood  
be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to  
him shall be given of the gold  
of Sheba; prayer also shall be  
made for him continually, and  
daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an hand-  
full of corn in the earth upon  
the top of the mountains; the  
fruit thereof shall shake like

Lebanon, and they of the city shall flourish like grafts of the earth.

17 His name shall endure for ever; his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him; all nations shall call him blessed.

18 Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed be his glorious name for ever, and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and amen.

20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.*

**T**RULY God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well-nigh slipt.

3 For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.

5 They are not in trouble as other men: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain: violence covereth them as a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish.

8 They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily.

9 They set their mouth against the heavens; and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most high?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world, they increase in riches.

13 Verily, I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus: behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me.

17 Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment? they are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved,

ved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolish was I and ignorant: I was as a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless, I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.

25 Whom have I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire besides thee.

26 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

27 For lo, they that are far from thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord God, that I may declare all thy works.

*Ut quid Deus. Psal. 74.*

O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation which thou hast purchased of old: the rod of thine inheritance which thou hast redeemed, this mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations: even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the

midst of thy congregations: they set up their ensigns for signs.

5 A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once, with axes and hammers.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burnt up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs, there is no more any prophet, neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst

driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O Lord, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy turtle-dove unto the multitude of the wicked, forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee, increaseth continually.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.*

**U**NTO thee, O God, do we give thanks, *unto thee* do we give thanks: for that thy Name *is* near, thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation, I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly; and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn.

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak *not* with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

7 But God *is* the Judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the Lord *there is* a cup, and the wine is red: it is full of mixture, and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof all the wicked of the earth shall wring *them* out, and drink *them*.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

10 All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; *but* the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

*Notus in Judea. Psal. 76.*

**I**N Judah is God known: his name *is* great in Israel.

2 In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Sion.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battel. Selah.

4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.

5 The stout-hearted are spoiled

spoiled, they have slept their sleep : and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou art to be feared, and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry ?

8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven ; the earth feared, and was still,

9 When God arose to judgment to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

10 Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee : the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

11 Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God ; let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes : he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

*Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.*  
I Cried unto God with my voice : even unto God with my voice, and he gave ear unto me.

2 In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord ; my sore ran in the night, and ceased not : my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled : I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

4 Thou holdest mine eyes

waking : I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night : I commune with mine own heart, and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever ? and will he be favourable no more ?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever ? doth his promise fail for evermore ?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious ? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies ? Selah.

10 And I said, This is my infirmity : but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord : surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary : who is so great a God as our God ?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders ; thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee : they were afraid ; the depths also were

were troubled.

17 The clouds poured out water, the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightned the world, the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock, by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Attendite popule. Psal. 78.*

**G**IVE ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3 Which we have heard and known: and our fathers have told us.

4 We will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come, the praises of the Lord: and his strength and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel which he commanded our fathers: that they should make them known to their children.

6 That the generation to

come might know them, even the children which should be born: who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God: but keep his commandments.

8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation, a generation that set not their heart aright: and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim being armed and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battel.

10 They kept not the covenant of God: and refused to walk in his law:

11 And forgat his works: and his wonders that he had shewed them.

12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers: in the land of Egypt, in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through, and he made the waters to stand as an heap.

14 In the day-time also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

15 He clave the rocks in the wilderness: and gave them drink as out of the great depths.

16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And

17 And they sinned yet more against him, by provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart, by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God: they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

21 Therefore the Lord heard this, and was wroth; so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel.

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 Man did eat angels food: he sent them meat to the full.

26 He caused an east-wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south-wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust: and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea.

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round a-

bout their habitations.

29 So they did eat and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire.

30 They were not estranged from their lust: but while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fatter of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel.

32 For all this they sinned still: and believed not for his wondrous works.

33 Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

34 When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their rock: and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless, they did flatter him with their mouth: and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

38 But he being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away and cometh not again.

40 How

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness,  
and grieve him in the desert?

41 Yea, they turned back  
and tempted God, and limited  
the holy One of Israel.

42 They remembred not his  
hand, *nor* the day when he  
delivered them from the ene-  
my.

43 How he had wrought his  
signs in Egypt, and his wonders  
in the field of Zoan:

44 And had turned their ri-  
vers into blood; and their  
floods, that they could not  
drink.

45 He sent divers sorts of  
flies among them, which de-  
voured them; and frogs, which  
destroyed them.

46 He gave also their in-  
crease unto the caterpiller: and  
their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines  
with hail, and their sycomore-  
trees with frost.

48 He gave up their cattel  
also to the hail: and their flocks  
to hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the  
fiercenes of his anger, wrath  
and indignation and trouble, by  
sending evil angels *among them*.

50 He made a way to his  
anger, he spared not their soul  
from death: but gave their life  
over to the pestilence.

51 And smote all the first-  
born in Egypt: the chief of  
their strength in the tabernacles  
of Ham:

52 But made his own people  
to go forth like sheep: and  
guided them in the wilderness  
like a flock.

53 And he led them on safe-  
ly, so that they feared not: but  
the sea overwhelmed their e-  
nemies.

54 And he brought them to  
the border of his sanctuary:  
*even to* this mountain, *which*  
his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen  
also before them, and divided  
them an inheritance by line:  
and made the tribes of Israel to  
dwell in their tents.

56 Yet they tempted and  
provoked the most high God,  
and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back and dealt  
unfaithfully like their fathers:  
they were turned aside like a  
deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him  
to anger with their high places,  
and moved him to jealousy  
with their graven images.

59 When God heard this, he  
was wroth, and greatly abhor-  
red Israel:

60 So that he forsook the ta-  
bernacle of Shiloh, the tent  
*which* he placed among men:

61 And delivered his strength  
into captivity, and his glory  
into the enemies hand.

62 He gave his people over  
also unto the sword: and was  
wroth with his inheritance.

63 The fire consumed their  
young men: and their maidens  
were

were not given to marriage.

64 Their priests fell by the sword : and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep : and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts : he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover, he refused the tabernacle of Joseph : and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

68 But chose the tribe of Judah : the mount Sion which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like high palaces : like the earth which he hath established for ever.

70 He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds :

71 From following the ewes great with young, he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart : and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Deus, venerunt. Psal. 79.*

O GOD, the heathen are come into thine inheritance, thy holy Temple have they defiled : they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven : the flesh of thy Saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem : and there was none to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neighbours : a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long Lord, wilt thou be angry for ever ? Shall thy jealousy burn like fire ?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob : and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not against us former iniquities : let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us : for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name : and deliver us, and purge away our sins for thy names sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God ? let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee, according

cording to the greatness of thy power: preserve thou those that are appointed to die.

12 And render unto our neighbours seven-fold into their bosome, the reproach wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture, will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

*Qui regis Israël. Psal. 80*  
**G**ive ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock, thou that dwellest between the Cherubims, shine forth.

2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin, and Manasseh, stir up thy strength, and come and save us.

3 Turn us again, O God: and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

4 O Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears: and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast

out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the goodly Cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea: and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedges: so that all they which pass by the way, do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it: and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven and behold and visit this vine:

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest strong for thy self.

16 It is burnt with fire, it is cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand: upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thy self.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts, cause thy face to shine, and we shall be saved.

*Exultate Deo. Psal. 81.*

**S**ing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

2 Take a Psalm, and bring hither the Timbrel: the pleasant Harp with the Psalteries.

3 Blow up the Trumpet in the new Moon: in the time appointed on our solemn Feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel: and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I understood not.

6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me:

9 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

10 I am the Lord thy God which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice: and Israel would none of me.

12 So I gave them up unto

their own hearts lust: and they walked in their own counsels.

13 O that my people had hearkened unto me: and Israel had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Deus sicut. Psal. 82.*

**G**OD standeth in the congregation of the mighty: he judgeth among the gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly: and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.

5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

6 I have said, Ye are gods and all of you are children of the most high.

7 But

7 But ye shall die like men,  
and fall like one of the prin-  
cesses.

8 Arise, O God, judge the  
earth: for thou shalt inherit all  
nations.

*Deus quis similis? Psal. 83.*

**K**eep not thou silence, O  
God: hold not thy  
peace, and be not still, O  
God.

2 For lo, thine enemies  
make a tumult: and they that  
hate thee, have lift up the  
head.

3 They have taken crafty  
counsel against thy people, and  
consulted against thy hidden  
ones.

4 They have said, Come,  
and let us cut them off from  
being a nation: that the name  
of Israel may be no more in re-  
membrance.

5 For they have consulted  
together with one consent:  
they are confederate against  
thee.

6 The tabernacles of Edom,  
and the Ishmaelites: of Moab,  
and the Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and  
Amalek, the Philistines with  
the inhabitants of Tyre.

8 Assur also is joined with  
them: they have holpen the  
children of Lot. .Selah.

9 Do unto them as *unto* the  
Midianites: as *to* Sisera, as *to*  
Jabin, at the brook of Kison:

10 Which perished at En-  
dor: they became *as* dung for  
the earth.

11 Make their nobles like  
Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea all  
their Princes as Zeba, and as  
Zalmunna.

12 Who said, Let us take  
to ourselves the houses of God  
in possession.

13 O my God, make them  
like a wheel: as the stubble be-  
fore the wind.

14 As the fire burneth the  
wood: and as the flame set-  
teth the mountains on fire;

15 So persecute them with  
thy tempest; and make them  
afraid with thy storm.

16 Fill their faces with  
shame: that they may seek thy  
name, O Lord.

17 Let them be confounded  
and troubled for ever: yea let  
them be put to shame, and pe-  
rish.

18 That *men* may know,  
that thou whose name alone is  
**J E H O V A H**, art the most high  
over all the earth.

*Quam dilecta? Psal. 84.*

**H**ow amiable are thy ta-  
bernacles, O Lord of  
hosts!

2 My soul longeth, yea, even  
fainteth for the courts of the  
Lord: my heart and my flesh  
crieth out for the living God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath  
found an house, and the swal-  
low a nest for her self, where  
she may lay her young, *even*  
thine altars, O Lord of hosts;  
my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell

S 2 in

in thy house : they will be still  
praising thee. Selah.

5 Blessed is the man whose  
strength is in thee : in whose  
heart are the ways of them.

6 Who passing through the  
valley of Baca, make it a well :  
the rain also filleth the pools.

7 They go from strength to  
strength, every one of them in  
Zion appeareth before God.

8 O Lord God of hosts, hear  
my prayer : give ear, O God  
of Jacob. Selah.

9 Behold, O God our shield,  
and look upon the face of thine  
anointed.

10 For a day in thy courts, is  
better than a thousand : I had  
rather be a door-keeper in the  
house of my God, than to  
dwell in the tents of wicked-  
ness.

11 For the Lord God is a  
sun and shield : the Lord will  
give grace and glory : no good  
thing will he withhold from  
them that walk uprightly.

12 O Lord of hosts, blessed  
is the man that trusteth in thee.

*Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.*

**L**ord, thou hast been fa-  
vourable unto thy land :  
thou hast brought back the cap-  
tivity of Jacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the i-  
niquity of thy people, thou  
hast covered all their sin. Selah.

3 Thou hast taken away all  
thy wrath : thou hast turned  
thy self from the fierceness of  
thine anger.

4 Turn us, O God of our  
salvation, and cause thine an-  
ger towards us to cease.

5 Wilt thou be angry with  
us for ever ? wilt thou draw  
out thine anger to all genera-  
tions ?

6 Wilt thou not revive us  
again : that thy people may re-  
joice in thee.

7 Shew us thy mercy, O  
Lord, and grant us thy salva-  
tion.

8 I will hear what God the  
Lord will speak : for he will  
speak peace unto his people,  
and to his saints : but let them  
not turn again to folly.

9 Surely his salvation is  
nigh them that fear him ; that  
glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met  
together : righteousness and  
peace have kissed each other.

11 Truth shall spring out of  
the earth : and righteousness  
shall look down from hea-  
ven.

12 Yea, the Lord shall give  
that which is good : and our  
land shall yield her increase.

13 Righteousness shall go  
before him : and shall set us in  
the way of his steps.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.*

**B**O W down thine ear, O  
Lord, hear me ; for I  
am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul, for I  
am holy : O thou my God, save

thy servant that trusteth in thee.

3 Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee (O Lord) do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou Lord art good, and ready to forgive: and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer: and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 Among the gods there is none like unto thee (O Lord) neither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord: and shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou art great and doest wondrous things: thou art God alone.

11 Teach me thy way, O Lord, I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.

14 O God, the proud are

risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious: long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me, give thy strength unto thy servant: and save the son of thine handmaid,

17 Shew me a token for good, that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

*Fundamenta ejus. Psal. 87.*  
**H**Is foundation is in the holy mountains.

2 The Lord loveth the gates of Zion, more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.

4 I will make mention of Rahab, and Babylon, to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia: this man was born there.

5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the highest himself shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall count when he writeth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.

7 As well the fingers, as the players on instruments shall

be there: all my springs are in thee.

*Domine Deus. Psal. 88.*

**O** Lord God of my salvation, I have cried day and night before thee.

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry.

3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength.

5 Free among the dead like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou remembrest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me: and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Selah.

8 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me: thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selah.

11 Shall thy loving kind-

ness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O Lord, and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.

14 Lord, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to die, from my youth up: while I suffer thy terrors, I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me: thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water: they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and friend hast thou put far from me: and mine acquaintance into darkness.

#### EVENING PRAYER. *Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.*

**I** WILL sing of the mercies of the Lord for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 I have made a covenant with my chosen; I have

have sworn unto David my servant.

4 Thy seed will I establish for ever: and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

5 And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the Saints.

6 For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? *who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord?*

7 God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints: and to be had in reverence of all *them that are* about him.

8 O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain: thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens *are* thine, the earth *also is* thine: as for the world, and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The North and the South thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, *and* high is thy right hand.

14 Justice and Judgment *are* the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou *art* the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For the Lord *is* our defence: and the holy one of Israel *is* our King.

19 Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty: I have exalted one chosen out of the people.

20 I have found David my servant: with my holy oil have I anointed him.

21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not exact upon him: nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will beat down his foes before his face: and plague them that hate him.

24 But my faithfulness and my mercy *shall be* with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the sea: and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me,  
Thou art my father, my God,  
and the rock of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him my  
first-born: higher than the  
kings of the earth.

28 My mercy will I keep for  
him for evermore; and my  
covenant shall stand fast with  
him.

29 His seed also will I make  
to endure for ever: and his  
throne as the days of heaven.

30 If his children forsake  
my law: and walk not in my  
judgments;

31 If they break my statutes,  
and keep not my command-  
ments:

32 Then will I visit their  
transgression with the rod, and  
their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless, my loving  
kindness will I not utterly take  
from him: nor suffer my faith-  
fulness to fail.

34 My covenant will I not  
break: nor alter the thing that  
is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn by  
my holiness, that I will not lie  
unto David.

36 His seed shall endure for  
ever; and his throne as the sun  
before me.

37 It shall be established for  
ever as the moon, and as a  
faithful witness in heaven. Sel-  
lah.

38 But thou hast cast off and  
abhorred: thou hast been wroth  
with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the  
covenant of thy servant: thou  
hast profaned his crown, by sa-  
fing it to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down  
all his hedges: thou hast  
brought his strong holds to  
ruine.

41 All that pass by the way  
spoil him: he is a reproach to  
his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right  
hand of his adversaries: thou  
hast made all his enemies to re-  
joice.

43 Thou hast also turned the  
edge of his sword: and hast  
not made him to stand in the  
battel.

44 Thou hast made his glo-  
ry to cease: and cast his throne  
down to the ground.

45 The days of his youth  
hast thou shortened: thou hast  
covered him with shame. Sel-  
lah.

46 How long Lord, wilt  
thou hide thy self for ever?  
Shall thy wrath burn like fire?

47 Remember how short  
my time is: wherefore hast  
thou made all men in vain?

48 What man is he that li-  
veth, and shall not see death?  
Shall he deliver his soul from  
the hand of the grave? Selah.

49 Lord, where are thy for-  
mer loving kindnesses, which  
thou swarest unto David in  
thy truth?

50 Remember (Lord) the  
reproach of thy servants: how  
I do

I do bear in my bosome the reproach of all the mighty people;

51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord: wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

52 Blessed be the Lord for evermore, Amen, and amen.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Domine, refugium. Psal. 90.*

ORD, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.

2 Before ý mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world: even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: and sayest, Return ye children of men.

4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.

5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood, they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.

6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up, in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

7 For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

8 Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance.

9 For all our days are passed

away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told.

10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength, they be fourscore years, yet is their strength labour and sorrow: for it is soon cut off, and we flee away.

11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.

12 So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom.

13 Return (O Lord) how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice, and be glad all our days.

15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.

16 Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

17 And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us, yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

*Qui habitat. Psal. 91.*  
HE that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High, shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge, and my fortres: my God, in him will I trust.

3 Surely, he shall deliver thee

thee from the snare of the fowler: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day:

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness: nor for the destruction that wasteth at noon-day.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the Lord which is my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation.

10 There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his Angels charge over thee: to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands: lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion, and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on

high, because he hath known my name.

15 He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble, I will deliver him, and honour him.

16 With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

*Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.*

I T is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy loving kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night;

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery: upon the harp with a solemn found.

4 For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A brutish man knoweth not: neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When the wicked spring as the grafts, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish: it is that they shall be destroyed for ever.

8 But thou, Lord, art most high for evermore.

9 For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for lo, thine enemies shall perish: all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies: and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous shall flourish like the palm-tree: he shall grow like a Cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Lord, shall flourish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age: they shall be fat, and flourishing:

15 To shew that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 93.*

THE Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty, y<sup>e</sup> Lord is clothed with strength wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice: the floods lift up their waves.

4 The Lord on high is migh-

tier than the noise of many waters, yea than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever.

*Deus ultionum. Psal. 94.*

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: O God to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy self.

2 Lift up thy self thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

3 Lord, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

4 How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people, O Lord, and afflict thine heritage.

6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

7 Yet they say, The Lord shall not see: neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts

thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law:

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evil doers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

17 Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, My foot slippeth: thy mercy, O Lord, held me up.

19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me, thy comforts delight my soul.

20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my defence: and my God is the rock of my refuge.

23 And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and

shall cut them off in their own wickedness: yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Venite exultemus. Psal. 95.*

O COME let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

2 Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving: and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King above all gods.

4 In his hand are the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.

6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the Lord our maker.

7 For he is our God, and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand: to day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your heart, as in the provocation: and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

10 Forty years long was I grieved with this generation: and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways.

11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath, that they should not enter into my rest.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 96.*

O Sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord all the earth.

2 Sing unto the Lord, bless his name: shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the heathen: his wonders among all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared above all gods.

5 For all the gods of the nations are idols: but the Lord made the heavens.

6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.

7 Give unto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people) give unto the Lord glory and strength.

8 Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: fear before him all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen, that the Lord reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved; he shall judge the people righteously.

11 Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad: let the sea roar, and the fulness

thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice,

13 Before the Lord, for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.

*Dominus regnavit. Psal. 97.*

T He Lord reigneth, let the earth rejoice: let the multitude of isles be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw and trembled.

5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heavens declare his righteousness: and all the people see his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard, and was glad, and the daughters of Judah rejoiced, because of thy judgments, O Lord.

9 For thou, Lord, art high above all the earth: thou art exalted

exalted far above all gods.

10 Ye that love the Lord, hate evil, he preserveth the souls of his saints, he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

12 Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous: and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.*

**O**SING unto the Lord a new song, for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm hath gotten him the victory.

2 The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath remembred his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the Lord with the harp: with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

6 With trumpets and sound of cornet: make a joyful noise before the Lord, the King.

7 Let the sea roar, and the

fulnes thereof: the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together.

9 Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

*Dominus regnabit. Psal. 99.*

**T**HE Lord reigneth, let the people tremble: he fitteth between the Cherubims, let the earth be moved.

2 The Lord is great in Zion, and he is high above all people.

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible Name: for it is holy.

4 The kings strength also loveth judgment, thou doest establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

5 Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool: for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his Name: they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answereſt them, O Lord our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookeſt vengeance of their inventions.

9 Exalt

9 Exalt the Lord our God,  
and worship at his holy hill: for  
the Lord our God is holy.

*Jubilate Deo. Psal. 100.*

**M**ake a joyful noise unto  
the Lord, all ye lands.  
2 Serve the Lord with glad-  
ness: come before his presence  
with singing.

3 Know ye that the Lord he  
is God, it is he that hath made  
us, and not we our selves; we  
are his people, and the sheep  
of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with  
thanksgiving, and into his  
courts with praise: be thank-  
ful unto him, and bless his  
name.

5 For the Lord is good; his  
mercy is everlasting: and his  
truth endureth to all genera-  
tions.

*Misericordiam & judicium.*

*Psal. 101.*

I Will sing of mercy and  
judgment: unto thee, O  
Lord, will I sing.

2 I will behave my self  
wisely in a perfect way, O  
when wilt thou come unto me?  
I will walk within my house  
with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no wicked thing  
before mine eyes: I hate the  
work of them that turn aside, it  
shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall de-  
part from me: I will not know  
a wicked person.

5 Who so privily flandereth  
his neighbour, him will I cut

off: him that hath an high  
look, and a proud heart, will  
not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon  
the faithful of the land, that  
they may dwell with me: he  
that walketh in a perfect way,  
he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit,  
shall not dwell within my  
house: he that telleth lies,  
shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will early destroy all the  
wicked of the land: that I may  
cut off all wicked doers from  
the city of the Lord.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 102.*

**H**EAR my prayer, O  
Lord, and let my cry  
come unto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from  
me in the day when I am in  
trouble, incline thine ear un-  
to me: in the day when I call,  
answer me speedily.

3 For my days are confu-  
med like smoke: and my bones  
are burnt as an hearth.

4 My heart is smitten, and  
withered like grass: so that I  
forget to eat my bread.

5 By reason of the voice of  
my groaning, my bones cleave  
to my skin.

6 I am like a Pelican of the  
wilderness: I am like an owl  
of the desert.

7 I watch, and am as a spar-  
row alone upon the house  
top.

8 Mine

8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day: and they that are mad against me, are sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping:

10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

11 My days are like a shadow, that declineth: and I am withered like grafs.

12 But thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever, and thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea the set time is come.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy glory.

16 When the Lord shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.

17 He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

18 This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people which shall be created, shall praise the Lord.

19 For he hath looked down from the height of his Sanctuary: from heaven did the Lord behold the earth:

20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner, to loose those that are appointed to death;

21 To declare the name of the Lord in Zion: and his praise in Jetusalem:

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms to serve the Lord.

23 He weakened my strength in the way; he shortned my days.

24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 They shall perish, but thou shalt endure, yea all of them shall wax old like a garment: as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed.

27 But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.

28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

*Benedic anima. Psal. 103.*  
**B**less the Lord, O my soul, and all that is within me, bles his holy name.

2 Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits.

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities: who healeth all thy diseases.

4 Who

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction : who crowneth thee with loving kindness and tender mercies.

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things : *so that thy youth is renewed like the Eagles.*

6 The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

7 He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is merciful and gracious : slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

9 He will not always chide : neither will he keep his anger for ever.

10 He hath not dealt with us after our sins : nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 For as the heaven is high above the earth : *so great is his mercy toward them that fear him.*

12 As far as the East is from the West : *so far hath he removed our transgressions from us.*

13 Like as a father pitith his children : *so the Lord pitith them that fear him.*

14 For he knoweth our frame : he remembreth that we are dust.

15 As for man, his days are as grafts : as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone ; and the

place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him : and his righteousness unto childrens children :

18 To such as keep his covenant : and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens : and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 Bless the Lord ye his angels that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the Lord all ye his hosts, ye ministers of his that do his pleasure.

22 Bless the Lord all his works in all places of his dominion : bless the Lord, O my soul.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Benedic anima mea. Psal. 104.*

**B**LESS the Lord, O my soul, O Lord my God, thou art very great, thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest thyself with light, as with a garment : who stretcheſt out the heavens like a curtain.

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters, who maketh the clouds his chariot, who walketh upon

T the

the wings of the wind.

4 Who maketh his angels spirits: his ministers a flaming fire.

5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 At thy rebuke they fled: at the voice of thy thunder they hastened away.

8 They go up by the mountains: they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

9 Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over: that they turn not again to cover the earth.

10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.

11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

14 He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth:

15 And wine that maketh

glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord are full of sap: the cedars of Lebanon which he hath planted.

17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the firr-trees are her house.

18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats: and the rocks for the conies.

19 He appointeth the moon for seasons; the Sun knoweth his going down.

20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.

21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

23 Man goeth forth to his work, and to his labour until the evening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

26 There go the ships; there is that Leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.

27 These

27 These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.

28 That thou givest them, they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

29 Thou hiddest thy face, they are troubled, thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

31 The glory of the Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth; he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

33 I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live: I will sing praise unto my God, while I have my being.

34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the Lord.

35 Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more: bless thou the Lord, O my soul. Praise ye the Lord.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.*

O GIVE thanks unto the Lord; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.

2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his

wondrous works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the Lord, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth.

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant: ye children of Jacob his chosen.

7 He is the Lord our God, his judgments are in all the earth.

8 He hath remembred his covenant for ever: the word which he commanded to a thousand generations.

9 Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac:

10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance.

12 When they were but a few men in number: yea, verily few, and strangers in it.

13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sakes:

15 Saying, Touch not mine

T 2 anoint-

anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

16 Moreover, he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread.

17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph who was sold for a servant.

18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron.

19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the Lord tried him.

20 The King sent and loosed him: even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:

22 To bind his princes at his pleasure: and teach his senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people greatly: and made them stronger than their enemies.

25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.

26 He sent Moses his servant, and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkness, and made it dark: and they rebelled not against his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

30 The land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts.

32 He gave them hail for rain: and flaming fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and their fig-trees: and brake the trees of their coasts.

34 He spake, and the locusts came: and caterpillars, and that without number,

35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land: and devoured the fruit of their ground.

36 He smote also all the first-born in their land: the chief of all their strength.

37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

38 Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.

39 He spread a cloud for a covering: and fire to give light in the night.

40 The people asked, and he brought quails: and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

41 He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out, they ran in the dry places like a river.

42 For

42 For he remembred his holy promise, and Abraham his servant.

43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness:

44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people:

45 That they might obserue his statutes, and keep his laws. praise ye the Lord.

## EVENING PRAYER.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.*

**P**RAISE ye the Lord, O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Who can utter the mighty acts of the Lord? who can shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that doth righteousness at all times.

4 Remember me, O Lord, with the favour that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation:

5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation: that I may glory with thine inheritance.

6 We have sinned with our fathers: we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt, they remembred not the multitude of thy mercies, but provoked

him at the sea, even at the Red sea.

8 Nevertheless, he saved them for his names sake: that he might make his mighty power to be known.

9 He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths as through the wilderness.

10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them: and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

12 Then believed they his words, they sang his praise.

13 They soon forgat his works, they waited not for his counsel:

14 But lustred exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

15 And he gave them their request, but sent leanness into their soul.

16 They envied Moses also in the camp, and Aaron the saint of the Lord.

17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burnt up the wicked.

19 They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they changed their glory into the similitude

of an ox \ that eateth grafts.

21 They forgat God their Saviour, which had done great things in Egypt :

22 Wondrous works in the land of Ham, *and* terrible things by the Red sea.

23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach : to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them*.

24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land : they believed not his word :

25 But murmured in their tents, *and* hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord.

26 Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness :

27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

29 Thus they provoked *him* to anger with their inventions : and the plague brake in upon them.

30 Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment : and so the plague was stayed.

31 And that was counted unto him for righteousness, unto all generations for evermore.

32 They angered *him* also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes :

33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

34 They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

36 And they served their idols : which were a snare unto them.

37 Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan : and the land was polluted with blood.

39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.

40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people, inasmuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen ; and they that hated them, ruled over them.

42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

43 Many times did he deliver them, but they provoked *him* with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.

44 Nevertheless, he regarded their affliction when he heard their cry.

45 And he remembred for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

46 He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

47 Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord.

## MORNING PRAYER.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.

**O** GIVE thanks unto the Lord, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy:

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the east and from the west, from the north and from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way, they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he

delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men:

9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron:

11 Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the most High:

12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour, they fell down, and there was none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 He brought them out of darkness, and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in funder.

15 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in funder.

17 Fools, because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

18 Their soul abhorreth all

ner of meat, and they draw near unto the gates of death.

19 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, he saveth them out of their distresses.

20 He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions.

21 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.

22 And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in Ships, that do business in great waters:

24 These see the works of the Lord, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which liftest up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths, their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits end.

28 Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their defi-

red haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men.

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He turneth rivers into wilderness, and the water-springs into dry ground.

34 A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water-springs.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly, and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction and sorrow.

40 He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness where there is no way.

41 Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 The righteous shall see it, and rejoice; and all iniqui-

ty shall stop her mouth.

33 Who so is wise, and will observe those things, even they shall understand the loving kindness of the Lord.

## EVENING PRAYER.

*Paratum cor meum. Psal. 108.*

O GOD, my heart is fixed, I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 Awake psaltery and harp; I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth:

6 That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness, I will rejoice, I will divide Schechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, Manasseh is mine, Ephraim also is the strength of mine head, Judah is my law-giver.

9 Moab is my wash-pot, over Edom will I cast out my shoe: over Philistia will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God,

who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

*Deus laudum. Psal. 109.*

H Old not thy peace, O God of my praise.

2 For the mouth of the wicked, and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

3 They compassed me about also with words of hatred: and fought against me without a cause.

4 For my love, they are my adversaries: but I give my self unto prayer.

5 And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned, and let his prayer become sin.

8 Let his days be few, and let another take his office.

9 Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the extortioner catch all

all that he hath: and let the stranger spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 Let his posterity be cut off, *and in the generation following let their name be blotted out.*

14 Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembred with the Lord: and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.

16 Because that he remembred not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment: so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oyl into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward of mine adversaries from the Lord, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy names

fake; because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow, when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My knees are weak through fasting: and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me, they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

27 That they may know, that this is thy hand: that thou Lord hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but bles thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed: but let thy servant rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame: and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the Lord with my mouth: yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor to save him from those that condemn his soul.

MORNING PRAYER.

*Dixit Dominus. Psal. 110.*

THE

**T**HE Lord said unto my Lord, sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

3 Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever, after the order of Melchizedek.

5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through Kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill the *places* with the dead bodies: he shall wound the heads over many countries.

7 He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.*

**P**raise ye the Lord: I will praise the Lord with *my* whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work *is* honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembred: the Lord *is* gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are sure.

8 They stand fast for ever and ever, *and are* done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his people, he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend *is* his name.

10 The fear of the Lord *is* the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do *his commandments*, his praise endureth for ever.

*Beatus vir. Psal. 112.*

**P**raise ye the Lord. Blessed *is* the man that feareth the Lord, *that* delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches *shall be* in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he *is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The wicked shall see it, and be grieved, he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

*Laudate pueri. Psal. 113.*

**P**raise ye the Lord: praise, O ye servants of the Lord, praise the name of the Lord.

2 Blessed be the name of the Lord, from this time forth and for evermore.

3 From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same, the Lord's name is to be praised.

4 The Lord is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.

5 Who is like unto the Lord our God, who dwelleth on high?

6 Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth.

7 He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill:

8 That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.

9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the Lord.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.*

**W**HEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language:

2 Judah was his sanctuary, and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw it, and fled; Jordan was driven back.

4 The Mountains skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.

5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan: that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills like rams?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob.

8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

*Non nobis, Domine. Psal. 115.*

**N**ot unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name

name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, where is now their God?

3 But our God is in the heavens, he hath done whatsoever he pleased.

4 Their idols are silver and gold, the work of mens hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not.

6 They have ears, but they hear not; noses have they, but they smell not.

7 They have hands, but they handle not; feet have they, but they walk not; neither speak they through their throat.

8 They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 O Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their help and their shield.

10 O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord: he is their help and their shield.

11 Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord: he is their help and their shield.

12 The Lord hath been mindful of us, he will bless us, he will bless the house of Israel, he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 He will bless them that fear the Lord, both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

15 You are blessed of the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens are the Lords: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence.

18 But we will bless the Lord, from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the Lord.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Dilexi, quoniam. Psal. 116.*

I LOVE the Lord, because he hath heard my voice, and my supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.

3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the Lord; O Lord, I beseech thee deliver my soul.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is merciful.

6 The Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

7 Return unto thy rest, O my soul, for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee.

8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I

9 I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living.

10 I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted.

11 I said in my haste, All men are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the Lord, for all his benefits towards me?

13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the Lord.

14 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, now in the presence of all his people.

15 Precious in the sight of the Lord, is the death of his saints.

16 Oh Lord, truly I am thy servant, I am thy servant, and the son of thy hand-maid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord.

18 I will pay my vows unto the Lord, now in the presence of all his people:

19 In the courts of the Lords house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.*

O Praise the Lord all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

2 For his merciful kindness is great towards us: and the truth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise ye the Lord.

*Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.*

O Give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good; because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

3 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

4 Let them now that fear the Lord say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

5 I called upon the Lord in distress: the Lord answered me, and set me in a large place.

6 The Lord is on my side, I will not fear: what can man do unto me?

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11 They compassed me about, yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.

12 They compassed me about like bees, they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me

me that I might fall : but the Lord helped me

14 The Lord is my strength and song, "and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord doth valiantly.

16 The right hand of the Lord is exalted: the right hand of the Lord doth valiantly.

17 I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened me sore : but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the Lord.

20 This is the gate of the Lord, into which the righteous all enter.

21 I will praise thee, for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

22 The stone which the builders refused, is become the head stone of the corner.

23 This is the Lord's doing, marvellous in our eyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made, we will rejoice and be glad in it.

25 Saye now, I beseech thee, O Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we

have blessed you out of the house of the Lord.

27 God is the Lord, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee; thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

29 O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.*

BLESSED are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Lord.

2 Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart.

3 They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

4 Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.

5 O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!

6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

7 I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments.

8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.

*In quo corriget?*

W Herewith shall a young man cleanse his way? by

by taking heed thereto according to thy word.

2 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.

3 Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

4 Blessed art thou, O Lord: teach me thy statutes.

5 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

6 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.

7 I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

8 I will delight my self in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

*Retribue servo tuo.*

D Eal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.

2 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

3 I am a stranger in the earth; hide not thy commandments from me.

4 My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.

5 Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy commandments.

6 Remove from me reproach and contempt, for I

have kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did fit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

8 Thy testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors.

*Adhuc pavimento.*

M Y soul cleaveth unto the dust: quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I have declared my ways, and thou hearest me: teach me thy statutes.

3 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.

4 My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.

5 Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.

6 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me.

7 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O Lord put me not to shame.

8 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Legem pone.*

T EACH me, O Lord the way of thy statutes, and I shall keep it unto the end.

2 Give me understanding

and  
I sh  
who

3  
path  
for th

4  
thy t  
cover

5  
from  
quick

6  
thy se  
thy fe

7  
which  
are go

8  
E  
after  
me in t

L  
thy sal  
word.

2 So  
answ  
ne: fo

3 An  
truth ut  
or I ha  
ments.

4 So  
continua

5 An  
or I see

6 I w  
monies a  
will not b

7 And  
thy co

and I shall keep thy law; yea,  
I shall observe it with my  
whole heart.

3 Make me to go in the  
path of thy commandments;  
for therein do I delight.

4 Incline my heart unto  
thy testimonies, and not to  
covetousness.

5 Turn away mine eyes  
from beholding vanity: and  
quicken thou me in thy way.

6 Stablish thy word unto  
thy servant, who is devoted to  
thy fear.

7 Turn away my reproach  
which I fear: for thy judgments  
are good.

8 Behold, I have longed  
after thy precepts: quicken  
me in thy righteousness.

*Et veniat super me.*

**L**et thy mercies come also  
unto me, O Lord; even  
thy salvation according to thy  
word.

2 So shall I have wherewith  
to answer him that reproacheth  
me: for I trust in thy word.

3 And take not the word of  
truth utterly out of my mouth;  
for I have hoped in thy judg-  
ments.

4 So shall I keep thy law  
continually, for ever and ever.

5 And I will walk at liberty:  
for I seek thy precepts.

6 I will speak of thy tes-  
timonies also before kings, and  
will not be ashamed.

7 And I will delight my self  
in thy commandments which

I have loved.

8 My hands also will I lift  
up unto thy commandments  
which I have loved: and I will  
meditate in thy statutes.

*Memor esto servi tui.*

**R**emember the word un-  
to thy servant, upon  
which thou hast caused me to  
hope:

2 This is my comfort in my  
affliction: for thy word hath  
quickned me.

3 The proud have had me  
greatly in derision: yet have I  
not declined from thy law.

4 I remembered thy judg-  
ments of old, O Lord; and  
have comforted my self.

5 Horroure hath taken hold  
upon me, because of the wic-  
ked that forsake thy law.

6 Thy statutes have been  
my songs in the house of my  
pilgrimage.

7 I have remembered thy  
name, O Lord, in the night,  
and have kept thy law.

8 This I had; because I kept  
thy precepts.

*Portio mea, Domine.*

**T**Hou art my portion, O  
Lord: I have said that  
I would keep thy words.

2 I intreated thy favour  
with my whole heart: be mer-  
ciful unto me according to thy  
word.

3 I thought on my ways,  
and turned my feet unto thy  
testimonies.

4 I made haste, and delayed  
**U**not

not to keep thy commandments.

5 The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.

6 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee: because of thy righteous judgments.

7 I am a companion of all them that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.

*Bonitatem fecisti.*

T<sup>H</sup>ou hast dealt well with thy servant, O Lord, according unto thy word.

2 Teach me good judgment, and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.

3 Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

4 Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as grease: but I delight in thy law.

7 It is good for me that I have been afflicted: that I might learn thy statutes.

8 The law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

E V E N I N G P R A Y E R.

*Manus tua fecerunt me.*

T<sup>H</sup>Y hands have made me, and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.

2 They that fear thee, will be glad when they see me: because I have hoped in thy word.

3 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

4 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

5 Let thy tender mercies come unto me; that I may live: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be ashamed, for they have dealt perversely with me without cause: but I will meditate in thy precepts.

7 Let those that fear thee, turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

8 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.

*Defecit anima mea.*

M<sup>Y</sup> soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope in thy word.

2 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle

bottle in the smoke: yet do I  
not forget thy statutes.

4 How many *are* the days of  
thy servant? when wilt thou  
execute judgment on them  
that persecute me?

5 The proud have digged  
pits for me, which *are not* after  
thy law.

6 All thy commandments  
*are* faithful: they persecute me  
wrongfully; help thou me.

7 They had almost confu-  
med me upon earth: but I for-  
sook not thy precepts.

8 Quicken me after thy lo-  
ving kindness, so shall I keep  
the testimony of thy mouth.

*In eternum, Domine.*

**F**Or ever, O Lord, thy  
word is settled in hea-  
ven.

2 Thy faithfulness *is* unto  
all generations: thou hast es-  
tablished the earth, and it a-  
bideth.

3 They continue this day  
according to thine ordinances;  
for all *are* thy servants.

4 Unless thy law *had been*  
my delights, I should then have  
perished in mine affliction.

5 I will never forget thy  
precepts, for with them thou  
hast quickened me.

6 I am thine, save me: for  
I have sought thy precepts.

7 The wicked have waited  
for me to destroy me: *but* I  
will consider thy testimonies.

8 I have seen an end of all  
perfection; *but* thy command-

ment *is* exceeding broad.

*Quomodo dilexi!*

**O** How love I thy law! it  
*is* my meditation all  
the day.

2 Thou through thy com-  
mandments hast made me wiser  
than mine enemies: for they  
*are* ever with me.

3 I have more understanding  
than all my teachers: for thy  
testimonies *are* my medita-  
tion.

4 I understand more than  
the ancients: because I keep  
thy precepts.

5 I have refrained my feet  
from every evil way: that I  
*might* keep thy word.

6 I have not departed from  
thy judgments: for thou hast  
taught me.

7 How sweet are thy words  
unto my taste! *yea, sweeter*  
than honey to my mouth.

8 Through thy precepts I  
get understanding: therefore  
I hate every false way.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Lucerna pedibus meis.*

**T**HY word *is* a lamp unto  
my feet, and a light unto  
my path.

2 I have sworn, and I will  
perform *it*, that I will keep  
thy righteous judgments.

3 I am afflicted very much:  
quicken me, O Lord, accord-  
ing unto thy word.

4 Accept, I beseech thee,  
the free-will offerings of my

U 2      mouth,

mouth, O Lord, and teach me thy judgments.

5 My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

6 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

7 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart.

8 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto the end.

*Iniquos odio habui.*

I Hate vain thoughts: but thy law do I love.

2 Thou art my hiding place, and my shield: I hope in thy word.

3 Depart from me, ye evil doers; for I will keep the commandments of my God.

4 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.

6 Thou hast troden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.

7 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like drofs: therefore I love thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for fear of thee, and I am afraid of

thy judgments.

*Feci judicium.*

I Have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.

2 Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppres me.

3 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy servant, give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to work: for they have made void thy law.

7 Therefore I love thy commandments above gold, yea, above fine gold.

8 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

*Mirabilia.*

T Hy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

2 The entrance of thy words giveth light: it giveth understanding unto the simple.

3 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

4 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.

5 Order my steps in thy word:

word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

6 Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

7 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes: because they keep not thy law.

*Justus es, Domine.*

R Ighteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments.

2 Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded, are righteous, and very faithful.

3 My zeal hath consumed me: because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

5 I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.

6 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are my delights.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

EVENING PRAYER.

*Clamavi in toto corde meo.*

I CRIED with my whole heart, hear me, O Lord: I will keep thy statutes.

2 I cried unto thee, save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.

3 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

4 Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

5 Hear my voice according unto thy loving kindness: O Lord quicken me according to thy judgments.

6 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

7 Thou art near, O Lord: and all thy commandments are truth.

8 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old, that thou hast founded them for ever.

*Vide humilitatem.*

C Onsider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.

2 Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

3 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

4 Great are thy tender mercies, O Lord: quicken me according to thy judgments.

5 Many are my persecutors, and mine enemies: yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.

6 I beheld the transgressours, and was grieved: because they

U 3 kept

kept not thy word.

7 Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O Lord, according to thy loving kindness.

8 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

*Principes persecuti sunt.*

P Rinces have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.

2 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

3 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do I love.

4 Seven times a day do I praise thee: because of thy righteous judgments.

5 Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

6 Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

7 My soul hath kept thy testimonies: and I love them exceedingly.

8 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways are before thee.

*Appropinquet deprecatio.*

L Et my cry come near before thee, O Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

3 My lips shall utter praise,

when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.

5 Let thine hand help me: for I have chosen thy precepts.

6 I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord: and thy law is my delight.

7 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee: and let thy judgments help me.

8 I have gone astray like a lost sheep, seek thy servant: for I do not forget thy commandments.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.*

I N my distress I cried unto the Lord, and he heard me.

2 Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.

3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

5 Wo is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, that I dwell in the tents of Kedar.

6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

*Levavi oculos. Psal. 121.*

I Will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

2 My

2 My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth.

3 He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not flumer.

4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel, shall neither flumer nor sleep.

5 The Lord *is* thy keeper: the Lord *is* thy shade upon thy right hand.

6 The sun shall not smite thee by day; nor the moon by night.

7 The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soui.

8 The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore.

*Letatus sum. Psal. 122.*

I Was glad when they said unto me, let us go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city, that is compact together:

4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the Lord, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment: the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls,

and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sake, I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.

9 because of the house of the Lord our God, I will seek thy good.

*Ad te levavi oculos meos.*

*Psal. 123.*

**U**NTO thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, *and* as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress: so our eyes wait upon the Lord our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, *and* with the contempt of the proud.

*Nisi quia Dominus. Psal. 124.*

**I**F it had not been the Lord who was on our side, now may Israel say:

2 If it had not been the Lord who was on our side, when men rose up against us.

3 Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us.

4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul.

5 Then the proud waters U 4 had

had gone over our soul.

6 Blessed be the Lord, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers; the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

8 Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth.

*Qui confidunt. Psal. 125.*

**T**hey that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the Lord is round about his people, from henceforth even for ever.

3 For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O Lord, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the Lord shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace shall be upon Israel.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*In convertendo. Psal. 126.*

**W**HEN the Lord turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they a-

mong the heathen, The Lord hath done great things for them.

3 The Lord hath done great things for us: whereof we are glad.

4 Turn again our captivity, O Lord, as the streams in the south.

5 They that sow in tears, shall reap in joy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

*Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.*

**E**xcept the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.

3 Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is his reward.

4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

*Beati omnes. Psal. 128.*

**B**lessed is every one that feareth the Lord: that walketh in his ways.

2 For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy

*shalt*

*Shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.*

3 Thy wife *shall be* as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive-plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed, that feareth the Lord.

5 The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem, all the days of thy life.

6 Yea, thou shalt see thy childrens children, *and peace upon Israel.*

*Sepe expugnaverunt. Psal. 129.*  
Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say:

2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 The Lord *is* righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

5 Let them all be confounded, and turned back that hate Zion.

6 Let them be as the grass upon the house tops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves, his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by, say, *The blessing of the*

*Lord be upon you: we bless you in the name of the Lord.*

*De profundis. Psal. 130.*

O Ut of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord.

2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

3 If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities: O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But *there is* forgiveness with thee: that thou mayest be feared.

5 I wait for the Lord, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul *waiteth* for the Lord, more than they that watch for the morning: *I say, more than* they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord *there is* mercy, and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

*Domine, non est. Psal. 131.*

L Ord, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise my self in great matters, or in things too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted my self as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is even* as a weaned child.

3 Let Israel hope in the Lord, from henceforth, and for ever.

## MORNING PRAYER.

*Memento, Domine. Psal. 132.*

**L**ORD, remember David, and all his afflictions.

2 How he sware unto the Lord, and vowed unto the almighty God of Jacob.

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eye-lids.

5 Until I find out a place for the Lord, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob.

6 Lo, We heard of it at Ephratah: we found it in the fields of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his foot-stool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy rest: thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant Davids sake, turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David, he will not turn from it, Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

12 If thy children will keep my covenant, and my testimony, that I shall teach them; their children also shall sit upon thy throne for evermore.

13 For the Lord hath chosen Zion: he hath desired it for his habitation.

14 This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell, for I have desired it.

15 I will abundantly bleis her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.

16 I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

17 There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine-anointed.

18 His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

*Ecce, quam bonum. Psal. 133.*

**B**ehold, how good and how pleasant it is, for bre-thren to dwell together in unity.

2 It is like the precious oint-ment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aarons beard, that went down to the skirts of his garments.

3 As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion; for there the Lord commanded the blessing, even life for evermore.

*Eece nunc. Psal. 134.*

**B**ehold, bless ye the Lord all ye servants of the Lord, which by night stand in the house of the Lord.

2 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary: and blefs the Lord.

3 Th

3 The Lord that made heaven and earth, blesse thee out of Zion.

*Laudate Nomen. Psal. 135.*

Praise ye the Lord, praise ye the name of the Lord, praise him, O ye servants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord, in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Praise ye the Lord, for the Lord is good: sing praises unto his name, for it is pleasant.

4 For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.

5 For I know that the Lord is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.

6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

7 He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth, he maketh lightnings for the rain: he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.

8 Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both of man and beast.

9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh and upon all his servants.

10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings:

11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan:

3 The

12 And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.

13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever, and thy memorial, O Lord, throughout all generations.

14 For the Lord will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

15 The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of mens hands.

16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not.

17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.

18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.

19 Bless the Lord, O house of Israel; blesse the Lord, O house of Aaron.

20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi; ye that fear the Lord, blesse the Lord.

21 Blessed be the Lord out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Confitemini. Psal. 136.*

O GIVE thanks unto the Lord, for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 O give thanks unto the God of gods; for his mercy endureth for ever.

3 O give

3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords; for his mercy endureth for ever.

4 To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.

5 To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.

6 To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.

7 To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever.

8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever.

9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.

10 To him that smote Egypt in their first-born: for his mercy endureth for ever.

11 And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever.

12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.

13 To him which divided the red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever.

14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever.

15 But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.

16 To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.

17 To him which smote

great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

18 And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever.

19 Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever.

20 And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy endureth for ever.

21 And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 Even an heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.

23 Who remembred us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for ever.

24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.

25 Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.

26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

*Super flumina. Psal. 137.*

**B**Y the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea we wept, when we remembred Zion.

2 We hanged our harps upon the willows, in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive, required of us a song, and they that waled us, required of us mirth, saying Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

4 How shall we sing the

*Lord*

Lords song in a strange land ?

5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth ; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom, in the day of Jerusalem ; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed : happy shall be he that rewardeth thee, as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall be he that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

*Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.*

I Will praise thee with my whole heart, before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship towards thy holy temple, and praise thy name, for thy loving kindness, and for thy truth : for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried, thou answerest me : and strengthenest me with strength in my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord : for great is

the glory of the Lord.

6 Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly : but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 Though I walk in the mids of trouble, thou wilt revive me, thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me : thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever : forsake not the works of thine own hands.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Domine probasti. Psal. 139.*

O L O R D, thou hast searched me, & known me.

2 Thou knowest my down-sitting, and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off.

3 Thou compassest my path, and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but lo, O Lord, thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me ; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit ? or whither shall I flee from thy presence ?

8 If I ascend up into heaven, thou

thou art there : if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea :

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me : even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee, but the night shineth as the day : the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins : thou hast covered me in my mothers womb.

14 I will praise thee, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made, marvellous are thy works, and that my soul knoweth right well.

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret; and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance yet being unperfect, and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God? how great is the sum of them?

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand : when I wake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God : depart from me therefore ye bloody men.

20 For they speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name in vain.

21 Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee ? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee ?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred : I count them mine enemies.

23 Search me, O God, and know my heart : try me, and know my thoughts.

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

*Eripe me, Domine. Psal. 140.*  
**D**eliver me, O Lord, from the evil man : preserve me from the violent man.

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart ; continually are they gathered together for war.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent ; adders poison is under their lips. Selah.

4 Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked, preserve me from the violent man, who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords, they have spread a net by the way-side; they have set grins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the Lord, Thou art my God : hear the voice of

my

my supplications, O Lord.

7 O God the Lord, the strength of my salvation ; thou hast covered my head in the day of battel.

8 Grant not, O Lord, the desires of the wicked, further not his wicked device, lest they exalt themselves. Selah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 Let burning coals fall upon them, let them be cast into the fire ; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth : evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him.

12 I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name, the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

*Domine, clamavi. Psal. 141.*

**L**ord, I cry unto thee, make haste unto me, give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense ; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth, keep the door of my lips.

4 Encline not my heart to my evil thing, to practise

wicked works with men that work iniquity : and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me, it shall be a kindness ; and let him reprove me, it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head : for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words, for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the graves mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord : in thee is my trust, leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snare which they have laid for me, and the grins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 142.*

**I**CRIED unto thy Lord with my voice : with my voice unto the Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him ; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path : in the way where-

wherein I walked, have they  
privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand,  
and beheld, but there was no  
man that would know me, re-  
fuge failed me: no man cared  
for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lord,  
I said, Thou art my refuge, and  
my portion in the land of the  
living.

6 Attend unto my cry, for  
I am brought very low; deli-  
ver me from my persecutors:  
for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of pris-  
on, that I may praise thy  
name: the righteous shall com-  
pass me about: for thou shalt  
deal bountifully with me.

*Domine exaudi. Psal. 143.*

**H**ear my prayer, O Lord,  
give ear to my supplica-  
tions: in thy faithfulness an-  
swer me, and in thy righteous-  
ness.

2 And enter not into judg-  
ment with thy servant: for in  
thy sight shall no man living be  
justified.

3 For the enemy hath per-  
secuted my soul, he hath smit-  
ten my life down to y ground:  
he hath made me to dwell in  
darkness, as those that have  
been long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit o-  
verwhelmed within me: my  
heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of  
old, I meditate on all thy  
works: I muse on the work of

thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands  
unto thee: my soul thirsteth  
after thee, as a thirsty land.  
Selah.

7 Hear me speedily, O Lord,  
my spirit faileth: hide not thy  
face from me, lest I be like unto  
them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lo-  
ving kindness in the morning,  
for in thee do I trust: cause me  
to know the way wherein I  
should walk, for I lift up my  
soul unto thee.

9 Deliver me, O Lord, from  
mine enemies: I flee unto  
thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to do thy will,  
for thou art my God: thy spi-  
rit is good, lead me into the  
land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O Lord,  
for thy names sake: for thy  
righteousness sake bring my  
soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off  
mine enemies, and destroy all  
them that afflict my soul: for  
I am thy servant.

#### MORNING PRAYER.

*Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.*

**B**LESSED be the Lord  
my strength, which  
teacheth my hands to  
war, and my fingers to fight.

2 My goodness and my for-  
tress, my high tower and my  
deliverer, my shield, and he in  
whom I trust: who subdueth  
my people under me.

3 Lord,

3 Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him? or the son of man, that thou makest account of him?

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows and destroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above, rid me, and deliver me out of great waters: from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery, and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto Kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity: and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store, that our sheep may bring

forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is that people that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the Lord.

*Exaltabo te, Deus. Psal. 145.*

I Will extol thee, my God, O King: and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee: and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised: and his greatness is unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

9 The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O Lord: and thy saints

X shall

shall blesse thee.

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power.

12 To make known to the sons of men, his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.

13 Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.

14 The Lord upholdeth all that fall: and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 The eyes of all wait upon thee, and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.

18 The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.

20 The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

*Lauda anima mea. Psal. 146.*

Praise ye the Lord: praise the Lord, O my soul.

2 While I live, will I praise

the Lord: I will sing praises unto my God, while I have any being.

3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.

4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth: in that very day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the Lord his God:

6 Which made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: which keepeth truth for ever:

7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed, which giveth food to the hungry: the Lord looseth the prisoners.

8 The Lord openeth the eyes of the blind: the Lord raiseth them that are bowed down; the Lord loveth the righteous.

9 The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 The Lord shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the Lord.

#### EVENING PRAYER.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.*

PRAISE ye the Lord: for it is good to sing praises unto our God: for it is pleasant, and praise is comely.

2 The Lord doth build up Jeru-

Jerusalem : he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

4 He telleth the number of the stars : he calleth them all by *their* names.

5 Great is our Lord, and of great power : his understanding is infinite.

6 The Lord lifteth up the meek : he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

7 Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving : sing praise upon the harp unto our God :

8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grafts to grow upon the mountains.

9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.

10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse : he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Jerusalem : praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates : he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders : and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth : his word runneth very swiftly.

16 He giveth snow like wool : he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels : who can stand before his cold ?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them : he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation : and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.*  
Praise ye the Lord. Praise

ye the Lord from the heavens : praise him in the heights.

2 Praise ye him all his Angels : praise ye him all his hosts.

3 Praise ye him sun and moon : praise him all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens.

5 Let them praise the name of the Lord : for he commanded and they were created.

6 He hath also stablished them for ever and ever : he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

7 Praise the Lord from the X 2 earth,

earth, ye dragons and all deeps.

8 Fire and hail, snow and vapour, stormy wind fulfilling his word.

9 Mountains and all hills, fruitful trees and all cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattel, creeping things, and flying fowl.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth.

12 Both young men and maidens, old men and children.

13 Let them praise the name of the Lord: for his name alone is excellent, his glory is above the earth and heaven.

14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; even of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise ye the Lord.

*Cantate Domino. Psal. 149.*  
Praise ye the Lord: sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their king.

3 Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

4 For the Lord taketh plea-

sure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a two edged sword in their hand.

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people.

8 To bind their kings with chains, and their Nobles with fetters of iron.

9 To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the Lord.

*Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.*  
Praise ye the Lord. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments, & organs.

5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath, praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord.

F 23 AP 57  
I N I S.

THE  
**PSALMS**  
O F  
**King DAVID,**  
TRANSLATED by  
**King JAMES.**



EDINBURGH:  
Printed by JAMES WATSON. MDCCXII.





T H E  
**P S A L M S**  
 Of K I N G  
**D A V I D:**  
 Translated by K I N G  
**J A M E S.**

**P S A L M I.**

- T**HE Man is blest, who to walk in th'Ungodly's Counsel hates,  
 and stands not in the Sinners way, nor sits in Scorners Seats:  
 2 But in the Lord's most holy Law, he hath his whole Delight,  
 and in His Law doth meditate devoutly Day and Night.  
 3 He shall be like a Tree that grow'th the Streams of Waters near;  
 whose pleasant Boughs bring timely Fruit in Season of the Year.  
 His Leaf shall never withered be, as Winter's blasted Prey,  
 and whatsoever Thing he doth, shall prosper ev'ry Way.  
 4 They who are wickedly dispos'd, no such Assurance find :  
 but like unto contemned Chaff, are tossed with the Wind.

- 5 And therefore they who wicked are, in Judgment shall not stand,  
nor shall the Sinners suffer'd be amongst the righteous Band.
- 6 For well the Lord doth know what Way the Righteous follow all :  
but of them that Ungodly are, the Way still perish shall.

## P S A L M . II .

- H**ow comes it that the Heathen thus do not their Rage restrain ?  
and why imagine People now a Thing that is but vain ?
- 2 The Kings and Rulers of the earth, are altogether gone,  
even to consult against the Lord, and His anointed One.
- 3 Let us asunder break their Bands, so do the Wicked say,  
and let us quickly far from us, cast their strong Cords away.
- 4 He who doth sit high in the Heav'n, laugh at their Folly shall :  
the Lord ( who mighty is ) shall them have in Derision all.
- 5 Then shall He speak unto them straight, in Indignation high :  
and in His sore Displeasure shall them vex exceedingly.
- 6 Yet I my King establish'd have according to My Will,  
upon fair Sion, which is of My Holiness the Hill.
- 7 I will declare what is decreed, the Lord hath said to Me,  
Thou art My only Son, this Day I have begotten Thee.
- 8 Ask Me, and Thou for Heritage, the Heathen shall receive :  
and shalt the outmost Parts of Earth, for Thy Possession have.
- 9 Thou with a Rod of Iron strong, to break them shalt prevail,  
Thou shalt them dash in Pieces, like a Potter's Vessel frail.
- 10 Now therefore ye that are great Kings, your selves to Wisdom give :  
be ye instructed Judges all, that on the Earth do live.
- 11 Serve you the Lord who mighty is, with Fear submissively :  
and in a mod'rate Way rejoice, with Trembling rev'rently.
- 12 Kiss ye the Son, that ye may Him from being angry stay :  
lest if His Wrath but sparkle once, ye perish from the Way.
- 13 Most blessed certainly are those, when vex'd with any Grief,  
who come with Confidence to Him, as sure to have Relief.

## P S A L M . III .

- L**ord, how are they increas'd that me continually annoy !  
they many are who do rise up, that they may me destroy.
- 2 There many be, who of my Soul most bitterly do say,  
There is no Help for him in God to save him any way.
- 3 But Lord, in whom I only trust, Thou art a Shield to me :  
Thou art my Glory, and my Head is lifted up by Thee.
- 4 I with my Voice unto the Lord did cry, entreating still,  
and He most graciously me heard, out of His holy Hill.
- 5 I laid me down ( all Thoughts expell'd ) and did most calmly sleep :  
then cheerfully awak'd again, for me the Lord did keep.
- 6 Though Thousands Ten of People should all set themselves 'gainst me,  
encompassing me round about, I not afraid will be.

## P S A L M . IV , V .

311

- 7 Arise, O Lord, save me my God, for Thou my Foes didst smite  
on the Cheek-bone, Thou brok'st the Teeth of the Ungodly quite.  
8 Salvation doth unto the Lord belong, as only His :  
and on the People that are Thine, Thy Blessing ever is,

### P S A L M . I V .

- T**HOU of my Righteousness the God, when as I call give Ear,  
Thou haft enlarg'd me from Distress, my Suit in Mercy hear.  
2 How long will ye, O Sons of Men ! My Glory thus disgrace ?  
how long will ye seek after Lies, and Vanity embrace ?  
3 But know that for Himself, the Lord, the Godly Man selects :  
and when to Him I humbly call, He never me neglects.  
4 With Reverence due stand still in Awe, all kind of Sin detest :  
at Night examine first your Heart, and then securely rest.  
5 The Sacrifice of Righteousness, with Fervency afford :  
and let your Trust whatever come, be fixed in the Lord.  
6 Who will to us shew any Good ? a Number murmur thus :  
but of Thy Face lift up the Light, that it may shine on us.  
7 My Heart by Thee with Joy inspir'd, hath more Contentment found,  
than they ( even then ) when Corn and Wine did most with them abound.  
8 I both in Peace will lay me down, and softly Sleep imbrace :  
for Lord, Thou only mak'st to me secure my dwelling Place.

### P S A L M . V .

- L**ord, let Thine Ears receive my Words, my Meditation weigh,  
2 And hear my Cries, my King, my God, for I to Thee will pray :  
3 Thou shalt my Voice each Morning hear, when I the Morning spy.  
I, Lord, my Pray'r to Thee will send, and will look up on high.  
4 For Thou art not a God, who pleas'd with Wickedness can't be,  
and never any Evil at all shall lodged be by Thee.  
5 Fools shall not stand at all within the Prospect of Thine Eye :  
Thou dost them altogether hate, that work Iniquity.  
6 Thou shalt them to Confusion bring, whose Lies the World abuse,  
the Lord abhors the bloody Man, and him that Fraud doth use.  
7 But in Thy Mercies manifold, come to Thy House I will :  
Thy Temple towards, in Thy Fear, I Thee will worship still.  
8 Lord, lead me in Thy Righteousness, that I may never stray :  
because of Foes, and make Thou straight before my Face, Thy Way.  
9 No Faithfulness is in their Mouth, their inward Part is ill :  
their Throat is like a gaping Tomb, their Tongues do flatter still.  
10 Destroy Thou them, O God, let them by their own Counsels fall :  
cast them out in their num'rous Sins, since Rebels to Thee all.  
11 But make them glad that trust in Thee, let Shouts their Joy proclaim :  
since them Thou guard'st, let them be glad that love Thy holy Name.  
12 For, Lord, Thy Blessing ever shall upon the Righteous be :  
with Favour he as with a Shield, shall compas'd be by Thee.

X 4

### P S A L M . VI .

## P S A L M . VI .

- L**et me not in Thy Wrath, O Lord, by Thee rebuked be ;  
and when Thou highly art displeas'd, then spare to punish me.
- 2 O Lord, because I am grown weak, have Mercy upon me,  
heal me, O Lord, for now with Pain my Bones all vexed be.
- 3 My heavy Soul extreamly vex'd, doth groan with inward Grief :  
but Lord, how long wilt Thou delay in working my Relief ?
- 4 Return, O Lord, and let my Soul deliv'red be by Thee ;  
and for Thy boundless Mercies sake, make haste in saving me.
- 5 When Death hath all depriv'd of Sense, none can call Thee to mind :  
and who shall give due Thanks to Thee, whil'st in the Grave confin'd ?
- 6 With Groaning weary all the Night, to swim I make my Bed ;  
and I do water all my Couch with Tears that I have shed.
- 7 Mine Eye is now confus'd quite, because of many Woes ;  
( all Vigour lost ) it doth wax old, because of all my Foes.
- 8 Ye Workers of Iniquity, depart from me with Speed ;  
the Lord hath heard the Voice, that from my Weeping did proceed.
- 9 The Lord who full of Mercy is, hath heard what I did crave ;  
the Lord the Prayer that I make, will graciously receive.
- 10 Let all mine En'mies be afsham'd, and vexed grievously ,  
let them return, and be afsham'd, and that ev'n suddenly.

## P S A L M . VII .

- O** Lord, that only art my God, I put my Trust in Thee ;  
save me from them that persecute, and straight deliver me.
- 2 Lest like a Lion bent for Prey, he seise upon my Soul ;  
and it asunder fiercely tear, whil'st none can him controul,
- 3 O Lord that only art my God, if this was done by me ;  
or if at all within my Hands, Iniquity there be.
- 4 If him I harm'd with whom in Peace I as a Friend did go ;  
yea, I ev'n him deliv'red have, who causeless is my Foe.
- 5 Let th' Enemy pursue and take my Soul, yea ( as his Prey, )  
let him tread down my Life on th' Earth, in Dust mine Honour lay.
- 6 Rise, Lord, in Wrath, because they rage that do against me stand ;  
and to the Judgment watch for me that didst the same command.
- 7 The People's Congregation so about Thee compas shall ;  
return Thou therefore for their Sakes, exalted high o'er all.
- 8 The Lord shall all the People judge, as Judge, O Lord, me try,  
according to my Righteousness, and my Integrity.

*The Second Part.*

- 9 Oh of the Wicked, let an End the Wickedness soon bound ;  
but fix the Just, for Hearts and Reins the righteous God doth found.
- 10 All that I have for my Defence, God doth to me impart ;  
who doth them all in Mercy save, that upright are in Heart,
- 11 God doth them judge that righteous are, according to their Way ;  
and God is likewise angry with the Wicked ev'ry Day,

## P S A L . VIII, IX.

313

- 12 And if he do not turn again, He whets his Sword for Fight :  
He bended hath His threatening Bow, and hath it fitted right.
- 13 He also hath prepar'd for him the Instruments of Death,  
He 'gainst the Persecutors all, ordains His Shafts in Wrath.
- 14 Behold, he with Iniquity doth travel as his Birth ;  
he basely Mischief hath conceiv'd, and Falshood hath brought forth.
- 15 He made a Pit, and dig'd it deep, where he for others watch'd ;  
but whil'st he went about his Work, there he himself was catch'd.
- 16 His Mischief all upon his Head return shall in the End :  
his Violence on his own Pate, shall suddenly descend.
- 17 Ev'n as the Lord most righteous is, I will His Praise proclaim,  
and of the Lord that is most high, my Song shall found the Name.

### P S A L M VIII.

- O Lord, my God, how doth Thy Name in all the Earth excel ?  
who hast Thy Glory set above the Heav'ns where Light doth dwell !
- 2 From Infants Mouths and sucking Babes, Thou didst great Strength ordain  
because of Foes, that so 'Thou might'st th' avenging Foe restrain.
- 3 When I look up unto Thy Heavens, Thy Fingers Works which be,  
the lightning Moon, the sparkling Stars, which were ordain'd by Thee.
- 4 Ah, what is Man, ( poor Wretch ) that he should come within Thy Mind ?  
or yet the Son of dying Man, that Thou to him art kind ?
- 5 For Thou a little lower him than Angels mad'st to be :  
with Glory and with Honour too, he crown'd is by Thee.
- 6 The Sov'reign Pow'r of Thy Hands Works, Thou didst to him commit :  
and underneath the Feet of him, didst all things else submit.
- 7 The Sheep and Oxen ev'ry one, to him Obedience yield,  
and as depending on his Will, the Beasts of ev'ry Field.
- 8 The Fowls of th' Air, Fish of the Sea, and what in Deeps doth dwell :  
O Lord, our Lord, how doth Thy Name in all the Earth excel !

### P S A L M IX.

- T Hou still, O Lord, with all my Heart, shall celebrated be ;  
and all Thy Works which wond'rous are, shall be shewn forth by me.
- 2 I will be glad, and will rejoice in Thee, and of Thy Name,  
O Thou that art most high, my Song Thy Praises shall proclaim.
- 3 When as mine Enemies turn back with a disgraceful Flight,  
they suddenly shall fall with Shame, and perish at Thy Sight.
- 4 For, lo, my Right Thou hast maintain'd, and hast my Cause made clear ;  
and sitting on Thy Throne with State, Thy Justice mad'st appear.
- 5 Thou hast rebuk'd the Heathens Bands, the Wicked quite o'erthrown ;  
Thou hast put out their Names, that they may never more be known.
- 6 To a perpetual End are come Destructions O thou Foe ;  
thou Cities hast entomb'd in Dust, raz'd from Remembrance so.
- 7 But, lo, the Lord from Age to Age endure for ever shall :  
He hath prepar'd His glorious Throne for Judgment unto all.

8 And

- 8 And He in Righteousness shall judge the World all by His Word ;  
and to the People uprightly, He Judgment shall afford.
- 9 The Lord for them that are oppres'd, a Refuge shall be found :  
a Refuge still even in due time, when Troubles most abound.
- 10 And they will put their Trust in Thee, that rightly know Thy Name :  
for them, O Lord, that seek to Thee, Thou never didst disclaim.
- 11 Sing Praises due unto the Lord, which doth in Sion dwell :  
and to the People all His Deeds with Admiration tell.
- 12 He doth remember them, when He to search for Blood is set ;  
the Cries of them that humble are, He never doth forget.

*The Second Part.*

- 13 Have Mercy Lord, mark what I bear from them who me do hate :  
Thou that do'st freely lift me up from Deaths most horrid Gate.
- 14 That I in Sions Daughters Gates, may all Thy Praises sound :  
and I in thy Salvation will my Joy most firmly found.
- 15 The Heathen are sunk in the Pit that they themselves devis'd,  
and in the Net that they did hide, their own Foot is surpris'd.
- 16 By Judgment that He executes, the Lord is clearly known :  
and ev'n by his own Hands Works snar'd, the Wicked is o'erthrown.
- 17 The Wicked shall be turned down, till into Hell they sink :  
and all the Nations blindly led, of God that never think.
- 18 For those that Needy are, shall not always forgotten ly.  
the Expectation of the Poor, shall not for ever dy.
- 19 Arise, O Lord, and let not Man prevail by Worldly Might ;  
and let the Heathen People all be judged in Thy Sight.
- 20 Make them, O Lord, though they presume, be all by Fear brought low :  
that so themselves to be but Men, the Nations all may know.

## P S A L M . X.

- W**HY do'st Thou, Lord, afar off stand, not daigning to come near ?  
Why do'st Thou hide Thy Self, in Times when Trouble doth appear ?
- 2 The Wicked in his Pride, the Poor doth persecute with Spleen :  
O, let these Sleights them take, that have by them imagin'd been.
- 3 For, lo, the wicked Man doth vaunt, with Heart's Desire still stor'd :  
and he doth bleſs the Covetous, though loathed by the Lord.
- 4 The Wicked is so fondly proud, on God he doth not call :  
and even amidst his many Thoughts, God hath no place at all.
- 5 His Ways most grievous always are: Thy Judgments where he goes,  
are far above out of his Sight, he puffs at all his Foes.
- 6 He in his Heart hath proudly said, I never mov'd shall be :  
I prosper now, and no Distress can ever trouble me.
- 7 His Mouth with Curses doth contain Deceit and fraudulent Wrong :  
and Mischief march'd with Vanity, is underneath his Tongue.
- 8 He lurks in Towns most secret parts, he th' Innocent doth kill :  
his Eyes still privily are set, against the Poor for ill.

## P S A L M . XI, XII.

315

9 He Lyon-like lies in his Den, he lies in Wait so sly,  
to catch the Poor, he doth him catch, when drawn into his Net;  
10 Himself he humbleth very low, and croucheth down withal :  
that (circumvented so) the Poor may by his strong Ones fall.

11 He in his Heart bath said, That God will but forgetful be :  
He doth of purpose hide His Face, He will it never see.

12 Arise, O Lord, that art our God, Thy Servants to protect :  
lift up Thy Hand, and do not now the humble Ones neglect.

13 Why doth the Wicked thus move God (contemning Him) to Ire ?  
he in his Heart hath fondly said, Thou wilt it not require.

14 But Thou hast certainly it seen, for Mischief Thou and Spite,  
from high beholdest, that Thou may'st it with Thy Hand requite.

The Poor distress'd commits himself for Safety unto Thee ;  
and Thou the Helper ever art of them that Orphans be.

15 Break Thou his Arm that Wicked is, and unto Evil inclin'd :  
and seek Thou out his Wickedness, till none at all Thou find.

16 The Lord a King for ever is establish'd in His Throne :  
the Heathen too out of His Land, are perish'd every one.

17 Lord, Thou hast freely heard what Suit the Humble do impart :  
Thou wilt to them encline Thine Ear, and wilt prepare their Hearts.

18 That Thou may'st judge the Fatherless, and who were griev'd before :  
that in his Pride the Man of th'Earth may so oppress no more.

### P S A L M XI.

**I**n the Lord do trust, how then say you my Soul to fright :

Straight to your Mountain like a Bird take (wing'd with Fears) your Flight.

2 For lo, the Wicked bend their Bow, and fit their Shafts with Art ;  
that they unseen may shoot at them, who upright are in Heart.

3 If the Foundations (as most firm) that should be trusted to,  
be utterly themselves destroy'd, what can the Righteous do ?

4 The Lord within his Temple is, his Throne in Heav'n is high :  
His Eyes behold, and his Eye-lids the Sons of Men do try.

5 The Lord all them that righteous are, doth try in every State ;  
but wicked Men are violent, His very Soul doth hate.

6 He shall rain on the Wicked Snare, make Fire and Brimstone fall,  
and a fierce Tempest ; of their Cup, this prove the Portion shall.

7 For, lo, the righteous Lord doth still in Righteousness delight ;  
His Heav'nly Count'nance doth behold all them that are upright.

### P S A L M XII.

**H**elp now, O Lord, for godly Men extreamly do decay ;  
and from amongst the Sons of Men, the Faithful pass away.

2 They one to other mutually do Things most vain impart :  
with flatt'ring Lips they use to speak, and with a double Heart.

3 The Lord shall quite cut off the Lips of all that Flatterers are ;  
and that vain Tongue of Things too proud, to speak that doth not spare

4 Even

- 4 Ev'n them that say, Our Tongues to us shall Victory afford :  
our Lips do to our selves belong, and who o'er us is Lord ?
- 5 By the Oppress'd and Needy mov'd, I'll ( faith the Lord ) arise ;  
and I will him in Safety set, whom wicked Men despise.
- 6 The Words of God all excellent, are like bright Silver pure,  
which in a Furnace made of Earth, Seven Trials doth endure.
- 7 Thou shalt, O Lord, them safely keep, who study Thee to serve,  
and from this Generation shalt for ever them preserve.
- 8 The Wicked walking for their Ends, on ev'ry side repair :  
when as the vilest Men on Earth most high exalted are,

## P S A L M . XIII .

- H**ow long wilt Thou forget me, Lord, shall it thus ever be ?  
and, O, how long wilt Thou in Wrath thus hide Thy Face from me ?
- 2 How long shall I consult alone, whil'st daily griev'd in Heart ?  
how long above me shall my Foe exalted make me smart ?
- 3 Consider, and give Ear to me, O Lord my God that art :  
and lest I sleep the Sleep of Death, Light to mine Eyes impart.
- 4 Lest that my Foe should vaunting say, I have o'er him prevail'd,  
and Enemies grow insolent, when my Desp'gs have fail'd.
- 5 But I have ever trusted in Thy Mercy dear to me :  
my Heart in Thy Salvation too, shall much rejoiced be.
- 6 And I will sing unto the Lord, to make His Goodness known ;  
because His Bounty hath to me abundantly been shewn,

## P S A L M . XIV .

- T**He Fool hath said within his Heart, There is no God, they are  
corrupt, and wickedly have done, none to do Good, takes Care.
- 2 God from the Heav'n's did look down here, upon Men's Sons, to see  
if any understood, that would to God a Suiter be.
- 3 They are most filthy, and they all aside are fondly gone ;  
and none of them doth any Good, no not so much as one.
- 4 The Workers of Iniquity have they no Wit at all ?  
who eat my People up as Bread, and on the Lord not call ?
- 5 There were they all surpris'd with Fear, and in a high Degree ;  
God in the Congregation is of them that righteous be.
- 6 The Counsel of the Poor distres'd hath Shame by you receiv'd :  
because the Lord his Refuge is, by whom he still is sav'd.
- 7 O that unto Thine Israel, from Sion might proceed  
that great Salvation long look'd for, which might their Comfort breed,  
When by the Lord from Bondage brought, His People free are made ;  
then Jacob highly shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

## P S A L M . XV .

- W**ho in thy House, O Lord, to dwell, shall ever happy be ?  
and in Thy holy Mountain plac'd, who are to live with Thee ?

## P S A L M . XVI , XVII .

317

2 He that still uprightly doth walk, and Righteousness doth use :  
and in his Heart doth speak the Truth, that he may none abuse.

3 He that his Neighbour not backbites, nor harms in any sort ;  
nor yet against him doth take up a scandalous Report.

4 Before whose Eyes, a Person vile, as abject is despis'd,  
but they that truly fear the Lord, by him are highly pris'd.

He, though his Oath (when rashly made) hath to his Harm been found ;  
whom no Advantage makes to change, when so solemnly bound.

5 He to devour by Usury, that doth not Money lend ;  
nor yet against the Innocent, will for a Bribe contend.

6 He that those Things doth zealously, as one by God belov'd ;  
whatever happen here below, shall in no sort be mov'd.

### P S A L M XVI .

**S**ave me, O God, I trust in Thee, thou to the Lord did'st say,  
2 (My Soul) Thou art my Lord, to Thee my Goodness comes no Way,

3 But unto them that are Thy Saints, whom here on Earth I find ;  
and to them that are excellent, who do delight my Mind.

4 Their Sorrows shall be multiply'd, t'another God that haste :  
their Drink-blood-Off'rings I'll not use, their Names my Lips detest.

5 The Lord of mine Inheritance, the Portion is to me :  
and of my Cup ; and all my Lot maintained is by Thee.

6 The Lines which did appoint my Part, in pleasant Places fell :  
and that which is my Heritage, for Beaury doth excel.

7 I bleſſ the Lord, who doth me by His Counſel ſtill conduct ;  
and ev'n in the Night's Seasons too, my Reins do me instruct.

8 I have for Object ſet the Lord at all Times me before ;  
because He is at my right Hand, I shall be mov'd no more.

9 My Glory therefore doth rejoice, my Heart is fill'd with Joy ;  
yea, and my Fleſh, though faint, ſhall too true Rest in Hope enjoy.

10 For Thou wilt not for ever leave my Soul in Hell to be :  
nor ſuffer wilt Thy holy One Corruption ſo to fee.

11 Thou wilt me ſhew Life's Way, and in Thy Face Joys height is found ;  
all Pleaſures do at Thy right Hand perpetually abound.

### P S A L M XVII .

**L**ord, hear the Right, attend the Cry of my moft juſt Complaint :  
my Prayer hear, which doth not flow from Lips which Fraud doth taint.

2 Before Thy Preſence let Thou ſtraight my Sentence forth proceed ;  
and let Thine Eyes behold all Things that equal are indeed.

3 Thou inwardly haſt ſearch'd my Heart by Thine unbounded Sight :  
and viſited my ſecret Thoughts that I revolve by Night.

4 Thou haſt examin'd me each Way, yet haſt Thou nothing find ;  
and that my Mouth may not tranſgress, it always is my Mind.

5 In

- 5 In that which doth concern the Works of Men on Earth that be :  
from all the fierce Destroyer's Paths, I by Thy Word kept me.  
6 But let my Steps all guided be according to Thy Will ;  
lest otherwise my wandring Feet be brought to stagger still.  
7 I have upon Thee call'd, O God, because Thou wilt me hear :  
and unto me, I Thee intreat, incline Thy listning Ear.  
8 Shew me Thy Mercies marvellous, O thou that fav'ſt all those  
who truft in Thee, by Thy right Hand, from Rage of rising Foes.

*The Second Part.*

- 9 Even as the Apple of Thine Eye, let me preſerved be :  
and with the Shadow of Thy Wings, from Danger cover me,  
10 From them that wicked are, and me ſo proudly do oppref ;  
and from my deadly Enemies, that round about me prefes.  
11 They at their Pleasure always fed with burd'nos Fatnes ſwell :  
and proudly in a braving Form, all what they think dare tell.  
12 They now have compaſſ'd where we go, our Steps in every Part ;  
and to the Ground bow down their Eyes whilſt puffed up in Heart.  
13 Even like a greedy Lion right, whilſt longing for his Prey :  
and as a Lion's lurking Whelp, in ſecret Parts doth stay.  
14 Arife, O Lord, prevent his Course, and down him headlong throw ;  
and by Thy Sword redeem my Soul from wicked Men below.  
15 Lord, vindicate me by Thy Hand, from wretched Worldlings Strife,  
who place their whole Felicity in Pleaſures of this Life.  
Whoe Belly with Thy Treaſure hid, thou fillſt in every Place :  
they full of Children, of their Wealth the reſt leave to their Race.  
16 But as for me in Righteousneſſ, Thy Count'nance I will ſee :  
and with Thy Likeneſſ when awak'd, I ſatisfy'd shall be.

## P S A L M XVIII.

- O Lord, that only art my Strength, Thee dearly love I will.  
2. The Lord my Rock and Fortress is, and my Deliverer ſtilL  
My God, my Strength, in whom I truft, the Buckler I embrace,  
the Horn of my Salvation ſtilL and my moft high strong Plate.  
3 I on the Lord will call, who Praife hath worthily deferv'd :  
ſo ſhall I from mine enemies be ſure to be preſerv'd.  
4 The Sorrows of encroaching Death, about me did abound ;  
the Torrents of ungodly Men, did me with Fear confound.  
5 Hell's Sorrows compaſt me about with Horroure and Despairs,  
and horrid Death before the Time prevented me with Snareſ.  
6 I when diſtreſ'd call'd on the Lord, and cry'd to God with Tears :  
He from His Temple heard my Voice, my Cries did pierce His Ears.  
7 The Earth then ſhook and trembled all, as ready to o'erturn :  
the Hill's Foundations shaken were, because God's Wrath did burn.  
8 There from His Noſtrils went a Smoak, which mounted up on high ;  
and from His Mouth, Fire, did devour, Coals kindled were thereby.  
9 He also did bow down the Heav'ns, and did in State descend :  
and Darkneſſ did in threatening Clouds below His Feet attend.

10 And

10 And He upon a Cherub rode, and did most swiftly flie :  
yea, on the Wings of all the Winds, His Flight was raised high.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 He Darknes made, His secret Place, His Tent Him round abour,  
dark Waters were and Clouds most thick from Skies in State stretch'd out.  
12 And at the glorious Brightnes then, thar did go Him before ;  
thick Clouds did pass with Hailstones join'd, and Coals of Fire in Store.  
13 The Lord too thundred in the Heav'n's, the Highest did give out  
His Voice, fierce Hailstones, and of Fire Coals burning all about.  
14 Yea, He His Arrows sending forth, did scatter them each where :  
He dreadfully shot Lightnings out, and they confounded were.  
15 The Waters Channels then were seen, and World's main Grounds in Wrath :  
because, O Lord, of Thy Rebuke, and of Thy pow'rful Breath.  
16 He from above to take me up, did send a Message down ;  
and did me draw from many Floods that threatened me to drown.  
17 He from my Foe that had most Force, did quickly set me free :  
and ( for they were more strong than I ) from all that hated me.  
18 They me prevented in the Day of my Calamity ;  
but yet the Lord was still the Stay, on whom I did rely.  
19 He brought me forth where there was Room at Liberty to be ;  
He my Deliv'ry wrought, because He did delight in me.  
20 According to my Righteounes, the Lord rewarded me ;  
and as my Hands have still been pure, my Recompence I see.

*The Third Part.*

- 21 For of the Lord I kept the Ways with Rev'rence in my Heart,  
and did not wickedly from God in any sort depart.  
22 For all His Judgments me before, I still did present see ;  
and that which He commanded hath, I never put from me.  
23 I likewise upright Him before have thus sincerely serv'd ;  
and have from mine Iniquity, my self with Care preserv'd.  
24 The Lord did therefore me reward as I have righteous been ;  
and as my Hands befor His Eyes appeared to be clean.  
25 With him that is to Mercy giv'n, Thou merciful wilt be :  
and Theu wilt upright be with Him that upright is with Thee.  
26 Thou with the pure to be most pure, wilt shew Thy self in Love ;  
and Thou with them that froward are, wilt likewise froward prove.  
27 For Thou the Poor that are distres'd, wilt still preserve and guide ;  
but wilt bring down the haughty Looks that are rais'd up with Pride.  
28 For Thou my Lamp by Thee reviv'd, wilt beautify with Light :  
Thou Lord that art my God, wilt make my Darknes thine most bright.  
29 For I by Thee quite through a Troop have run, not harm'd at all ;  
and being strengthen'd by my God, have leaped o'er a Wall.  
30 The Way of God most perfect is, the Lord His Word is try'd ;  
and He to all that trust in Him, a Buckler doth abide.

*The Fourth Part.*

- 31 For (save the Lord) who is the God, whose Pow'r must us protect?  
or (save our God) who is the Rock where we may Rest expect?
- 32 It only is the mighty God, who me with Strength arrays ;  
and by the Grace that He affords, doth rectify my Ways.
- 33 He makes my Feet like to the Hinds, their Travel to endure ;  
and on my Places that are high, He makes me stand secure.
- 34 He so doth teach my Hands to War, how ever I be weak ;  
that by the Vigour of mine Arm, a Bow of Steel I break.
- 35 The Shield of Thy Salvation too I have receiv'd from Thee :  
Thy right Hand held me up, and great Thy Gentleness made me.
- 36 My Steps enlarging where I walk, Thou always art my Guide ;  
so that my Feet by Thee secur'd, did not so much as slide.
- 37 I have pursu'd and caught my Foes, by whom I was annoy'd ;  
nor did I back again return, till they were quite destroy'd.
- 38 I in such Sort have wounded them, that they could never rise ;  
whom groveling falling at my Feet, as abject I despise.
- 39 For Thou hast girded me with Strength to fight against my Foe ;  
and Thou hast laid them under me, that did against me go.
- 40 Thou gav'st to me the Necks of all the Foes that me annoy'd ;  
that so all they that me do hate, might be by me destroy'd.

*The Fifth Part.*

- 41 They did cry out in hope of Help, but there was none to save,  
ev'n to the Lord they cry'd aloud, but He no Answer gave.
- 42 Then did I beat them small as Dust, when with the Wind it meets :  
and I did cast them out despis'd, as Dirt upon the Streets.
- 43 Thou of the Heathen mad'st me Head, from People's Strivings free ;  
a People whom I have not known, shall Servants be to me.
- 44 As soon as they but hear of me, they shall obey me all :  
the Strangers too to me themselves submit with Rev'rence shall.
- 45 The Strangers born in foreign Parts, shall vanish all away ;  
and them ev'n where they secret live, a Terrour shall dismay.
- 46 The Lord doth live, and let my Rock for ever blessed be :  
exalted be the God that gives Salvation unto me.
- 47 It is my God doth me avenge of all that me gain-stand ;  
and doth so many People bring, that I may them command.
- 48 He saves me from my Foes, yea Thou o'er them that rise 'gainst me,  
do'st lift me up, and Thou me from the Violent did'st free.
- 49 I therefore will give Thanks to Thee, the Heathen (Lord) among ;  
and to Thy Name the Praises due, shall ever be my Song.
- 50 He gives His King Deliv'rance great, and Mercy shews at Need  
to His Anointed evermore, to David and his Seed.

## P S A L M . X I X .

**T**He Glory of Almighty God, the Heav'n's do make us know ;  
the Firmament His Handy-work to all the World doth show,

- 2 Day unto Day effectually doth utter forth a Speech :  
and (though in Darknes) Knowledge clear ev'n Night to Night doth teach.
- 3 They have no Speech nor Words at all, their Meaning to declare ;  
and yet their Voice without these Helps, is current ev'ry where.
- 4 Their Line through th'Earth is gone, their Words to the World's End have run :  
a Tabernacle, He in them hath set up for the Sun.
- 5 Which as a Bridegroom is, that from his Chamber comes with Grace ;  
rejoicing as a strong Man doth, with Speed to run a Race.
- 6 He from the East at first doth take his Progress to all Parts :  
then goes his Circuit to the West, and Heat to all imparts.
- 7 The Lord His Law converts the Soul, and perfect is always ;  
His Testimony is most sure, and makes the Simple wise.
- 8 The Statutes of the Lord are right, and do rejoice the Heart,  
and His Commandement most pure, to th'Eyes doth Light impart.
- 9 The Lord His Fear is always clean, and doth for ever stay :  
the Judgments of the Lord are true, and righteous ev'ry Way.
- 10 They should be wish'd far more than Gold, ev'n than much Gold refin'd,  
than Honey, or the Honey Comb, more sweet unto the Mind.
- 11 Thy Servant is by Means of them, admonish'd to amend ;  
and on observing of the same, great Profit doth depend.
- 12 But oh ! who well can understand what Faults he doth commit ?  
these Sins of mine that are conceal'd, in Mercy, Lord, remit.
- 13 Lord, keep me from presumptuous Sins, let them o'er me not reign ;  
then from the great Transgression free, I upright shall remain.
- 14 My Speeches and my secret Thoughts, let them accepted be,  
great God, that art my only Strength, and hast redeemed me.

## P S A L M XX.

- Till may the Lord give Ear to thee, when Troubles would deject,  
and let the Name of Jacob's God thee from all Harm protec<sup>t</sup>.
- 2 And from His Sanctuary still, let Him send Help to thee,  
and from fair Sion His Delight, still may'st thou strength'ned be.
- 3 These Off'rings that are made by thee, let Him keep still in Mind,  
and let thy Sacrifice when burnt, a good Acceptance find.
- 4 Let Him according to thy Heart, bleis what thou doft design,  
until thy Counsel (prosp'ring well) all crown'd with Success shine.
- 5 We will in Thy Salvation joy, in our God's Name we will  
our Banners boldly rear : the Lord all thy Desires fulfil.
- 6 I know that His Anointed now, the Lord makes safe to stand :  
He hears him from His holy Heav'n, with Strength of His right Hand.
- In Chariots some, and some to trust in Horses are inclin'd ;  
but we the Name of our great God, will ever keep in Mind.
- 8 They suddenly are all brought down, and fallen from their great Height ;  
but we again are risen up, and now do stand upright.

9 Save us, O Lord, by Thy great Pow'r, that nothing may appal,  
and let the King give Ear to us in time when as we call.

## P S A L M . XXI .

- T**He King, O Lord, in Thy great Strength shall much Contentment take,  
and him how greatly to rejoice, shall Thy Salvation make.
- 2 That which his Heart affected most, to give, Thou didst agree;  
and what his Lips requested had, was not kept back by Thee.
  - 3 For he of Goodnes doth from Thee ( ere sought ) the Blessings get :  
Thou of pure Gold upon his Head, a Crown do'st freely set.
  - 4 He asked Life of Thee, and Thou the same to him did'st give ;  
even Length of Days for evermore, that he might always live.
  - 5 In Thy Salvation surely great, his Glory shines most bright :  
Thou hast him grac'd with Majesty, and Honour at the height.
  - 6 For Thou, O Lord, for evermore hast him most blessed made,  
and by Thy Count'nance hast made him to be exceeding glad.
  - 7 For in the Lord the King doth trust, of the Most High belov'd :  
In Safety through His Mercy kept, he never shall be mov'd.
  - 8 Thou by Thy Hand shalt find all out, Thine Enemies that be,  
and Thy right Hand shall find out these that Malice bear to Thee.
  - 9 Thou like a fiery Furnace shalt them make, whil'st in Thine Ire  
the Lord in Wrath shall swallow them, they shall be Food for Fire.
  - 10 Thou from the Earth shalt raze their Fruit, lest they more Mischief breed,  
and from amongst the Sons of Men, Thou shalt destroy their Seed.
  - 11 For they against Thee to do Evil, most fondly did intend :  
a wicked Plot they did devise, but cannot work their End.
  - 12 Thou therefore shalt make them turn back, when Thou Thy Shafts ( plan  
upon Thy Strings, made ready all to fly against their Face.
  - 13 In Thine own Strength O mighty Lord, be Thou exalted still :  
so then with cheerful Voices sing, and praise Thy Pow'r we will.

## P S A L M . XXII .

- M**Y God, my God, why haft Thou me forsaken, why art Thou  
so far from helping me, and from my Words of Roaring now ?
- 2 O God, all Day to Thee I cry, yet am not heard by Thee ;  
and all the Night when others rest, I cannot silent be.
  - 3 But Thou most holy art, O Thou that of Thine Israel,  
inhabitest asdue to Thee, the Praises that excel.
  - 4 Our Fathers all in Thee did trust ; yea, they did trust in Thee :  
and them ( when as they were distres'd ) Thou did'st from Danger free.
  - 5 They unto Thee did cry aloud, and Thou didst them relieve :  
they only plac'd their Trust in Thee, and nothing them could grieve.
  - 6 But I am like a silly Worm, no Man in any wise :  
the Object of Men's Obloquie, whom People do despise.
  - 7 Who look upon me laughing now, their Scorn so to bewray,  
with Lip turn'd out, do shake their Heads, and in Derision say,
  - 8 He hop'd the Lord would save him still, his Trust in Him was such :  
let Him deliver him, since he delights in Him so much.

- 9 But Thou art He out of the Womb that didst me safely take :  
 when I was on my Mother's Breasts, Thou me to hope didst make.  
 10 I from the Womb to be maintain'd, committed was to Thee ;  
 and since my Mother brought me forth, Thou art a God to me.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 Then be not Thou far from me now, when Trouble is so near,  
 since there is none to give me Help, unless that Thou appear.  
 12 Ah many Bulls have compass'd me, strong Bulls of Bashan's Store:  
 13 They gap'd on me with foaming Jaws, as Lions ramp and roar.  
 14 I am like Water poured out, my Bones in Strength decay;  
 my Heart within my Bowels faint, doth melt like Wax away.  
 15 My Strength is like a Potheard dry'd, my parched Tongue cleaves fast  
 unto my Jaws : into the Dust of Death, thou brought me hant.  
 16 For Dogs have compass'd me about, th' Assembly which did meet  
 of wicked Men, have me inclos'd, they pierc'd my Hands and Feet:  
 17 They us'd me so, that now by me my Bones may all be told,  
 so that amaz'd exceedingly, they staring me behold.  
 18 They ( pityless ) my Garments part, as Spoils amongst them all,  
 and for my Coat they do cast Lots to whom it my befall.  
 19 But be not Thou far off, O Lord from me, whil'st thus dismaid :  
 O God, that only art my Strength, make haste to give me Aid.  
 20 Let Thou from Danger of the Sword, my Soul deliv'red be,  
 and from the Dogs devouring Pow'r, set Thou my Darling free.  
 21 Preserve me from the Lion's Mouth, that watcheth for a Prey ;  
 for from the Horns of Unicorns, Thou Lord hast heard me pray.  
 22 And to my Brethren I with Joy will magnify Thy Name :  
 and where Thy Saints assembled are, Thy Praises will proclaim.  
 23 Give Praise all ye unto the Lord, whom sacred Fear doth fill.  
 come honour Him all Jacob's Seed, and Israel's, fear Him still.

*The Thrid Part.*

- 24 For He hath not despis'd nor loath'd, whom he afflict'd did spy ;  
 nor hid His Face from him, but heard when he to Him did cry.  
 25 And in the Congregation great, my Praise shall be of Thee :  
 My Vows before them who Him fear, shall all be paid by me.  
 26 The Meek shall eat and filled be, and they due Praise shall give :  
 who seek sincerely to the Lord ; your Hearts shall ever live.  
 27 The World's Ends all remember shall, and to the Lord convert ;  
 all Sorts of Nations unto Thee, due Honour shall impart.  
 28 For to the Lord who mighty is, the Kingdom doth belong,  
 and He is only Governour, the Nations all among.  
 29 Earth's fat ones eat, and worship shall ; all who to Dust descend,  
 shall bow to Him, and his own Soul, none can from Death defend.  
 30 A Seed shall faithfully Him serve, and to the Lord it shall  
 even for a Generation still, accounted be by all.  
 31 They shall come, and his Righteousnes unto a People show,  
 that shall be born, who early then that He did this shall know.

## P S A L M XXIII.

- T**He Lord of all, my Shepherd is, I shall from want be free.  
 2 He makes me in green Pastures ly, and near calm Streams to be,  
 3 He doth restore my Soul, and leads the Way that I should take,  
     into the Paths of Righteousnes; ev'n for His own Names sake.  
 4 Though through the Vale of Death's black Shade, I walk, I'll fear no ill;  
     Thou art with me, Thy Rod and Staff afford me Comfort still.  
 5 Thou for my Food, before my Foes a Table dost bestow,  
     and do'st with Oil anoint my Head, and mak'st my Cup o'erflow.  
 6 With Mercy, Goodnes, all my Days shall surely follow me;  
     and in the Lord's own House, I will a Dweller ever be.

## P S A L M XXIV.

- T**He Earth belongs unto the Lord, and all that it contains ;  
     the World that is inhabited, and all that there remains.  
 2 For the Foundation of the same, He on the Seas did lay,  
     and also hath establish'd it, upon the Floods to stay.  
 3 Who to the Hill that is the Lord's, with Glory shall ascend ?  
     and who within His holy Place, shall standing Him attend ?  
 4 Ev'n he whose Hands are clean, whose Heart is pure, who hath forborn  
     to lift his Soul to Vanity, and hath not falsely sworne.  
 5 That Man for certain from the Lord, the Blessing shall obtain,  
     and from the God that saves his Soul, shall Righteousnes attain.  
 6 This is of them that seek to Him, the Generation right ;  
     ev'n of all them that truly seek, (O Jacob's God) Thy Sight.  
 7 Lift up your Heads, O ye strong Gates, be ye uplifted all,  
     Doors everlasting, and come in the King of Glory shall.  
 8 Who is the King of Glory now ? The Lord who strong is found,  
     and mighty, ev'n the Lord, whose Might in Battel is renown'd.  
 9 Lift up your Heads, O ye strong Gates, ev'n lift ye them up all,  
     Doors everlasting, and come in the King of Glory shall.  
 10 Who is this King of Glory now ? He that commands as His  
     the Hosts of Heav'n and Earth, their Lord, the King of Glory is.

## P S A L M XXV.

- T**O Thee I lift my Soul, O Lord, I trust in Thee.  
 2 My God, let me not be ashame'd, nor Foes triumph o'er me.  
 3 Let none of them have Shame, who do on Thee depend ;  
     but who without a Caule transgres, let Shame on them attend.  
 4 Shew me Thy Ways, O Lord, and teach Thy Paths to me :  
 5 And lead me forth instructed so, that I Thy Truth may see.  
 Thou only art that God, who me deliver must ;  
     and all the Day whatever comes, in Thee I only trust.  
 6 Thy tender Mercies, Lord, in Thy Remembrance hold,  
     and all Thy loving Kindneses, for they were still of old.  
 7 My Sins in Time of Youth, let them forgotten be :  
     according to Thy Mercy, Lord, and Goodnes, think on me.

8 T  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18 O  
19 B  
20 O  
21 O  
22 O  
23 T  
Jude  
2 Ex  
3 For H  
4 I ha  
5 Of t  
6 I my  
7 Tha

## P S A L . XXVI.

325

- 8 The Lord is ever good, and upright unto all :  
He therefore Sinners in the Way, will teach, lest they should fall.
- 9 The Meek He always will in Judgment guide aright ;  
and to the Meek, lest they go wrong, will bring His Way in Sight.
- 10 The Lord His Paths ev'n all, are Truth and Mercy still,  
to those that keep His Covenant, and not transgres His Will.
- 11 That so Thy Name, O Lord, may greater Glory win :  
although it be exceeding great, yet pardon Thou my Sin.
- 12 What Man is he that fears the Lord within his Heart ?  
the Knowledge how to choose his Way, he shall to him impart.
- 13 His Soul shall dwell at Ease, as thus instructed well :  
his Seed inherit shall the Earth, and there in Safety dwell.
- 14 The Lord His Secret shews to them that fear Him right,  
to them, that so they may grow wise, His Covenant gives Light.
- 15 To look up to the Lord, mine Eyes are ever set ;  
for He my Feet when they are snar'd, shall pluck out of the Net.
- 16 With Comfort turn Thy Face, and Mercy to me show ;  
for I am very desolate, and with Distress brought low.
- 17 The Troubles of my Heart are many Ways enlarg'd :  
oh ! bring me out from all those Evils, with which my Heart is charg'd.
- 18 On my Affliction look, and in what Pain I live :  
the Sins that I committed have, in Mercy all forgive.
- 19 Behold my Foes, for now their Number is grown great ;  
and with a cruel Hatred, they do me extremely hate.
- 20 O ! keep my troubled Soul, and straight deliver me ;  
and let me never be ash'm'd, because I trust in Thee.
- 21 O ! let Integrity and Uprightnes me save ;  
because on Thee I only wait, that I may Comfort have.
- 22 O ! Thou the only God, that do'st Salvation give :  
Thy Israel from Trouble free, that he in Peace may live.

## P S A L M . XXVI.

- Judge me, O Lord, for I have walk'd in mine Integrity :  
I shall not slide, for on the Lord I ever did rely.
- 2 Examine me, and me, O Lord, prove Thou in ev'ry Part :  
search out the Secrets of my Reins, and dive within my Heart.
- 3 For I Thy loving Kindnes keep continually in Sight ;  
and in the Way of Thy pure Truth, I still have walked right;
- 4 I have not sate with Persons vain, that of their Folly vaunt ;  
and with dissembling Hypocrites, I will abhor to haunt.
- 5 Of them that study to do ill, I all the Meetings hate,  
and will not with the Wicked sit in Shew, to seem their Mate.
- 6 I my untainted Hands will wash, in Innocency still :  
and so Thine Altar, I, O Lord, with Comfort compas will.
- 7 That with a grateful Voice I may proclaim the Thanks I owe ;  
and all Thy Works which wondrous are, with Admiration show.

- 8 The Habitation of Thy House, I, Lord, have loved well :  
and of Thy Honour too, the Place where it doth use to dwell,
- 9 Let not my Soul be gathered in, with their's that Sinners be ;  
nor yet my Life with cruel Men, from Blood that are not free.
- 10 Within whose Handscontinually, vile Mischief doth repair ;  
and their right Hand abundantly, still tempting Bribes do snare.
- 11 But I in mine Integrity, shall walk secur'd by Thee :  
redeem Thou me, and of Thy Grace, be merciful to me.
- 12 Now in a Place that is most ev'n, my Foot doth firmly rest :  
The Lord whereas His Saints do meet, shall still by me be blest.

## P S A L M . XXVII .

- T**He Lord my Light and Safety is, how can I frightened be ?  
the Lord is of my Life the Strength, what Fear can trouble me ?
- 2 When wicked Foes to eat my Flesh, against me War did make :  
they straight did stumble, and fell down, a Prey for me to take.
- 3 Though ev'n an Host against me pitch, no Fear can taint my Breast,  
though raging War against me rise, in this secure I rest.
- 4 This one thing from the Lord I ask'd, which I willever crave,  
That in the Lord's House all my Days, I may a Dwelling have.
- 5 The Beau'y of the Lord therein to see and to admire,  
and in His Temple earnestly, at all times to enquire.
- 6 For His Pavilion me shall hide in stormy Times, and He  
in His Tents secret, me shall hide, and on a Rock set me.
- 7 Now shall my Head be rais'd o'er all my Foes that me annoy :  
then in His Tabernacle, I will Off'rings make of Joy.
- 8 Then will I sing, yea, to the Lord, my Song of Praise shall be,  
hear, Lord, when with my Voice I cry, in Mercy answer me.
- 9 Seek ye with earnest Care My Face, when Thou didst say to me ;  
My Heart, Lord, I will seek Thy Face, did answer straight to Thee.
- 10 Hide not Thy Face, nor put away Thy Servant in Thine Ire ;  
Thou hast me help'd ( my Safety's God ) do not from me retire.
- 11 When both my Father utterly, and Mother me forsake,  
the Lord that never fails to His, will kindly me up take.
- 12 Teach Thou, O Lord, Thy Way to me, and guide me by Thy Grace,  
a straight plain Path ; because of Foes, that all my Steps do trace.
- 13 Give me not o'er unto my Foes, for Witnesses that lie  
against me risen are, and such as breathe out Cruelty.
- 14 I fainted had, unles I had believ'd that I should see  
the Lord's great Goodnes in the Land of them that living be.
- 15 Upon the Lord wait constantly, with Courage always stor'd,  
and He will fortify thy Heart. I say, Wait on the Lord.

## P S A L M . XXVIII .

- O** Lord my Rock, to Thee I cry, then be not silent so  
to me, lest else I grow like them down to the Pit that go.

## P S A L M   XXIX,   XXX.

327

- 2 Hear Thou my Supplication's Voice, while as I cry to Thee :  
whil'st toward Thy most sacred Place, my Hands uplifted be.
- 3 Draw me not with the Wicked hence, and with them that do Ill,  
who to their Neighbours speak in Peace, their Hearts whil'st Mischiefs fill.
- 4 As their Designs and Deeds deserve, Lord recompense their Pains ;  
and as their Hands have been employ'd, so let them reap their Gains.
- 5 The Lord's great Works, Works of His Hands, since they contemn as vain,  
He shall them utterly destroy, and not build them again.
- 6 Now blessed be the Lord of Hosts, who still to His is near,  
because the Voice of my Desires He graciously did hear.
- 7 The Lord is still my only Strength and Shield, that me doth save ;  
my Heart did firmly trust in Him, and Help from Him I have.  
My Heart therefore it self with Joy, exceedingly doth raise,  
and therefore Him I with my Song, continually will praise.
- 8 The Lord is still a Strength, which them from Danger shall defend ;  
a Strength to his anointed one, that saves him to the End.
- 9 Preserve Thy People, Lord, and blest Thine own Inheritance :  
give also Food to them, and them for evermore advance.

### P S A L M   XXIX.

- G**ive freely to the Lord, all ye that do excel in Might :  
give Glory to the Lord, and Strength, as due to Him of right.
- 2 Give Him the Glory of His Name, and ( humbly bow'd ) afford,  
In Beauty of true Holiness, due Honour to the Lord.
- 3 The Lord's Voice on the Waters is, the God of Glory blest  
doth Thunder, and the Lord doth too, on many Waters rest.
- 4 The Lord's Voice powerful is, and doth in Majesty exceed.
- 5 It Cedars breaks, the Lord breaks them that Lebanon doth breed.
- 6 He makes them likewise like a Calf to skip, though firm they stood :  
ev'n Lebanon and Schirion too, like Unicorns young Brood.
- 7 The Lord's Voice parts the Flames of Fire, and doth the Desert shake :
- 8 The Wilderness of Kadesh oft to shake the Lord doth make.
- 9 The Lord His Voice makes Hinds to Calve, and makes the Forrests bare,  
and in His Temple every one, His Glory doth declare.
- 10 The Lord doth sit upon the Floods, the Lord for ever reigns.
- 11 The Lord will give His People Strength, and blest with Peace their Pains.

### P S A L M   XXX.

- O** Lord, Thou hast me lifted up, I therefore will praise Thee ;  
and hast not them that are my Foes, made to rejoice o'er me.
- 2 O Lord my God, Thou oft with Plaunts importun'd wast by me ;  
and when my Hopes exhausted were, I healed was by Thee.
- 3 O Lord, Thou hast my grieved Soul brought up, ev'n from the Grave,  
left to the Pit I should go down, Thou me alive do'st save.
- 4 Sing to the Lord, O ye His Saints, and Thanks to Him impart ;  
whil'st thinking on His Holiness, with a delighted Heart.

- 5 His Anger doth not long endure, Life from His Favour springs ;  
though cloudy Night with Morning set, the Morning Comfort brings.
- 6 By prosp'rous Succes, made presume, I then most foolish prov'd,  
and did with Confidence affirm, I never shall be mov'd.
- 7 My Mountain by Thy Favour, Lord, was made most strong to be ;  
but when Thou once did'st hide Thy Face, it straight did trouble me.
- 8 I unto Thee, O mighty Lord, most earnestly did cry ;  
and I my Supplication made unto the Lord on high.
- 9 What Profit can my Blood afford, if Death my Days not spare ?  
Shall sensles Dus't give Praise to Thee ? Shall it Thy Truth declare ?
- 10 Lord lend an Ear to my Complaint, and from Thy Seat above,  
with tender Pity look on me, and, Lord, my Helper prove.
- 11 Thou hast for me my Mourning turn'd, that it may Dancing be ;  
Thou hast put off my Sackcloth, and with Gladnes girded me.
- 12 To th'End my Glory may Thee praise, and never silent be :  
O Lord my God, I will give Thanks for ever unto Thee.

## P S A L M . XXXI .

- L ord, let me never be ash'm'd, I put my Trust in Thee ;  
and in Thy Righteousnes, with Speed come and deliver me.
- 2 Bow down Thine Ear attentively, and give me Help with Speed :  
be Thou my Rock and House of Strength, to save me when I need.
- 3 For Thou my Rock and Fortres art, who me secure do'st make :  
Lord, therefore lead, and guide me still, ev'n for Thy own Name's sake.
- 4 Pull me out of the Net which they for me laid privily ;  
because Thou art the only Strength whereon I do rely.
- 5 Into Thy Hand I do commit my Sp'it to rest with Thee,  
O Lord, that art the God of Truth, thou hast redeemed me.
- 6 Those People all I highly hate, who giv'n to be unjust,  
do lying Vanities regard : but, Lord, in Thee I trust.
- 7 I in Thy Mercies will rejoice, for Thou my Toil hast seen,  
and in Adversitie my Soul by Thee well known hath been.
- 8 Thou hast not shut me up into his Hand that is my Foe :  
Thou freely didst enlarge my Feet, at Liberty to go.
- 9 Have Mercy Lord upon me now, for I in Trouble call :  
mine Eye consumed is with Grief, my Belly, Soul, and all.
- 10 For lo, my Life with Anguish wastes, Sighs breathe my Years away :  
my Sin extinguish doth my Strength, my very Bones decay.
- 11 I was reproach'd by Foes, but most by Neighbours all about ;  
by mine Acquaintance fear'd, they fly that look'd on me without.
- 12 I am forgotten out of Mind, as who long since did die,  
and I am like a Vessel crush'd, that left with Scorn doth lie.
- 13 Of many I the Slander heard, whom Fear each where surpris'd,  
whil'st they consulting by all Means, to take my Life devis'd.
- 14 But I, O Lord, for all these Ills, have trusted still in Thee :  
I ever confidently said, Thou art a God to me.

## P S A L M XXXII, XXXIII.

329

- 15 My Times are in Thy Hand, me from the Hand of Foes set free,  
and from all them that spend their Pow'r in persecuting me.  
 16 Make Thou the Favour of Thy Face upon Thy Servant shine :  
and for Thy boundless Mercies sake, save me as one of Thine.  
 17 O Lord, let me not be ash'm'd, for I Thy Help did crave :  
but let the Wicked be ash'm'd, and silent in the Grave.  
 18 Let lying Lips be silenc'd quite, which do abuse all Trust,  
and grievous Things speak with Contempt and Pride, against the Just.  
 19 What Goodnes hast Thou kept, O Lord, for them who fear Thee right ;  
and done for them who trust in Thee, ev'n here in Mortals Sight !  
 20 The Secret of Thy Prefence them from Pride of Man shall hide :  
they in Thy Tent from Strife of Tongues in secret shall abide.  
 21 Then blest for ever be the Lord, who guarding me from Wrong,  
hath wondrous Kindness shewn to me, within a City strong.  
 22 For in my Haste, I said, I am cut from before Thine Eyes :  
yet Thou my Supplication's Voice didst hear, and all my Cries.  
 23 O love the Lord all ye His Saints, for He the Faithful guards,  
and them that proudly are dispos'd, abundantly rewards.  
 24 Courageous be and confident, and He shall Strength afford,  
that comfort may your Hearts, all ye whose Hope is in the Lord.

## P S A L M XXXII.

- THAT Man most blef'd is, unto whom what he hath done amiss  
is pardon'd freely, and whose Sin in Mercy cov'red is.  
 2 The Man is blest to whom the Lord doth not impute his Sin,  
and whose pure Sp'rit, still well dispos'd, there is no Guile within.  
 3 My weary Bones did all grow old, when Silence me possest,  
whil'st I through Roaring all Day long, a Stranger was to Rest.  
 4 For, Lord, on me both Day and Night, Thy heavy Hand did ly :  
my Moisture turn'd to Summer's Drought, with parching Heat is dry.  
 5 I did to Thee my Sins declare, and not to hide them strive :  
I said, I will confess my Faults, and Thou didst them forgive.  
 6 For this when as Thou mayst be found, each Godly one shall pray  
to Thee ; the Floods of Waters great, shall trouble him no way.  
 7 Thou art to me an hiding Place, and me from Harm shalt free  
with Songs that do Deliv'rance sound, Thou shalt encompass me.  
 8 Ithee with Knowledge will instruct and teach what Way to go,  
and I will guide Thee by Mine Eye, that thou mayst prosper so.  
 9 Then be not like the Horse or Mule, which do not understand,  
whose Mouth, lest they come near to thee, a Bridle must command.  
 10 A World of Sorrows shall be pour'd upon the Wicked all :  
but him that in the Lord doth trust, His Mercy compass shall.  
 11 All ye that righteous are, be glad, and in the Lord rejoice ;  
and ye that upright are in Heart, shout with a cheerful Voice.

## P S A L M XXXIII.

- OALL ye righteous in the Lord, your selves with Joy delight :  
for Praise is a most comely thing for them that are upright.

2 With

- 2 With Harp that sounds melodiously, give Praise unto the Lord ;  
Songs with a ten string'd Instrument, and Psaltery afford.
- 3 A Song to Him all made of new, sing with a cheerful Voice,  
and strive to play most skilfully, with a loud sounding Noife.
- 4 For of the Lord the pow'rful Word is right to every one,  
and His great Works which wondrous are, even all in Truth are done.
- 5 He Righteousnes and Judgment doth love most entirely still ;  
the Goodnes likewise of the Lord, the Earth o'er all doth fill.
- 6 Straight by the Lord's most pow'rful Word, the Heav'n created were :  
and by the Breath came from His Mouth, ev'n all the Hosts are there.
- 7 He gather doth as on a Heap, Sea-floods that restless roar,  
and doth engross the tumbling Gulphs, as Treasures in His Store.
- 8 Let all the Earth unto the Lord a humble Rev'rence bear ;  
and all the World's Inhabitants, let them be fill'd with Fear.
- 9 For He did only speak the Word, and it was quickly done :  
He as He pleased did command, and it stood establish'd soon.
- 10 The Counsels of the Heathen all, the Lord doth bring to nought ;  
and makes the People's fond Designs, to no Effect be brought.
- 11 But yet the Counfel of the Lord doth stand for ever fast ;  
and ev'ry Thought that He conceives, from Age to Age doth last.
- 12 The nation unto whom the Lord is God, most blessed is :  
the People in Inheritance, whom He hath choos'd for His.
- 13 The Lord's all-seeing Eye looks down from Heavn, that is so high ;  
and all the Sons of mortal Men, such as they are doth spy.
- 14 He from that Seat of Glory, there where He with State doth reign,  
exactly doth observe them all, that on the Earth remain.
- 15 The very Hearts of all alike, He fashioneth each where,  
and all their Works as they deserve, by Him consider'd are.
- 16 There is no King, whom of an Host the Multitude can save,  
and by much Strength, a mighty Man can no Deliv'ry have.
- 17 A Horse for Safety trusted too, is but a Thing most vain,  
nor shall he any one to save, by his great Strength attain.
- 18 Behold the Lord His Eye is on them whom His Fear doth fill,  
and upon them, who place their Hope in His great Mercy still.
- 19 That He may save their Souls from Death, in spite of threatening Ills,  
and that He may keep them alive, when Famine others kills.
- 20 Our Soul the Lord continually with longing doth expect ;  
He only is our Help, He is the Shield doth us protect.
- 21 And therefore shall our Heart in Him be joyful by His Grace ;  
because we in His holy Name, our Confidence did place.
- 22 O let Thy Mercy mighty Lord, upon us always be :  
according as with Confidence, our Hope is still in Thee.

## P S A L M XXXIV.

**T**O bless the Lord, I at all Times my Soul's chief Pow'rs will strain;  
His Praise shall always in my Mouth, continually remain.

- 2 My Soul for ever in the Lord, her Boast shall only make :  
the Humble ones shall hear thereof, and shall great Pleasure take.
- 3 O come, and heartily with me, the Lord's great Praise proclaim ;  
and let us altogether join'd, exalt His holy Name.
- 4 I humbly sought unto the Lord, and He to me gave Ear ;  
and freely did deliver me, from all that I did fear.
- 5 They earnestly did look to Him, and straight were lightned all ;  
their Faces so made confident, no Shame could them appal.
- 6 This poor Man cry'd, the Lord gave Ear to hear how he was griev'd ;  
and straight from all his Miseries, in Mercy him reliev'd.
- 7 The Angel of the Lord of Hosts, encampeth them about,  
who Him do fear ; and when distrest, from Danger leads them out.
- 8 How that the Lord our God is good ; come taste and clearly spy :  
blest is the Man that doth on Him with Confidence rely.
- 9 O ye that of the Lord are Saints, to fear Him set your Mind ;  
for they that Him do rightly fear, no kind of Want shall find.
- 10 The Lions young are hungry oft, and suffer Want of Food ;  
but they that seek the Lord, shall want nothing at all that's good.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 Come ye my Children near to me, and to my Words give Ear :  
I will you teach to understand, how ye the Lord should fear.
- 12 What Man is he who doth desire his Life should lengthned be,  
and loveth to have many Days, that so he Good may see ?
- 13 Then have a Care to keep thy Tongue, that it from Ill abstain,  
and set a Watch upon thy Lips, that them no Fraud may stain.
- 14 Depart from Ill, and to do Good, bend all thy Pow'r and Skill ;  
seek earnestly to purchase Peace, yea, and pursue it still.
- 15 The Lord doth on the Righteous look, with an observing Eye,  
yea, and His Ears when they complain, are open to their Cry.
- 16 Against them all who Mischief work the Lord doth set His Face,  
so their Remembrance to cut off from th'Earth in ev'ry Place.
- 17 The Righteous cry, and straight the Lord doth unto them give Ear,  
and they out of their Troubles all, by Him deliv'red are.
- 18 The Lord to them doth still draw near, that broken are in Heart,  
and Safety doth afford to them, whose Souls in Anguish smart.
- 19 The Troubles that afflict the Just, in Number many be ;  
but yet at last out of them all, the Lord doth set him free.
- 20 The Lord with Care keeps all his Bones, whatever do befal,  
that not so much as one of them can broken be at all.
- 21 Them that to Wickedness are giv'n, ev'n Evil at last shall slay ;  
who hate the Righteous, they shall be vast Desolations Prey.
- 22 Of all that Servants are to Him, the Lord the Souls doth save :  
and they shall not be desolate, in Him their Trust that have.

- P**lead Thou my Cause, O Lord, with them that do contend with me ;  
and fight against them, that to fight, against me bended be.  
**2** Take up in Haste Thy shining Shield, Thy Buckler take in Hand,  
and when that I in danger am, to give me Succour stand.  
**3** Draw out the Spear, and stop their Course, that my Pursuers be,  
and say for Comfort to my Soul, Thou shalt be sav'd by Me.  
**4** Let them confounded be with Shame, to take my Soul that strive :  
let them turn'd back confounded be, who do my Hurt contrive.  
**5** Let them prove like unto the Chaff, that flies before the Wind ;  
and let the Angel of the Lord chase all are so inclin'd.  
**6** In Darkness wrap their doubtful Way, and let it slipp'ry prove ;  
and let the Angel of the Lord afflict them from above.  
**7** For causelessly they in a Pit, me with their Net did warch :  
which they without a Cause have dig'd, therein my Soul to catch.  
**8** Let Ruin seise him unawares : the Net he did withal,  
let it him catch, and let him in that same Destruction fall.  
**9** My Soul shall in the Lord rejoice, Salvation glad to see  
from Him, and all my Bones shall say, Who, ( Lord ) is like to Thee ?  
**10** Who doth the Poor deliver all, from him that is too strong :  
yea, ev'n the Poor and Indigent, from him that doth him Wrong.

*The Second Part.*

- 11** False Witneses against me rose, their Malice so to show :  
and laid those Things unto my Charge, which I did never know.  
**12** And for the Good that I had done, they Mischief did return ;  
even to the spoiling of my Soul, in place of a good Turn.  
**13** But as for me, when they were sick, I cloath'd with Sackcloth, mourn'd:  
my Soul with Fasting humbled was, my Pray'r to me return'd.  
**14** With him as Brother, or as Friend, I did my self behave :  
I bow'd down sad, as one that wails his Mother in the Grave.  
**15** But they were glad whil'st I was griev'd, all gath'red in one Crew ;  
the Abjects gath'red, wounding me, and I the same not knew.  
**16** With Hypocrites that haunting Feasts, in Scoffing do delight ,  
they breaking Jests on my Distress, did gnash their Teeth for Spight.  
**17** O Lord, how long behold'st thou this ? from their Destructions send  
my Soul Relief ; from Lions young, my only One defend.  
**18** And so will I give Thanks to Thee, where great Assemblies are ;  
and solemnly proclaim Thy Praise, where People most repair.  
**19** Let not my Foes o'er me rejoice, that wrongfully so be :  
nor let them wink with scornful Eyes, that without Caus'e hate me.  
**20** For they do never speak of Peace, but always have in Hand,  
deceitful Things, against them that are quiet in the Land.

*The Third Part.*

- 21** Yea, they against me did their Mouth wide open up in Spleen :  
and scorning said, Aha, aha, our Eye hath now it seen.

22: THOU

- 22 Thou this, O Lord, Thy Self hast seen, no longer silent be :  
O Thou that art my only Lord, be now not far from me.
- 23 Stir up Thy Self, and straight awake, my Judgment to attend,  
O Thou that art my God and Lord, come where I must contend.
- 24 According to Thy Righteousness, judge Thou, O Lord, of me :  
and let me not when they rejoice, their scorned Object be.
- 25 Let them not say within their Hearts, Ah, we would have it thus :  
nor let them say with vaunting Words, He swallowed is by us.
- 26 Let them ashamed, and ruin'd fall, who joy my Harm to see,  
and cloath them with Disgrace and Shame, who do insult o'er me.
- 27 Let them that love my righteous Cause, all shout for Joy with me,  
and say, The Lord be prais'd, who loves His Servants Good to see.
- 28 And of Thy Righteousnes, my Tongue to speak shall never spare ;  
and of Thy glorious Praife to speak, shall be all Day my Care.

## P S A L M XXXVI.

O F wicked ones within my Heart, the great Transgression says,  
There is no Fear before his Eyes, of God in all his Ways.

- 2 For he himself doth flatter still in his own Eyes, as clear,  
till his abhorred Iniquity, most hateful doth appear.
- 3 Inquiry and vile Deceit, the Words he speaks all are :  
he to be wise, and to do good, hath quite left off all Care.
- 4 He when in Bed, with Thoughts retir'd, doth muse of Mischief still :  
he walks a Way that is not good, and not abhorreth ill.
- 5 Thy Mercy, Lord, Thee in the Heav'n continually attends ;  
and Lord, Thy Faithfulness it self unto the Clouds extends.
- 6 Thy Righteousnes, like Mountains high, and like a groundles Deep  
Thy Judgments are, both Man and Beast O Lord, Thou faire do'st keep.
- 7 How is Thy Kindnes excellent, O God! it therefore brings  
Men's Sons to put their Trust beneath the Shadow of Thy Wings:
- 8 They with the Farthes of Thy House, well satisfy'd shall be,  
and of Thy Pleasures Streams to drink, they shall be made by Thee;
- 9 For, lo, of Life so much belov'd, the Fountain is with Thee :  
and in Thy Light, the Height of Light we shall for eversee.
- 10 To them, O Lord, that know Thee right, Thy Kindnes still impart ;  
and unto them Thy Righteousnes, that upright are in Heart.
- 11 Let not the Foot of Pride presume my Opposite to prove :  
let not their Hand who wicked are, have Pow'r me to remove.
- 12 The Workers of Iniquity, a Fall doth there surprise :  
they are cast down, and by no Means shall able be to rise.

## P S A L M XXXVII.

- F Ret not thy self because of them that Doers are of Ill ;  
nor envy those that happy seem, whil't working Mischief still.
- 2 For like the Grafs, they shall be soon cut down ( a Moment's Prey : )  
like Herbs array'd with fading green, they wither shall away.

- 3 Trust always firmly in the Lord, and labour to do Good :  
so thou inhabite shalt the Land, and be assur'd of Food.
- 4 And in the Lord alone likewise, thy self all times delight ;  
and He with all thy Heart's Desires, shall freely thee requite.
- 5 Commit thy Way unto the Lord, that He may it direct :  
repose on Him, and He will cause thy Purpose take Effect.
- 6 And He shall make Thy Righteousness as clear as is the Light,  
and make thy Judgment like the Sun, when mounted at the Height.
- 7 Rest on the Lord, wait patiently, fret not though one prevail  
in all his Way, or that his Plots though wicked, never fail.
- 8 Abstain from Wrath, and from the Rage of a transported Will,  
and no way fret thy self with Thoughts that do provoke to Ill.
- 9 For of all such as Mischief work, the Ruin is at hand ;  
but they that wait upon the Lord inherit shall the Land.
- 10 Wait but a Space, for here to be, the Wicked shall not stay ;  
mark but the Place where he did haunt, it vanish shall away.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 But they that meekly are dispos'd, the Earth inherit shall ;  
and with Abundance of true Peace, shall be delighted all.
- 12 The wicked Man against the Just doth plot with all his Slight,  
and he upon him frowardly doth gnash his Teeth for Spight.
- 13 The Lord shall in Derision have the Man that doth these Things ;  
for He beholds the hast'ning Day, that his Confusion brings.
- 14 Their Sword is drawn, their Bow is bent, who are inclin'd to Ill :  
the Poor and Needy to cast down, them that are just to kill.
- 15 Their Sword shall enter their own Heart, and so shall wound them sore ;  
and all their Bows shall broken be, not fit for Service more.
- 16 A little Thing yields more content to him that upright lives ;  
than to the wicked Multitude, the World's Abundance gives.
- 17 For all the Arms shall broken be of them that wicked are ;  
but to uphold the Righteous still, the Lord will have a Care.
- 18 The Lord of them that upright are, the Days doth clearly know :  
and their Inheritance secur'd, Times Pow'r cannot o'erthrow.
- 19 When dang'reous Times engender Fear, they shall from Shame be free ;  
and in the Days of Famine too, they satisfy'd shall be.
- 20 But wicked Men shall perish quite, and who God's Wrath provoke :  
they like the Fat of Lambs shall melt, and vanish all in Smoak.

*The Third Part.*

- 21 The wicked Man doth borrow oft, but hath no Care to pay :  
the righteous Man doth Mercy show, and freely gives away.
- 22 For, lo, by such as He hath bles'd, the Earth shall be enjoy'd,  
and they that cursed are, by Him shall wholly be destroy'd.
- 23 The Good Man's Steps all by the Lord are ordered aright ;  
yea, and in ev'ry Way of His, he highly doth delight.
- 24 And though he fall, he utterly shall not be cast away ;  
because the Lord whom he adores, doth with His Hand him stay.

- 25 I have been young, and now am old, yet have I never seen  
the just Man left; nor that his Seed for Bread have Beggers been.  
26 He mercifully lendeth still, his Seed is blest therefore.  
27 Depart from what is Ill, do Good, and dwell for evermore,  
28 For, lo, the Lord doth Judgment love, and will His Saints not leave :  
He will cut off the wicked Seed, and still His own will save.  
29 The Righteous by Inheritance, shall still the Land retain,  
and in the same eternally, Inhabitants remain.  
30 The Mouth of him that righteous is, doth speak of Wisdom's Height ;  
yea, and his Tongue of Judgment too, is ever talking right.  
31 For of his God, the Sacred Law doth in his Heart abide,  
by which directing all his Ways, his Steps shall never slide.

*The Fourth Part.*

- 32 The Wicked for the Righteous Man is watching ev'ry Way,  
and seeks continually the Means that straight he kill him may.  
33 The Lord will not abandon him, a Prey into his Hand :  
nor yet will him condemn, when as he to be judg'd doth stand.  
34 Wait on the Lord, and keep His Way, and He shall thee exalt  
to enjoy the Land, when wicked Men are raz'd, thou see it shalts  
35 In Pow'r (ev'n to be very great) I did the Wicked see :  
and spreading forth himself at large, like to a Green Bay-tree.  
36 Yet straight he vanish'd so away, that seeking him (amaz'd)  
no Monument was left behind, from Records he was raz'd.  
37 Marke but the Perfect, and behold the Upright Man a Space :  
for of that Man most certainly, the End is ever Peace.  
38 They that transgress, together all shall be destroy'd no doubt :  
and of the Wicked, still the End is to be rooted out.  
39 But the Salvation of the Just, is of the Lord above :  
and in the Time of their Distress, He still their Strength doth prove.  
40 The Lord shall help them, and them free from those that are unjust,  
and them from Danger shall secure, because in Him they trust.

## P S A L M XXXVIII.

- 251 **L**et me not in Thy Wrath, O Lord, rebuked be by Thee;  
and whil'st Thine Indignation burns, refrain from chast'ning me.  
2 Thine Arrows do so deeply wound, I can no longer stand :  
and from above to press me down, I feel Thy heavy Hand.  
3 Of all my Flesh, no Part is sound, Thy Wrath so works within,  
and in my Bones there is no Rest, through Horroure of my Sin.  
4 For mine Iniquities ( alas ! ) gone o'er my Head all be ;  
and like a heavyy Burden now, too heavy are for me.  
5 How that my Wounds most loathsome are, their Stinking doth declare ;  
because of my great Foolishness, they quite corrupted are.  
6 I troubled am, and am bow'd down with such a Weight of Woe,  
that all the Day long desolate, I ever mourning go.  
7 For a Disease that loathsome is, doth in my Loins abound,  
so that in all my Body now, there is no Parcel found :

- 8 I am so feeble, lo, become, and broken very sore,  
that of my Heart disquieted, the Anguish makes me faint.
- 9 Lord, all my Thoughts I have pour'd forth, that Thou my State mayst see,  
and how my Soul dissolves in Sighs, it is not hid from Thee.
- 10 My panting Heart doth trembling quake, my Strength doth quite decay :  
as for mine Eyes, their wonted Light is gone from me away.
- 11 My Lovers and my Friends of late, all from my Sore retire ;  
my frightened Kinsmen stand afar, no more with me entire.
- 12 Who seek my Life, lay Snare for me, that they may me surprise :  
who seek my Hurt, of Mischief speak, and Fraud all Day devise.

*The Second Part.*

- 13 But I as one that was quite deaf, nothing to hear would daign,  
and as a Man that was quite dumb, from speaking did abstain.
- 14 Thus was I wholly like unto a Man that doth not hear,  
and in whose Mouth, as sealed up, there no Reproofs appear.
- 15 Because, O Lord, with fervent Zeal, I still do hope in Thee :  
I do not doubt, O Lord my God, but Thou wilt answer me.
- 16 For I said, Hear me, lest they else rejoice o'er me with Pride,  
they magnify themselves 'gainst me, when as my Foot doth slide.
- 17 For I am ready straight to halt, as being troubled sore ;  
and my great Sorrow growing still, is ever me before.
- 18 For mine Iniquity at large, shall be declar'd by me ;  
and for the Sin I did commit, I sorrowful will be.
- 19 But lo, my Foes are lively all, and they are strong indeed ;  
and they that hate me wrongfully, in Number do exceed.
- 20 They too that render Ill for Good, mine Adversaries prove,  
of Disposition opposite, because I Goodness love.
- 21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God, nor yet far from me part :  
make haste, O Lord, to give me Help, who my Salvation art.

## P S A L M XXXIX.

- I Said, I will look to my Ways, lest that my Tongue should stray ;  
before me whil'st the Wicked is, a Bit my Mouth shall sway.
- 2 I big with Thoughts, did silent sit, and ev'n from Good abstain'd,  
till smother'd Sorrow swell'd more high, by being thus restrain'd.
- 3 My Heart at last did kindle so, as all inflam'd within,  
and having deeply mus'd a Space, thus did my Tongue begin :
- 4 Lord, make me know mine End ; what is the Measure of my Days,  
that I may know how frail I am, and wretched many Ways.
- 5 Behold Thou hast made all my Days a Hand-breadth but to be :  
and all mine Age (as but a Dream) is nothing before Thee.
- And verily (lo) ev'ry Man though seeming to be great,  
is altogether Vanity, even at his best Estate.
- 6 Man surely in a Shadow walks, disquieted in vain,  
and though not knowing for whose Use, heaps Riches up with Pain.
- 7 And now, O Lord, perplexed thus, what Thing do I attend ?  
my Expectation doth on Thee continually depend.

*The Second Part.*

- 8 From my Transgressions that exceed, in Mercy set me free,  
and make me not a Prey to Fools, that they may scoff at me.  
9 I did with Silence seal my Mouth, I op'ned it no more :  
because I knew that it did flow from Thee whom I adore.  
10 Thy Stroke which doth most deeply wound, remove from me I pray :  
I by the Blow of Thy strong Hand, confund me away.  
11 When Thy Rebukes for Sin correct, Thou mak'st Man's Beauty die  
like to a Moath, and ev'ry Man is surely Vanity.  
12 Lord, hear my Pray'r, and to my Cry vouchsafe Thine Ear to lend :  
and ( as displeas'd ) hold not Thy Peace, whil'st Floods of Tears I spend.  
For to my Grief I now with Thee a Stranger am become :  
yea, and as all my Fathers were, a Sojourner from Home.  
13 O that I may recover Strength, in Mercy Lord, spare me,  
before I go away from hence, and so no more must be.

## P S A L M . X L .

- 1 Patiently expecting long, did on the Lord depend ;  
and bowing down unto my Cry, He straight His Ear did lend.  
2 He brought me from the horrid Pit, and from intangling Clay,  
then set my Feet upon a Rock, and did direct my Way.  
3 A new Song in my Mouth He plac'd, God's Praises to record,  
it many shall behold, and fear, and shall trust in the Lord.  
4 Blest is the Man that on the Lord with Confidence relies,  
and who doth not respect the Proud, nor them that follow Lies.  
5 O Lord my God, how many are the Works that Thou hast wrought,  
and these Things towards us, of which Thou for our Good hast thought ?  
They cannot well in order all be reck'ned up to Thee :  
if I should show, or speak of them, they cannot numbred be.  
6 Thou Sacrifice nor Off'ring, Lord, did'st not at all desire ;  
mine Ears Thou op'ned'st, and for Sin no Off'ring did'st require.  
7 Then did I confidently say, Lo, now I come to Thee,  
and in the Volume of Thy Book, it written is of me.  
8 I take Delight to do Thy Will, O Thou my God that art ;  
yea, and Thy Law to be observ'd, is still within my Heart.  
9 I have Thy Righteousness preach'd in the Congregation's Sight :  
Thou know'it, Lord, I did not refrain my Lips from speaking right.  
10 I have not hid Thy Righteousness from others in my Heart :  
I Thy Salvation did to all, and Faithfulness impart.  
11 I in the Congregation too, where People most repair'd,  
Thy loving Kindness and Thy Truth, to shew have never spar'd.

*The Second Part.*

- 12 Thy tender Mercies from me Lord, with-hold not, let me have  
Thy loving Kindness and Thy Truth, for ever me to save.  
13 Ills numberless have compass'd me, and mine Iniquities  
have taken hold upon me so, I cannot raise mine Eyes.

- 14 My Hairs in Number they exceed, my Heart doth faint at last :  
but, Lord, be pleas'd to set me free, Lord, to my Help make haste.  
15 Let them confounded fall with Shame, that would my Soul destroy,  
and drive them backward with Disgrace, that wish me to annoy.  
16 Let them ( so to reward their Shame,) still defolate abide,  
that say to me, Aha, aha, of purpose to deride.  
17 Let them rejoice, and all be glad in Thee, that seek to Thee ;  
let Thy Salvation's Lovers say, The Lord exalted be.  
18 I'm poor and needy, yet the Lord of me a Care doth take :  
Thou my Deliv'rer art, and Help, my God, no Tarrying make.

## P S A L M XLI.

- H**E blessed is, that still the Poor consider doth with Care ;  
for him the Lord will then preserve, when Times most dang'rous are.  
2 The Lord will save him, and him keep alive, and he shall be  
blest on the Earth, Thou from the Will of Foes wilt keep him free.  
3 The Lord will strengthen him, when as he languishing doth ly :  
Thou all his Bed wilt make, to it when Sicknes doth him tie.  
4 I oft have said in my Distress, Have Mercy, Lord, on me,  
and heal my wounded Soul, for I have sinned against Thee.  
5 Mine Enemies detracting still, do seek to wound my Fame ;  
then talk they thus, When shall he die ? when perish shall his Name ?  
6 And if he come to visit me, of Vanity he vaunts :  
his Heart heaps Sin up, which abroad he tells, whereas he haunts.  
7 Those that me hate, do whisper all together against me ;  
against me they devise, all what they think can hurtful be.  
8 A heavy Mischief now say they, doth surely him surprise,  
and he is now so far pres'd down, that he shall never rise.  
9 Yea, he that was my inward Friend, whom most I trusted to,  
who of my Bread did eat, his Heel hath lift against me too.  
10 But Thou to me that am distress'd, Thy Mercy, Lord, extend,  
and raise me up again, that I may them requite in th' End.  
11 That Thou do'st favour me, by this I know it sure to be,  
because that my proud Enemy doth not triumph o'er me,  
12 And me in mine Integrity, Thou always do'st sustain :  
Thou do'st me set before Thy Face, where I shall still remain.  
13 Blest be the Lord, even Israel's God, protecting it from Ill,  
from everlasting as hath been, to everlasting still.

## P S A L M XLII.

- E**V'n as the Hart whil'st hot, doth pant, at Water-Brooks to be,  
so doth my Soul transported pant, that longs, O God, for Thee.  
2 My Soul doth thirst for God, for God that liveth evermore,  
when shall I come, that so my God I may appear before ?  
3 Both Day and Night, I for my Meat have only Tears of mine,  
whil'st they at all Times say to me, Where is this God of thine ?

## P S A L. XLIII, XLIV.

339

- 4 I, when these things I call to Mind, pour out my Soul alone,  
for with the Multitude of late, I many times have gone.
- 5 I to God's House did go with them, with Voice of Praise and Joy,  
and with a Multitude that then did Holy-day enjoy.
- 6 O why art thou ( my Soul ) cast down, what thus doth trouble thee ?  
hope thou in God, I'll yet Him praise for His Regard to me.

### The Second Part.

- 7 O God, my Soul is quite cast down, I Thee remember will,  
from Jordan and from Hermon's Bounds, and from the little Hill.
- 8 While as Thy Water-Spouts make Noise, Deep unto Deep doth call,  
Thy swelling Billows and Thy Waves are passed o'er me all.
- 9 His loving Kindness yet the Lord will still command all Day ;  
His Song shall be all Night with me, to my Life's God I'll pray.
- 10 I will say, Why my God and Rock hast Thou forgotten me ?  
and why should I by Foes oppres'd, an abject Mourner be ?
- 11 As with a Sword within my Bones Foes wound me, who combine  
and daily do upbraid me thus, Where is this God of thine ?
- 12 O why art Thou ( my Soul ) cast down, what doth disquiet thee ?  
hope thou in God, I'll yet Him praise, my God, and good to me,

## P S A L M XLIII.

- Judge me, O God, my Cause against th' ungodly Nation plead,  
from the Deceitful and Unjust, me still in Safety lead.
- 2 For of my Strength Thou art the God, why do'st Thou me disdain ?  
and whil'st insulting Foes oppress, why mourn I still in vain ?
- 3 That they may lead me in my Course, send out Thy Truth and Light ;  
let them flew me Thy holy Hill, and Tabernacles right.
- 4 Then will I to God's Altar go, to God my only Joy ;  
yea, and to praise Thee, O my God, I will my Harp employ.
- 5 O why art thou ( my Soul ) cast down, what doth disquiet thee ?  
hope thou in God, him yet I'll praise, my God and good to me.

## P S A L M XLIV.

- O God, our Ears have often heard, when by our Fathers told,  
Thy wondrous Works wrought in their Days, and in the Times of old.
- 2 How Thou did'st drive the Heathen out, and plant them with Thy Hand,  
and Thou the People did'st afflict, and cast out of the Land.
- 3 They by their Swords got not the Land, nor did their Arm them save ;  
but Thy right Hand, Thy Arm the Light, Thy gracious Count'nance gave.  
Because in Mercy Thou to them, Thy Favour did'st impart.
- 4 From Jacob Freedom straight command O God, my King Thou art.
- 5 We will through Thee push down our Foes, and all their Pow'r despise ;  
we through Thy Name will tread them down, that dare against us rise.
- 6 For in my Bow to put my Trust, I never will descend :  
and well I know that mine own Sword shall no way me defend.
- 7 But by Thy Pow'r from all our Foes, we are deliv'red thus,  
and Thou hast put them all to Shame, that Hatred had to us.

- 8 We praise Thy Name for evermore, in God all Day we boast,  
 9 But Thou hast cast us off with Shame, and lead'st not forth our Host,  
 10 Thou mak'st us from our Enemies, that we turn basely back,  
     and they that hate us ( as their Prey ) our scatt'red Spoils do take.  
 11 Thou hast us giv'n as Sheep for Meat, where ever we convers'd,  
     and hast amongst the Heathen us ( as quite despis'd ) dispers'd.  
 12 Thy People that Thou ownd'st so long, Thou do'st even sell for nought :  
     and Thou do'st not increase Thy Wealth, by what their Price hath brought.  
 13 Thou do'st expose us a Reproach, by Neighbours pointed out,  
     the Object of Contempt and Scorn, to all are round about.

*The Second Part.*

- 14 Amongst the Heathen Thou mak'st us a common By-word be,  
     and all the People shake their Heads, whenever they us see.  
 15 Ah my Confusion me before, doth still upbraid my Sight ;  
     and of my Face the very Shame doth hide me from the Light.  
 16 Ev'n for the base Reproacher's Voice, that doth blaspheme and taunt ;  
     and for the self-avenging Foe, that of his Pow'r doth vaunt.  
 17 All this we suffer, and we yet have not forgotten Thee,  
     and with Thy Covenant we are from dealing fally free.  
 18 Nor is our Heart turn'd backward thus, in any Sort to stray,  
     nor have our Steps declin'd at all, abandoning Thy Way.  
 19 Even though Thou sore hast broken us, of Dragons in the Place ;  
     and with the Shadow of pale Death, hast cov'red us a Space.  
 20 If ever we of our great God, the Name forgotten have ;  
     or if our Hands out-stretched, ought from a strange God did crave :  
 21 Shall not our God exactly soon search out if this hath been ?  
     by whom the Deeps of ev'ry Heart ( all Masks remov'd ) are seen ?  
 22 Yea, lo, O Lord, us for Thy Cause all Day long they do kill :  
     as Sheep for Slaughter singled out, we are reputed still.  
 23 Why sleepest Thou, O Thou that art our Lord ? with Speed awake,  
     arise in Mercy, do not us for evermore forsake.  
 24 Thy Face that was our Comfort earst, why do'st Thou hide from us ?  
     and our Affliction do'st forget, and our Oppression thus ?  
 25 For, lo, our Soul with Anguish charg'd, down to the Dust doth bow ;  
     yea, and unto the very Earth, our Belly cleaveth now.  
 26 Arise, O Lord, that now from Thee we may have Aid at Need,  
     and for Thy tender Mercies sake, redeem Thou us with Speed.

## P S A L M XLV.

- M**Y Heart with Matter richly stor'd, for Subject hath the King ;  
     as doth a ready Writer's Pen, my Tongue makes haste to sing.  
 2 Thou than Men's Children art more fair, Grace pour'd is in store  
     into thy Lips, God therefore thee hath blest for evermore.  
 3 O Thou that art most mighty, gird Thy Sword upon Thy Thigh,  
     with all Thy Glory that is great, and with Thy Majesty.  
 4 For Meekness, Truth, and Righteousnes, ride prop'rously in State,  
     and Thy right Hand shall teach to Thee, Things terrible and great.

- 5 Sharp are Thine Arrows in the Heart of the King's En'mies all,  
by Means whereof, the People are brought/under Thee to fall.  
6 Thy Throne, O God for ever is, and ever in Thy Sight :  
the Scepter that Thy Kingdom sways, it is a Scepter right.  
7 Thou Righteousness do'st love, I'll hate : God, ev'n thy God therefore,  
anointed thee above thy Mates, with Oil of Joy in Store.  
8 Of Aloes, Caffia, Myrrh to smell, thy Garments all are made,  
out of thy Iv'ry Rooms, by which they made thee to be glad.  
9 Amongst thy Women, honour'd much, Kings Daughters there did stand,  
the stately Queen in Ophir's Gold was plac'd at thy right Hand.  
10 O Daughter now consider well, with Ears to hear inclin'd,  
thy People, and thy Father's House call never more to Mind.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 And so thy Beauty by the King, shall be desir'd the more,  
for certainly he is thy Lord, and humbly him adore.  
12 The Daughter of industrious Tyre, there with a Gift shall be :  
ev'n of the People the most rich, shall seek for Grace to thee.  
13 The Daughter of the King within, all glorious is, and fair,  
her Cloathing all of Gold most pure, is exquisitely rare.  
14 She all in Robes by Needle wrought, brought to the King shall be :  
the dainty Virgins of her Train, shall blushing come to thee.  
15 They with Rejoicing shall be brought, and with great Gladness all,  
and in the Palace of the King, all enter freely shall.  
16 For Fathers left ( that were austere ) kind Children kiss thy Hands,  
whom thou as Princes may'ft prefer to govern in all Lands.  
17 I will Thy Name from Age to Age, make still remembred be :  
The People therefore ever shall give Praises unto Thee.

## P S A L M XLVI.

- T**He mighty God, our Refuge is and Strength on which we ground :  
a Help when Trouble doth afflict, still ready to be found.  
2 Though all the Earth should be remov'd, no Fear can us appal :  
nor though amidst the tumbling Deepes, the Mountains high should fall.  
3 Though all the Waters thereof roar, and troubled stormy prove :  
though ev'n the Mountains all to shake, the Swelling thereof move.  
4 A River is, whose Streams shall make God's City glad to prove,  
the Tabernacle's holy Place, which the most High doth love,  
5 God in the Midst of her remains ; nought shall her move at all,  
and ev'n right early, when she needs, God always help her shall.  
6 The Heathen rag'd, the Kingdoms all strange Terrors did dismay :  
He utter did his thundring Voice, the Earth did melt away.  
7 The Lord of Hosts with Glory great, doth still with us remain,  
and Jacob's God our Refuge is, who will His own maintain.  
8 Come, and behold what wondrous Works have by the Lord been wrought,  
What Delolutions on the Earth He hath most justly brought.  
9 He to the End of all the Earth, stern Wars to Peace doth turn,  
He breaks the Bow, He cuts the Spear, and makes the Chariots burn.

- 10 Be still and know that I am God, and I exalted will  
among the Heathen be, and in the Earth exalted still.  
11 The Lord of Hosts with Glory great, doth still with us remain,  
and Jacob's God our Refuge is, who will His own maintain.

## P S A L M . XLVII.

- O** All ye People let your Joys, applauding Hands express,  
and with the Voice of Triumph too, your Shouts to God address.  
2 For, lo, the Lord that is most high, is highly to be fear'd,  
a mighty King, o'er all the Earth His Throne in State is rear'd.  
3 He shall subdue the People all, us for their Lords to know,  
and prostituted at our Feet, shall lay the Nations low.  
4 Of our Inheritance for us, He shall the Choicer prove,  
of Jacob the Excellency, whom he did dearly love.  
5 Our God did with a mighty Shout, triumphantly ascend,  
the Lord most solemnly the Sound of Trumpet did attend.  
6 Sing Praises unto God, to Him with Songs due Praise afford,  
Sing Praises unto our great King, sing Praise with one Accord.  
7 Because o'er all the spacious Earth, our God is only King,  
His heav'ly Praise in holy Hymns, with Understanding sing.  
8 Our God above the Nations all, doth reign as only great,  
and in His Throne of Holiness, doth sit install'd with State.  
9 The Princes of the People meet, ev'n Abraham's God's who be,  
the Shields of th' Earth belong to God, exalted high is He.

## P S A L M . XLVIII.

- T**He Lord is great, and greatly He is to be praised still,  
both in the City of our God, and in His holy Hill.  
2 Mount Sion Joy of all the Earth, doth for her Scite excel,  
on whose North Part the City stands, where the great King doth dwell.  
3 In these her lofty Palaces, our God is clearly known,  
ev'n for a Refuge most secure, acknowledg'd by His own,  
4 For, lo, the Kings assembled all, that were esteem'd of Worth,  
and by a League all strictly bound, together did go forth.  
5 They did behold, and so amaz'd, as wondring at His Might,  
straight troubled were exceedingly, and took a speedy Flight.  
6 Fear seiz'd them there, and Pain like hers, that hath a Child to bear.  
7 Thou Tarshish Ships assunder all, do'st with an East-wind tear.  
8 As we have heard, so have we seen, there where the Lord doth reign,  
ev'n in the City of our God, God will it still maintain.  
9 Thy Mercies to contemplate, Lord, our Thoughts oft bended we,  
amidst that Temple's holy Bounds, which sacred is to Thee.  
10 According to Thy Name, O God, Thy glorious Praise so sounds  
o'er all the Earth; and Thy right Hand in Righteousness abounds.  
11 Let Sion's Mount rejoice, and glad let Judah's Daughters be,  
because of these Thy Judgments all, which they so clearly see.

- 12 Go, compass Sion round about, consider well her Bounds;  
and count exactly with your self, her stately swelling Rounds.  
13 Remark how she is fortify'd, her Palaces behold,  
that unto your Posterity, it may by you be told.  
14 For this God is our only God for ever to abide;  
and even till Death dissolve us quite, He will be still our Guide.

## P S A L M X L I X .

- Y E People all attentive be to this that I proclaim ;  
all ye the World's Inhabitants, give Ear unto the same.  
2 Awel you of the vulgar Sort, astholo of noble Race ;  
you that are Rich, you that are Poor, all here come take a Place.  
3 My Mouth shall now of Wisdom speak, and of my Heart in me,  
the very Meditation shall, of Understanding be.  
4 I know a Parable to hear, mine earnest Ears will bend,  
a Mystery upon my Harp, to utter I intend.  
5 In stormy Times why should I fear, or be but brought to doubt,  
when of my Heels th' Iniquity shall compass me about ?  
6 They that do trust in worldly Wealth, which doth their Minds enchant,  
and of their Riches which abounds, do vainly love to vaunt :  
7 Not one of them his Brother can redeem in any way,  
nor can they unto God at all, for him a Ransome pay.  
8 Their Souls Redemption precious is, it doth for ever rest :  
9 That he should not Corruption see, but live for ever blest.  
10 For he beholds the wise Men die, and part from what they have :  
the Fool likewise, and brutish One, their Wealth to others live.  
11 They think their Houses still shall last, their dwelling Places stand  
unto all Ages, and they call by their own Names their Land.  
12 Yet ev'n the Man that honour'd is, is not long here to stay,  
but like the Beasts that Judgment want, in Silence slips away.  
13 This Way of their's their Folly is, who do vain Thoughts admit,  
yet do their Heirs approve their Words, as Oracles of Wit.

*The Second Part.*

- 14 Death shall upon them feed, whil'st they like Sheep lie in the Grave ;  
and they that upright are, of them shall the Dominion have.  
In the bright Morning Time, and who did most of Pow'r presume,  
born from their Dwelling, in the Grave their Beauty shall consume.  
15 But God my Soul deliver will, from Power of the Grave :  
for when by all abandon'd else, He then shall me receive.  
16 Be not afraid when one grows rich, rich as the World accounts,  
and that his House with Glory grac'd, in Reputation mounts.  
17 For he shall go as bare from hence, as coming from the Womb :  
nor shall that Pomp attend him more, at most than to the Tomb.  
18 Though while he liv'd, he blest his Soul, enjoying what is dear,  
and Men thee praise, as being wise, that seek'st Contentment here..

- 19 He to the Generation shall, of his old Fathers go :  
but they shall never see the Light, to be made happy so.  
20 A Man that is the most esteem'd, and doth not Wisdom ply,  
is but like to the very Beasts that altogether die.

## P S A L M . L.

- T**He mighty God hath spoke, yea, ev'n the Lord,  
and called all the Earth to hear His Word,  
From where the rising Sun doth first give Light,  
to where it going down gives Place to Night,  
2 From Sion fair, which He hath loved dearly,  
Beauty's Perfection, God hath shined clearly.  
3 Our God shall come, and not keep Silence more,  
a Fire shall waste before Him, Tempests roar  
4 About Him, He to th'Heav'ns from High shall call,  
and th'EARTH, that He may judge His People all.  
5 Gather My Saints together to Me quickly,  
with Me who did by Off'ring covenant strictly.  
6 His Righteousnes, the Heav'ns shall then declare,  
for God Himself is Judge, My People hear.  
7 Hear Israel, I will speak, and witness will  
against thee, I am God, ev'n thy God still.  
8 For Sacrifices, Offerings burns to move Me,  
which I should still have seen, I'll not reprove thee.  
9 Out of thy House, no Bullock will I have,  
nor yet out of thy Folds the He Goats crave.  
10 All Beasts are Mine, that in the Forrests are,  
and Cartel that on Thousand Hills repair.  
11 I ev'ry Fowl do know of all the Mountains,  
the Field's wild Beasts are Mine, that taste the Fountains,  
12 If I were hungry I would not thee tell :  
the World is Mine, and what therein doth dwell.  
13 Will I the Flesh of Bull's eat up for Food ?  
or yet of Goats, as thirsty, drink the Blood ?  
14 Offer to God thy Thanks without delaying,  
unto the Lord most high, thy Vows still paying.  
15 And in the Day of Trouble, call on me,  
thou shalt Me praise, whil'st I deliver thee.  
16 But God saith to the Wicked, How dar'st thou  
My Statutes show, or take My Cov'nant now  
17 Into thy Mouth, since that thou hast Instruction,  
and casts My Words away to thy Destruction ?  
18 With any Thief thou saw'st, thou didst consent,  
and with Adul'ters, to take Part wast bent.  
19 Thou giv'st thy Mouth to Evil, and to thy Shame,  
most cunningly thy Tongue Deceit doth frame :  
20 Thou sit'st and speakest Things against thy Brother,  
thou slanderest the Son even of thy Mother.

21 Thus still in all these Things thou hast gone wrong,  
    whil'st I (as careles) did keep Silence long,  
And thou thereby didst fondly think of Me,  
    that I was altogether like to thee :  
But I at last most sharply will reprove thee,  
    and order them before thine Eyes to move thee.

22 Now think on this, who God in mind not bear,  
    left I you suddenly in Pieces tear.  
Whil'st there is none that can Deliv'rer be:  
    who off'reth Praife, doth Glory give to Me,  
23 And who doth order right his Converfation,  
    I will to him of God Ihow the Salvation.

*Another of the same.*

**T**He mighty God, the Lord hath said, the Earth must all attend,  
    from whence the Sun at first doth rise, till where it doth descend,  
2 Out of dear Sion the moft Fair, ev'n at the very Height  
    that Beauty can attain unto, our God hath shin'd moft bright.  
3 Our God shall come, and shall not then keep Silence any more,  
    a Fire before Him shall consume, great Storms about Him roar,  
4 He from above with Majesty, unto the Heav'ns shall call,  
    and to the Earth below, that He may judge His People all.  
5 Go, and together gather straight, all them My Saints that be,  
    thoſe that have made by Sacrifice, a Covenant with Me,  
6 And ev'n the Heav'ns moft clearly shall His Righteousneſs declare,  
    for God Himself doth ſit as Judge, to puniſh or to ſpare.  
7 Hear, O My People, and I'll ſpeak, O Israel, and I will  
    againſt thee teſtify, I am thy God, ev'n thy God ſtill.  
8 For Sacrifices that were due, I will not challenge thee ;  
    nor for Burnt-off'rings, not diſcharg'd continually to Me,

*The Second Part:*

9 I with no Bullock from thy House, will have My Altar stor'd ;  
    nor will I daign to take the Goats which all thy Folds afford.  
10 For ev'ry Beast belongs to Me, that any Forrest fills,  
    and all the Cattel that do graze upon a Thousand Hills.  
11 Each flying Fowl is known to Me, that any Mountain yields ;  
    and all wild Beasts abroad are Mine, which ſray alongſt the Fields,  
12 If I were hungry, it at all I would not tell to thee,  
    ſince that the World, and her great Wealth, doth all belong to Me.  
13 What need have I, that I ſhould eat the Fleſh of Bulls for Food,  
    or yet that I to quench My Thirſt, ſhould drink of Goats the Blood ?  
14 Give for a Sacrifice to God, Praife from a thankful Mind ;  
    and pay thy Vows to the moft High, as thou thy ſelf didſt bind.  
15 And call on Me when Trouble comes, that ſo thou fav'd may be ;  
    for I thee then deliver will, and thou ſhall honour Me.  
16 But to the Wicked, why ſhould'ſt thou (says God) My Statutes name ?  
    why ſhould thy Mouth, fo much prophan'd, My Covenant proclaim ?

*The*

- 17 Since thou abhorring Discipline wilt not instructed be,  
and that My Words as of no Worth, rejected are by thee.
- 18 Straight when thou didst behold a Thief, thou joind'st with him in Hear,  
and with Adult'rers dissolute, hast freely taken Part.
- 19 Thou giv'st thy Mouth to Mischief still, discov'ring so thy Mind :  
thy treach'rous Tongue to frame Deceit, is naturally inclin'd.
- 20 Thou sit'st securely ( wretched Man ) thy Brother bent to blame,  
and ev'n of thine own Mother's Son, do'st deeply wound the Fame.
- 21 These Things thou did'st, I silent was, thou like thy self thought'st Me,  
but I'll reprove thee, and them set in Order before thee.
- 22 O now all you that God forger, consider this with Fear,  
lest else, whil'st none deliver can, I you in Pieces tear.
- 23 Who gratefully doth offer Praise, doth Glory give to Me ;  
who rightly doth direct his Way, shall God's Salvation see.

## P S A L M L I .

- H**ave Mercy (God) as I have found Thy loving Kindness many Times,  
as Thy Compassions do abound, raze from Remembrance all my Crimes.
- 2 Wash me from mine Iniquity, and cleanse me from my Sin outright.
- 3 I my Transgressions not deny, my Sin is still before my Sight.
- 4 I sinn'd 'gainst Thee, ev'n only Thee, and in Thy Sight have done this ill,  
that so Thou justifiy'd might'st be when speaking clear, when judging still.
- 5 Lo, I my Shape (Life entring in) did in Iniquity receive ;  
yea, ev'n my Mother me in Sin did at the very first conceive.
- 6 Behold, Thou do'st desire, that in the inward Parts still Truth should be,  
and in the hidden Parts within Thou shalt make Wisdom known to me.
- 7 If Thou with Hyssop purge me all, then (Lord) I shall be cleansed quite ;  
if Thou wilt wash me, then I shall ev'n than the Snow be found more white.
- 8 Of Joy and Gladness make Thou me to hear the long expected Voice ;  
that so the Bones that were by Thee in Pieces broken, may rejoice.
- 9 Turn from these Sins away Thine Eyes, that have committed been by me,  
and let all mine Iniquities be wholly blotted out by Thee.
- 10 O God, create a Heart in me, that is not tainted any Way,  
and let a Sp'rit within me be renew'd by Grace no more to stray.
- 11 Cast me not quite out of Thy Sight, as utterly contemn'd by Thee,  
and Thy most holy Sp'rit and Light, take never Thou away from me.
- 12 Of Thy Salvation, Lord, to me, the solid Joy again restore,  
and with Thy Spirit that is free, uphold Thou me from falling more.
- 13 Then to Transgressors, Lord, Thy Way most feelingly I will impart,  
and those that now do walk astray, by mine Example shall convert.
- 14 Deliver me, O God, from Blood, Thou God that do'st my Safety bring ;  
and how that Thou art just and good, my Tongue aloud shall always sing.
- 15 My Lips, Lord open I desire, and by my Mouth Thou prais'd shalt be.
- 16 Thou do'st no Sacrifice require, else I would give it unto Thee.
- 17 Burnt-off'ring doth not Thee delight, the Sacrifices God doth prize,  
are broken Sp'rits : a Heart contrite, O God Thou never wilt despise.

- 18 To Sion that doth griev'd remain, when it Thy Pleasure is, do good,  
and of Jerusalem again, build Thou the Walls as first they stood.
- 19 The Sacrifice of Righteousness shall then please Thee, and Off'rings large,  
Burnt-off'rings whole for Gratefulnes, with Bullocks shall thine Altars charge.

## P S A L M . L I I I .

- O Mighty Man, why do'st thou boast of Mischief, as secure ?  
the boundless Goodnes of God doth continually endure.
- Thy Tongue prophanelly still inclin'd, all Mischiefs deeps doth sound,  
and working like a Razor sharp, doth give a dang'rous Wound.
- That which is most extremely Ill, thou more than Good do'st love :  
and more than Righteousnes to speak, thou Lying do'st approve.
- Thou ever a'l-devouring Words do'st vehemently love :  
O thou vile Tongue, that to deceive canst still so subtil prove.
- God likewise shall destroy thee quite, He shall take thee away,  
pluckt from thy Place, and rooted out where they who live do stay,
- They that to Righteousness are giv'n, shall likewise see it all,  
and with due Rev'rence they shall fear, and laugh at him they shall:
- Lo, here the Man that made nor God his Strength, but trusted long  
in his great Wealth, and made himself in his ill Courses strong.
- But I am in the House of God, like a green Olive Tree,  
my Trust still in God's Mercy is, and shall for ever be.
- I, Lord, for ever will praise Thee, because Thou hast done this,  
and on Thy Name will wait, for good before Thy Saints it is.

## P S A L M . L I I I I .

- T He Fool hath said within his Heart, There is no God; they are  
corrupt, and wickedly have done, none to do Good takes Care:
- God from the Heav'ns did look down here upon Mens Sons, to see  
if any understood, that would to God a Suter be.
- They wholly filthy are become, and all are backwards gone,  
and none of them doth any Good, so not so much as one.
- The Workers of Iniquity have they no Knowledge all ;  
who eat my People up as Bread? on God they did not call.
- There where there was no Cause of Fear, each Thing did them affright :  
For God the Bones all scatt'red hath, of him that with great Might
- Himself against thee doth encamp, that thee he may surprize,  
thou hast put them to Shame, because that God did them despise.
- O that unto Thy Israel, from Sion might proceed,  
that great Salvation, long lookt for, which might their Comfort breed.
- When God shall bring from Bondage back, these Troops that are His Choice :  
then ravish'd Israel shall be glad, and Jacob shall rejoice.

## P S A L M . L I V .

- A lmighty God by Thy great Name, from Danger me defend,  
and by the Greatnes of Thy Strength, to judge my Cause attend.
- The Prayer that my Heart pours forth, O God in Mercy hear,  
and to the Words that flow from me, vouchsafe to lend Thine Ear.

- 3 For Strangers are rais'd up 'gainst me, and ev'n my Soul to get  
Oppressors seek : they them before have God at all not set.
- 4 Behold how that the mighty God doth help when I complain ;  
the Lord is always join'd with them, who do my Soul sustain.
- 5 He certainly shall Evil reward to Foes that me annoy'd,  
and in Thy Truth which never fails, let them be quite destroy'd.
- 6 I Sacrifices unto Thee, most freely will afford,  
and I will praise Thy holy Name, for it is good, O Lord.
- 7 For He when I was much distress'd, from Trouble did me save,  
and on my Foes mine Eye hath seen all that my Heart did crave.

## P S A L M . L V .

- O God encline Thine Ear to me, whilst earnestly I pray,  
and from my Supplication now, turn not Thy self away.
- 2 Attend unto me whilst I cry, and hear my moaning Voice,  
I sadly mourn in my Complaint, and make a heavy Noise.
- 3 Because of th'En'mies Voice, because of ill Men that oppress ;  
they cast Sin on me, and in Wrath their Hate to me exprest.
- 4 My Heart extremely pain'd within, as deeply suff'ring groans,  
and all the Terrors Death can give, are fall'n on me at once.
- 5 A mighty Fear, a Trembling strange make me confounded be ;  
and melancholy Horrour now, hath quite o'erwhelmed me.
- 6 O like a Dove that I had Wings, I said with Grief oppres'd !  
for then I straight would fly away, and so would be at Rest.
- 7 Lo, then I wandering would far off some Quietnes acquire ;  
and lodg'd amidst a Wilderness, from all the World retire.
- 8 I by all Means would travel thus, some basty Help to find,  
that I might from the Tempest scape, and from the stormy Wind.

## The Second Part.

- 9 Destroy, O God, and part their Tongues, that join'd in Ill have been,  
for I have Violence and Strife within the City seen.
- 10 They on the Walls thereof all Day and Night about it go,  
and in the midst of it remains much Mischief, and much Woe.
- 11 And Wickedness amidst the same is still in ev'ry Part,  
Deceit and Guile from out her Streets, do not at all depart.
- 12 For it was not my Foo me check'd, I then could that abide,  
nor was I by my Hater brav'd, from him I could me hide.
- 13 But it was thou, ev'n thou, a Man, mine Equal, whom I lov'd ;  
my self thought Friend, who did me lead by long Acquaintance prov'd.
- 14 We oft together did consult in taking Counsel sweet,  
and that we to God's House might go in Company did meet.
- 15 Let Death them seize, and let them go whil'st yet alive, to Hell ;  
for Wickedness whereas they lodge, and them among doth dwell.
- 16 But as for me, upon my God fervently will call,  
and me the Lord shall save, that I shall have no Harm at all.

*The Third Part.*

- 17 I Ev'ning, Morning, and Midday, with a continual Noife  
will cry, and fervently will pray, and He shall hear my Voice.
- 18 My Soul deliver'd is by Him, that it in Peace may be,  
from Battel that against me was; for many were with me.
- 19 My God shall hear, and them affiſt, He that of old abides,  
for ſince no Change doth toll their State, no Fear of God them guides.
- 20 He hath ſtretch'd forth his Hands 'gainſt ſuch as be with him at Peace,  
and he the Covenant he made, hath broken with Disgrace.
- 21 Whilſt War was in his Heart, more ſmooth than Butter were his Words,  
which though they gentle ſeem'd like Oyl, were ſharp like threatening
- 22 Caſt all thy Burden on the Lord, and He shall thee ſupport, (Swords.  
and ſhall not ſuffer that the Juſt be mov'd in any fort.)
- 23 But Thou, O God, ſhalt bring them down, (while as Thy Wrath doth burn)  
to vast Destruction's fearful Pir, whence they cannot return.
- The bloody and deceitful Men, not half their Days ſhall live,  
but I, O Lord, to truſt in Thee, my ſelf will wholly give.

## P S A L M . L V I .

- BE merciful, O God, to me, whom Man would swallow quite,  
he daily doth againſt me fight, opprefſing me with Spite.
- Mine Enemies to swallow me, all Means do daily ply,  
for many do againſt me fight, O Thou that art moft High.
- When jealous Fears at any Time with Horror feize on me,  
then I retire me to my Strength, and I will truſt in Thee.
- I in my God will praife His Word, in God my Trust shall be,  
and I will never fear at all, what Flelh can do to me.
- By them each Day maliciously, my Words are wretched ſtill,  
and they by bending all their Thoughts, have aim'd to do me Ill.
- They do together gacher oſt, they hide themſelves in Hate,  
they do obſerve each Step of mine, when for my Soul they wait.
- Shall they then by Iniquity, escape as they deſire?  
O God caſt thou the People down in Thy conſuming Ire.
- Thou counted haſt my Wandrings all, and to my Ways doſt look,  
my Tears into Thy Bottle put, are they not in Thy Book?
- Then ſhall mine En'mies all turn back, when as I cry to Thee,  
this moft assuredly I know; for God is ſtill for me.
- In God His Word, and in the Lord His Word ſtill praife I will;  
I truſt in God, and will not fear what Man can do me Ill.
- To honour Thee, O God moft high, I am engag'd by Vow;  
my Praife to Thee, (a grateful Gift) ſhall from Affection flow.
- For Thou haſt ſav'd my Soul from Death, wilt Thou my Feet not free  
from Falls, that in their Light who live, I walk may before Thee?

## P S A L M . L V I I .

- BE merciful to me, O God, be merciful to me,  
for ſtill my Soul in all Estates doth firmly truſt in Thee:

Yes,

Yea, to the Shadow of Thy Wings, I always will retire,  
of these my great Calamities, until the Time expire.

- 2 I unto God that is most high, will cry till heard I be;  
ev'n unto God that doth perform what needful is for me.
- 3 From their Reproach would me devour, to save me, He shall send  
from Heav'n : yea, God His Mercy shall and Truth abroad extend.
- 4 My Soul among fierce Lions is, I Fire-brands live among,  
ev'n Men whose Teeth are Spears and Darts, and like Sharp Swords the
- 5 Be Thou exalted, O my God, above the Heav'ns in height,  
and let Thy Glory all the Earth, be still above most bright. (Tongue)
- 6 They for my Steps have laid a Net, my Soul is bow'd withal:  
they dig'd a Pit for me, but in the midst of it did fall.
- 7 My Heart O God, well fixed is, well fixed is my Heart,  
I will lift up my Voice to Praise, and I will sing with Art.
- 8 Awake my Glory up, awake my Harp and Psaltery:  
I will my self awake, ere Day enlighten can the Sky.
- 9 I will give Praise to Thee, O Lord, whereas the People throng,  
I cheerfully will sing to Thee, the Nations all among.
- 10 For, O, Thy Mercy which is great, doth to the Heav'ns extend.  
Thy spotless Truth unto the Clouds, for ever doth ascend.
- 11 Be Thou exalted, O my God, above the Heav'ns in Height,  
and let Thy Glory all the Earth be still above most bright.

## P S A L M . LVIII.

- O** Congregation, do ye now speak Righteousnes indeed ?  
O Sons of Men, do ye to judge all uprightly proceed ?
- 2 Yea, you within your very Heart work Wickedness each Way,  
and of your Hands here in the Earth, the Violence you weigh.
  - 3 The Wicked from the very Womb, estranged are from Thee :  
they speaking Lies, do go astray as soon as born they be.
  - 4 Ev'n like a Serpent's Poision, is the Pois'on that they bear,  
and they are like the Adder deaf, that stoppeth up her Ear.
  - 5 Which will not hearken to their Voice, that them to charm do strive,  
though learn'd Enchanters all their Charms most wisely do contrive.
  - 6 Break Thou O God, within their Mouth, their Teeth, though they be strong,  
break Thou, O Lord, the cruel Teeth of Lions that are young.
  - 7 Let them all melt like running Streams, and let his Arrows all,  
when as he bends his Bow to shoot, as cut in Pieces fall.
  - 8 As melts a Snail, let ev'ry one of them to Ruin run,  
like Women's Birth mistim'd, that they may never see the Sun.
  - 9 Before your Pots can feel the Thorns, them take away He shall,  
both yet alive, and in His Wrath, as with a Whirlwind, all.
  - 10 The Righteous shall rejoice, when as he doth the Vengeance see,  
and in the Blood of wicked Men, his Feet then wash shall he.
  - 11 So verily a Man shall say, The Just rewarded are,  
and verily He is a God doth judge in th'EARTH each where.

## P S A L M LIX.

## P S A L M LIX.

351

D Eliver me, my God, from them that are mine Enemies,  
defend me by Thy Pow'r from them that up against me rise.  
From them that work Iniquity, in Time deliver me,  
and save me from the Violence of them that Bloody be.

For, lo, they for my Soul do wait, the Mighty do combine  
against me, Lord, not for my Sin, nor any Fault of mine.  
They without any Fault of mine do run, and they (too bold)  
themselves prepare : awake in Time to help me, and behold.

Lord God of Hefts, Thou Israel's God, the Heathen to repress,  
awake : and do not pardon them, who wickedly transgres.  
They at the Ev'ning all return, with such a Noise they sound  
as doth a Dog, and so they go about the City round.

Behold, with their blasphemous Mouth, they belch out ev'ry where,  
and Swords most sharp are in their Lips, for who (say they) do hear ?  
But Thou, O Lord, shalt laugh at them, and scorn the Heathen vain.  
I for his Strength will wait on Thee, for God doth me maintain.

10 The God whose Mercy never fails, me ever shall prevent,  
and with my Wish upon my Foss, God shall my Mind content.

11 Slay them not, lest my People it forger, and by Thy Might  
disperse, and bring them (Lord our Shield) down from their wonted Height:

12 For their Mouth's sin, and for the Words that from their Lips do fly,  
let them be taken in their Pride, because they curse and ly.

13 Confuse, confusethem, Lord, in Wrath, that they no more may be,  
that God in Jacob rules, make them o'er all the Earth to see.

14 Let them at Ev'ning all return, and with a Noise so sound,  
as doth a Dog : and let them go about the City round.

15 Let them go wand'ring up and down, whil'st seeking Meat to find,  
and if they be not satisfy'd, still fret within their Mind.

16 But I Thy Pow'r and Mercy will, loud in the Morning sound,  
for Thou my Refuge wast, and Guard, when Troubles did abound.

17 To Thee, O God, that art my Strength, my Song shall ever be :  
for God is my Defence, a God of Mercy unto me.

## P S A L M LX.

T Hou hast cast off, and scattered us, O God, in Thy Dissain ;  
Thou hast most highly been displeas'd, O turn to us again.

2 Thou hast the Earth to tremble made, Thou hast it broken all ;  
the Breaches heal thereof, for it doth shake as like to fall.

3 Thou hast unto Thy People shwon Things that are hard to think,  
and of Astonishment, Thou hast made us the Wine to drink.

4 Thou hast a Banner giv'n to them, by whom Thou art obey'd ;  
that it, by reason of the Truth, may boldly be display'd.

5 That Thy Belov'd deliv'red fo, may be no longer thrall :  
save me O Lord, by Thy right Hand, and hear me when I call.

6 God in His Holines hath said, My Joy I will not hide :  
I Succoth's Valley will mete out, and Sichem will divide.

- 7 Mine Gilead, mine Manasseh is, and Ephraim of my Head  
the chief Strength is, and Juda still my Law-giver is made.
- 8 My Walk-por Moab is, my Shoe o'er Edom thrown shall be ;  
but Palestina be thou glad, and that because of me.
- 9 Who by his Means will me conduct unto the City strong ?  
and that I may to Edom go, who will me lead along ?
- 10 O God, wilt Thou this not perform, who off us quite had'st cast ?  
and Thou, O God, who with our Hosts did'st not go in Time past.
- 11 Give Help unto us now in Time, from Troubles that exceed,  
for otherwise all Help is vain that can from Man proceed.
- 12 We shall through God's enabling Pow'r, by Valour gain Renown,  
for He it is that in His Wrath shall all our Foes tread down.

## P S A L M . L X I .

- O** God, unto my earnest Cry, Thine Ear in Mercy lend,  
and to the Prayer that I make, with Pity mov'd, attend.
- 2 I from the End of all the Earth, still unto Thee will cry,  
when griev'd in Heart : then lead me to a Rock more high than I.
- 3 For Thou hast been in ev'ry Thing a Shelter unto me,  
and a strong Tow'r, the which me from the Enemy did free.
- 4 Within Thy Tabernacle I will stay for ever still,  
and in the Covert of Thy Wings, my whole Trust place I will.
- 5 For Thou, O God, unto my Vows did'st lend a ready Ear ;  
Thou hast giv'n me the Heritage of those Thy Name that fear.
- 6 By Thy great Blessing, of the King Thou wilt the Life prolong,  
as many Generations do, so shall his Years last long.
- 7 He shall abide before our God, for ever Him to serve :  
Thy Truth and Mercy, O prepare, that they may him preserve.
- 8 So will I ever to Thy Name sing Praises in due Form :  
that daily I, the Vows I made, may faithfully perform.

## P S A L M . L X I I .

- M**Y Soul still truly upon God with Rev'rence doth attend :  
and my Salvation comes from Him, on whom I do depend.
- 2 He only my Salvation is, my Rock, for Strength oft prov'd :  
He is for me a sure Defence, I shall not much be mov'd.
- 3 How long will ye against a Man imagine Mischief all ?  
you shall be slain like tott'ring Forts, or like a bowing Wall.
- 4 They but consult to cast him down from his Excellency :  
Lies please them, with their Mouth they bles, but they curse inwardly.
- 5 O thou my Soul wait patiently upon thy God alone ;  
for, as for any Hope at all, I save from Him have none.
- 6 He only my Salvation is, my Rock, for Strength oft prov'd :  
He is to me a sure Defence, I no Way shall be mov'd.
- 7 I my Salvation in my God, and all my Glory ground ;  
my Refuge, and my Rock of Strength, in God is only found.
- 8 At all Times put your Trust in Him, ye People Him before.  
pour out your Hearts : God is for us a Refuge evermore.

## P S A L. LXIII, LXIV.

353

- 9 The vulgar Sort are Vanity, the great Men but a Lie :  
in Ballance laid, they wholly are more light than Vanity.
- 10 Truft not into Oppression, nor be vain in Robb'ry's Art,  
and if that Riches do increase, set not on them your Heart.
- 11 Ev'n God Himself hath spoken once, and this twise heard have I,  
That all th' Excellency of Pow'r belongs to God on high.
- 12 For Mercy also doth belong to Thee, O Lord, alone :  
for Thou according to his Work, doft render to each one.

### P S A L M LXIII.

- 0 God, Thou art my God, and shalt be early sought by me :  
my Soul doth thirst, my Flesh doth long in dry parch'd Lands for Thee.
- 1 The Greatnes of Thy mighty Pow'r, and Glory fo to see,  
as in Thy Sanctuary earft Thou haft been seen by me.
- 2 Because Thy loving Kindnes, Lord, than Life is far more worth,  
my Lips shall always be employ'd, to found Thy Praifes forth.
- 4 Thus I will bleſs Thee evermore, while as I Life enjoy,  
in Thy moft holy Name I will lift up my Hands with Joy.
- 5 My Soul shall as with Marrow, and with Faineſs pleased be,  
and then my Mouth with joyful Lips, ſhall give due Praife to Thee.
- 6 When laid upon my Bed I ſtill remember Thee aright,  
and meditate on Thee, ev'n in the Watches of the Night.
- 7 Because that unto me a Help Thou haft been heretofore,  
ſtill in the Shadow of Thy Wings, I will rejoice therefore.
- 8 My Soul with Care moft earnestly doth follow after Thee ;  
for Thy right Hand ( a Pillar ſtrong ) upholdeth always me.
- 9 But thoſe that to deſtroy my Soul, are bent to ſeek it ſo,  
into the very lower Parts of all the Earth ſhall go.
- 10 They by the cruel Sword at laſt, ſhall violently fall ;  
and unto ſubtile Foxes they ſhall be a Portion all.
- 11 Yet ſhall the King in God rejoice, and all by Him that ſwear  
ſhall glory, and their Mouths be ſtop'd, that Lying not forbear.

### P S A L M LXIV.

- H ear Thou, O God, while as I pray, the Voice that goes from me,  
and let my Life from fear of Foes, preserved be by Thee.
- 2 Hide me from Plots of wicked Men, contrived ſecretly,  
and from their Inſurrections all, that work Iniquity.
- 3 Who whetted have their wounding Tongues, as Sharp as any Swords,  
and like an Arrow from a Bow, diſcharge their bitter Words.
- 4 That they may ſo in Secret fhoot, to make the Perfect fall,  
they ſuddenly do fhoot at him, and have no Fear at all.
- 5 In an evil Matter by themselves, they all encourag'd be,  
and commune how to hide their Snares, they ſay, Who ſhall them ſee ?
- 6 They for Iniquities enquire, a Search they throughly end,  
the Thoughts and Hearts of them are deep, who Mischief do intend.
- 7 But God ſhall ſtraight an Arrow fhoot, that it may them confound,  
and at an Instant ſuddenly, they ſhall receive the Wound.

A 2

8 They

- 8 They thus shall make ev'n their own Tongues upon themselves to fall,  
and whosoever doth them see, away fly quickly shall.
- 9 All Men shall fear, and to declare the Work of God be brought :  
for wisely they consider shall of that which he hath wrought.
- 10 The Righteous in the Lord shall all be glad, and in Him trust,  
and seeing this, they glory shall, who in their Heart are just.

## P S A L M . LXV .

- O** God in Sion Thy choise Place, Praise waiting is for Thee ;  
and unto Thee the Vow that's made, shall well performed be.
- 2 O Thou, that when to Thee we call, do'st freely hear our Pray'r,  
all Flesh that on the Earth doth live, shall unto Thee repair.
- 3 Iniquities do still prevail against me ev'ry Way,  
and as for our Transgressions all, Thou shalt purge them away.
- 4 The Man is blest whom Thou do'st choose, and mak'st approach to Thee,  
that he within Thy holy Courts, a Dweller still may be.
- We with the Goodness of Thy House well satisfy'd shall be,  
ev'n of that holy Temple still, which sacred is to Thee.
- 5 By Things that are in Righteousness most terrible to see,  
we shall, O our Salvation's God, straight answer'd be by Thee.
- Who art the Confidence of th' Earth, from End to End o'er all,  
and of all them that are afar to roaring Billows Thrall.
- 6 Who of the Mountains by His Strength doth fire the solid Frame,  
whil'st girded all about with Pow'r, as Centre of the same.
- 7 Who of the Seas doth still the Noise, the Noise of Waves that rage,  
and of the People when they storm, the Tumult doth asswage.
- 8 They in remotest Parts that dwell, all at Thy Tokens quake,  
the Morning's and the Evening's Walks, Thou to rejoice do'st make.
- 9 Thou visit'st th' Earth, and wat'rest it, Thou with God's Flood still deep,  
do'st make it rich, and Corn for them Thou still in Store do'st keep.
- 10 The Ridges watred, Thou do'st make the Furrows settled rest,  
of it, Thou thereof ( soft with Show'r's ) do'st make the Springing blest.
- 11 Thou with Thy Goodne s crown'st the Year, Thy Paths drop Fatnes still,  
they drop upon the Deserts Grass, this chears each little Hill.
- 12 Flocks cloath the Pastures, Valleys Corn do in Abundance bring,  
they all do shout aloud for Joy, and they do likewise sing.

## P S A L M . LXVI .

- A**ll Lands with loud and joyful Noise, to God your Voices raise.
- 2 Sing forth the Honour of His Name, and glorious make His Praise.
- 3 Say unto God, How terrible in all Thy Works art Thou ?  
by Thy great Pow'r, Thy Foes to Thee shall all be brought to bow.
- 4 All on the Earth shall worship Thee, and they shall all proclaim  
with Songs Thy Praise, they all shall sing unto Thy holy Name.
- 5 Come, and the Works that God hath wrought, with Admiration see,  
in doing to the Sons of Men, most terrible is He.

## P S A L M LXVII, LXVIII.

355

- 6 He turn'd the Sea into dry Land, and they (the Lord's own Choice) went through the Flood on Foot, and we did there in Him rejoice.  
 7 He by His Pow'r still rules, His Eyes the Nations all behold : O, let not them exalt themselves that to rebel are bold.
- 8 Ye People all, then bleſs our God, whom you so good have found, and make the Voice ſtill of His Praife aloud o'er all to ſound.
- 9 That of our Soul effectually the very Life hath prov'd, and doth not ſuffer that our Feet ſhould any way be mov'd.
- 10 For Thou, O God, haſt proved us, and know'ſt well what we be, as Silver is moft ſtrictly try'd, we haue been try'd by Thee.
- 11 And uſ to the enſnaring Net, Thou diſt bring as a Prey, and Thou Affliction's heavy Load, upon our Loins diſt lay.
- 12 Thou o'er our Heads mad'ſt Men to ride, we through the Fire a Space and Water went, but Thou uſ brought'ſt into a wealthy Place.
- 13 I'll to Thy Houſe Burnt Off'rings bring, and will my Vows defray,
- 14 And what Affliction promis'd had, Prosperity ſhall pay.
- 15 Of Fatlings Sacrifices burnt I offer will to Thee,  
    Of Rams the Incenſe, Bullocks, Goats, ſhall off'red be by me;
- 16 Come, ye that fear God truly, all your Ears to hear prepare,  
    and what He for my Soul hath done, I purpose to declare.
- 17 Moſt fervently I unto Him ſtill with my Mouth did cry,  
    and with my Tongue, He likewiſe was extoll'd continually.
- 18 If Wickedneſs do ſway my Heart, the Lord will me rejeſt ;  
 19 But verily God hath me heard, my Prayers take Effect.
- 20 O bleſſed be my God, who did my Prayer not diſdain,  
    who not from me as I deseru'd, His Mercy did reſtrain.

### P S A L M LXVII.

- L**et God be merciful to us, and us with Bleſſings fill,  
    and make the Brightneſs of His Face to ſhine upon us ſtill.
- 1 That ſo Thy Way upon the Earth may clearly be made known,  
    and that Thy ſaving Health may be amongſt all Nations ſhown.
- 3 Thee let the People praife, O God, ev'n let them all Thee praife :  
    O, let the Nations glad for Joy with Songs their Voices raise.
- 4 For righteouſly the People ſhall by Thee all judged be,  
    and all the Nations on the Earth ſhall govern'd be by Thee.
- 5 Thee, let the People praife, O God, yea, let them praife Thee all,  
 6 Then th' Earth ſhall increase, yield, and God ev'n our God, bleſs us ſhall,  
 7 Our God ſhall bleſs us from above, and all both far and near,  
    ev'n to the Borders of the Earth, ſhall rev'rence Him with Fear.

### P S A L M LXVIII.

- L**et God arife, and let His Foes be ſcatter'd ev'ry Way :  
    let them likewiſe who Him do hate, before Him fly away.
- 1 Drive them away as Smoke is driven, as Wax doth melt with Fire,  
    ſo let the Wicked at God's Sight, all perish in His Ire.

A 2 2

3 But

- 3 But let the Righteous all be glad, rejoicing in God's Sight ;  
yea, let the Righteous all have Joy, extended to the Height.  
4 Sing unto God, and praise His Name, extol Him with your Voice,  
who rides on th' Heav'n's by His great Name, and Him before rejoice.  
5 A Father of the Fatherless, and of the Widows Judge,  
God is in His most holy Place, where He delights to lodge.  
6 Of those that solitary were, God Families doth found ;  
He brings them out whom Chains do bind, gives Rebels barren Ground.  
7 O God, when with Thy People, Thou went'st forth to lead their Host,  
when Thou did'st through the Deserts march, where Danger threatened most.  
8 The Heav'n's did at God's Presence drop, the Earth did likewise shake ;  
yea, at God's Presence, Israel's God, ev'n Sinai then did quake.

*The Second Part.*

- 9 Thou did'st O God, send Store of Rain, by which Thou did'st confirm  
Thine own Inheritance, when it was weary and infirm.  
10 Thy Congregation all conveen'd, did then inhabite there,  
and of Thy Goodness Thou, O God, did'st for the Poor prepare.  
11 The Lord Himself did give the Word from His Imperial Seat ;  
of them who did the same divulge, the Company was great.  
12 The Kings of Hosts did fly apace, as whom a Foe quite foils,  
and she who parted not from Home, in End did part the Spoils.  
13 Though ye have lien amongst the Pots, yet ev'n as is a Dove  
with silver Wings, or Feathers all of Gold, so shall ye prove.  
14 It, when God scaut'red Kings in it, was white as Salmon's Snow :  
15 God's Hill like Bashan's is, and high like Bashan's Hill doth show.  
16 Why do ye leap high knotty Hills ? This is the only Hill  
In which God loves to dwell, yea there the Lord dwell ever will.  
17 God's Chariots Twenty Thousand are, of Angels Thousands strong,  
as in Sinai His holy Place, the Lord is them among.

*The Thrid Part.*

- 18 Captivity Thou captive led'st, and high ascended haft,  
had'st Gifts from Men, for Rebels too to dwell with them at last.  
19 Blest be the Lord, who daily us with Benefits doth load,  
even He of our Salvation still, who only is the God.  
20 He of Salvation is the God, that is our God most strong,  
and unto God the Lord, from Death the Issues do belong.  
21 But God shall surely wound the Head of all that are His Foes ;  
yea, and his hairy Scalp, that on in his Trespasses goes.  
22 The Lord hath said from Bashanforth, I them to bring will daign,  
I will from Deeps of raging Seas, my People bring again.  
23 That Thou of Foes when as they fall, may'st dip Thy Foot in Blood,  
and of Thy Dogs the Tongues likewise whilst licking it for Food.  
24 They many Times, O God have seen, Thy Goings full of Grace ;  
ev'n where my God and King doth go in the most holy Place.  
25 The Singers first, the Players next on Instruments made way,  
and them amongst the Damosels, that did on Timbrels play.

# P S A L M LXIX.

357

## *The Fourth Part.*

- 26 Where Your Assemblies sacred be, to God due Praise afford ;  
yea, ev'n from Israel's Fountain all, give Praise unto the Lord.
- 27 There with their Ruler Benjamin, and Judah's Lords are there ;  
the Princes too of Zabulon, and Naphtalim appear.
- 28 Thy mighty God commanded hath the Strength that is in thee ;  
O God, what Thou for us hast wrought, let it still strength'ned be.
- 29 Because of Thine own sacred House, Jerusalem's chief Grace,  
Kings shall to Thee rare Presents bring in Honour of the Place.
- 30 Rebuke the Spearmen and great Bulls, the People's Calves remove,  
till all with Silver do submit ; disperse them War that love.
- 31 The Princes great shall then come out from Egypt's fertile Lands,  
and Ethiopia shall with Haste to God stretch forth her Hands.
- 32 Ye Kingdoms of the Earth, to God with Songs due Thanks afford :  
O with a hearty Gratefulnes, sing Praises to the Lord.
- 33 To Him which on the Heav'ns of Heav'ns, which were of old doth ride ;  
lo, He His Voice, a mighty Voice sends out on ev'ry Side.
- 34 Then unto God ascribe ye Strength, for His Excellency  
o'er Israel is, and His great Strength is in the Clouds most high.
- 35 O God, Thou from Thy holy Place art terrible to see,  
and Israel's God gives Strength and Pow'r, let Him still blessed be.

## P S A L M LXIX.

**D**eliver me, O God, to whom for Safety I repair :

for now into my very Soul the Waters entred are.

- 2 I sink in Mires, to stand no where, my Foot I can bestow ;  
I am into deep Waters come, where Floods do me o'erflow.
- 3 I am with Crying weary grown, my Throat is dry'd in th' End,  
mine Eyes exhausted now do fail, whil'st I my God attend.
- 4 They that incens'd without a Cause, to me great Hatred bear,  
ev'n than the Hairs upon my Head, far moe in Number are.
- Who me ( though wrongfully my Foes ) would ruin, mighty be,  
then what I never took away, was straight reftor'd by me.
- 5 O God, my Foolishnes from Thee can no way be conceal'd,  
and all the Sins that I have done, are unto Thee reveal'd.
- 6 Let them that wait on Thee, O Lord, not blush because of me,  
nor them that seek Thee, for my Sake O God confounded be.
- 7 Because I for Thy Sake have born the Burden of Disgrace,  
and made the Object of Reproach, Shame cov'r'd hath my Face.

## *The Second Part.*

- 8 Unto my Brethren now I am a Stranger come to be,  
and ev'n my Mother's Children do an Aliant make of me.
- 9 For of Thy House, the ardent Zeal hath eaten me up all,  
and their Rebukes that Thee reproach'd, did all upon me fall.
- 10 Whil'st I was mourning, and my Soul with Fasting was brought low,  
they scorned me as but a Fool, who thus did Weakness shew.
- 11 I likewise Sackcloth for a Time, my Garment made to be,  
and then they in Derision straight, a Proverb made of me.

A 2 3

12 And

- 12 And they that sit in publick Gates, did speak to do me Wrong,  
and I to ev'ry Drunkard was the Subject of his Song.  
13 But as for me, I in due time, O Lord, do pray to Thee,  
in Thy Salvation's Truth, O God, and Mercies great hear me.

*The Third Part.*

- 14 Deliver me out of the Mire, and me from sinking keep ;  
deliver me from Foes, and from the Waters that are deep.  
15 Let not the Water-flood o'erflow, nor me the Deep devour,  
and to shut up her Mouth on me, let not the Pit have Pow'r.  
16 Hear, Lord, for good Thy Kindnes is, and turn again to me ;  
according to the Multitude that of Thy Mercies be.  
17 And do not from Thy Servant hide Thy Face to me so dear,  
for I extremely troubled am, with Speed to me give Ear.  
18 Approach unto my heavy Soul, and it from Danger free,  
because of them that are my Foes, in Time deliver me.  
19 Thou my Reproach, and Shame hast known, and how they me disgrace,  
and who mine Adversaries are, are all before Thy Face.

*The Fourth Part.*

- 20 My Heart is broken with Reproach, and Anguish fills my Mind :  
I Pity did expect in vain, and could no Comfort find.  
21 They gave me likewise Gall for Meat, too bitter to digest :  
they gave me Vinegar to drink, when Drought inflam'd my Breast.  
22 Let even their Table them before, to prove a Snare be seen ;  
let it become a Trap, which should have for their Welfare been.  
23 Let Blindness sealing up their Eyes, perpetual Darkness breed ;  
and make their Loins for lack of Strength, to tremble like a Reed.  
24 In Thy Displeasure them upon Thine Indignation pour,  
and let the Torrent of Thy Wrath them suddenly devour.  
25 Make all their Dwellings desolate, where they so proud have been,  
and in the Tents where they have liv'd, let none to dwell be seen.

*The Fifth Part.*

- 26 For him they persecute, whom they by Thee do smitten see,  
and they by Talk increase their Grief, who wounded were by Thee.  
27 And unto their Iniquity, Iniquity add more,  
and let them in Thy Righteousness come never Thee before.  
28 Out of the Book of those that live, let them be raz'd by Thee,  
and where the Righteous are inroll'd, let them not written be.  
29 But now become exceeding poor, and sorrowful am I :  
by Thy Salvation, O my God, let me be set on high.  
30 The Name of God I with a Song, most solemnly will praise,  
and Him to magnify with Thanks, my Soul's chief Pow'rs will raise.  
31 For this to God more Pleasure yields, than Ox or Bullock slain,  
or any Beast with Horns or Hoofs, whose Blood doth Altars stain.

*The Sixth Part.*

- 32 They who are humble, this shall see, which Joy to them shall give,  
and all your Hearts who seek for God, shall with Contentment live.

## P S A L M . LXX , LXXI.

359

- 33 For to the Poor the Lord gives Ear, as whom He much doth prize,  
and them that are His Prisoners, He noway doth despise.
- 34 Let both the Heav'n and all the Earth, praise Him who reigns above  
the Seas, and ev'ry kind of thing that in the same doth move.
- 35 For God will Juda's Cities build, and His dear Sion save,  
that there inhabiting they may in Possession have.
- 36 Their Seed that are His Servants too, inherit shall the same,  
and they therein shall safely dwell, who love His holy Name.

### P S A L M LXX.

- O** Thou my God, make haste, that I may saved be,  
and now, O Lord, as in Times past, make Haste in helping me.
- 2 Let them ashamed fall, that seek my Soul to have,  
let them turn back, Confusion's Prey, all that my Hurt do crave.
- 3 Let them be backward turn'd with Shame, them to repay,  
who with Derision scornfully, Aha, aha, do say.
- 4 Let them that seek Thee be to Joy and Gladness rais'd,  
let them that Thy Salvation love, say still, Let God be prais'd.
- 5 But I am poor, O God make Haste to me I pray :  
Thou my Deliv'rer art, and Aid, O Lord make no Delay.

### P S A L M LXXI.

- I**N Thee alone, O mighty Lord, I all my Trust do place,  
O grant that I may never be confounded with Disgrace.
- 2 Inlarge me in Thy Righteousnes, and cause me 'scape away.  
Incline Thine Ear to hearken me, and save me I Thee pray.
- 3 Be Thou my Habitation strong, to which I may resort,  
my Safety Thou commandedst, Thou art my Rock and Fort.
- 4 God save me from the Hands of them that have a wicked Mind,  
and from the Hands of the Unjust, to Cruelty inclin'd.
- 5 For it is Thou, O Lord my God, that art my Hope alone,  
and from my Youth, in whom to trust, I, Lord, save Thee, had none.
- 6 Thou from the Womb did'st me uphold, and Thou art He, who me  
did'st from my Mother's Bowels take, and I will still praise Thee.
- 7 Amazement unto many Eyes I ( as a Wonder ) breed ;  
but Thou art always unto me a Refuge strong at Need.
- 8 Let still my Mouth be filled with Thy glorious Praise I pray,  
and let it still be filled with Thy Honour all the Day.

#### *The Second Part.*

- 9 Cast me not off when as old Age hath made me weak to be,  
and when my Strength begins to fail, do not abandon me.
- 10 My Foes, when as of me they speak, all proudly do insult,  
and they that wait to take my Soul, together do consult.
- 11 Lo, God hath quite forsaken him, whil'st boasting, they say thus,  
Pursue and take him, for there's none that can him save from us.
- 12 Depart not far from me, O God, whil'st I am thus dismaid,  
O Thou that only art my God, make Haste to give me Aid.

- 13 Let my Soul's Foes be all consum'd, and to Confusion brought,  
let them be cov'red with Disgrace, that seek my Hurt in ought.  
14 But as for me, I constantly will hope, while as I live,  
and I ev'n yet will more and more to Thee due Praifes give.  
15 My Mouth shall still Thy Right'ousness and Thy Salvation shew,  
ev'n all the Day, for I thereof the Numbers do not know.  
16 I in the Strength will boldly go of God that is the Lord :  
thy Righteousnes, ev'n only Thine I freely will record.

*The Third Part.*

- 17 O God, Thou hast ev'n from my Youth with Care instructed me,  
and hitherto I have declar'd the Wonders wrought by Thee.  
18 Forsake me not gray-headed now, whom Age hath quite o'ercome,  
till to this Age I shew Thy Strength, Thy Pow'r to all to come.  
19 Thy Righteousness, O God, likewise is eminent to see,  
who hast done many mighty Things, and who is like to Thee?  
20 And Thou again that quicken me, who shew'd me Troubles sore,  
and from the Deepes of Earth below, shalt me again restore.  
21 Thou shalt increase my Greatnes, Lord, who do'st for me provide,  
and Thou shalt Comfort too afford to me on every Side.  
22 I Thee with Psaltery will praise, Thy Truth my God alone :  
I with the Harp to Thee will sing, O Israel's holy One,  
23 My Lips when as I unto Thee to sing do lift my Voice;  
yea, and my Soul which Thou redeem'dst, they greatly shall rejoice.  
24 My Tongue likewise Thy Righteousnes all Day long shall command :  
for they confounded are, and sham'd, that do my Hurt intend.

## P S A L M LXXXII.

- O God, to guide him, let the King be with Thy Judgment stor'd,  
and to the King's beloved Son, Thy Righteousnes afford.  
2 He shall Thy People rightly judge, Thy Poor with Judgment stell.  
3 The Mountains shall bring People Peace by Righteousnes, each Hill.  
4 These of the People that are poor, him as their Judge shall hear ;  
he shall the Needy's Children save, in Pieces Tyrants tear.  
5 They shall Thee fear with Rev'rence due, as long as to our Sight  
the Sun and Moon by mutual Turns, from Age to Age give Light.  
6 He shall descend like pleasant Rain, upon mown Grafs o'er all ;  
or like soft Pearls of quick'ning Show'rs on Earth that num'rous fall.  
7 The righteous ones in all his Days shall flourish at their Ease,  
and Peace while as the Moon endures, shall them with Plenty please.  
8 He shall command from Sea to Sea ( His Pow'r so far extends )  
and from the River ev'ry way of th' Earth unto the Ends.  
9 They that amidst vast Deserts dwell, before His Face shall bow :  
His Enemies shall kiss the Dust, and Homage humbly vow.  
10 The Kings of Tarshish and the Isles, by Presents friendly prove :  
from Sheba, and from Seba Kings, by Gifts shall court His Love.  
11 Yea, all the Kings shall Him before fall down with Rev'rence low,  
and all the Nations Him to serve, shall their Obedience shew.

*The Second Part.*

- 12 For He shall save the Needy one, when he to Him doth call,  
the Poor also, and him that hath no Helper else at all.  
13 He shall the Poor and Needy spare, that Him they yet may serve,  
and of all them that needy are, He shall the Souls preserve.  
14 From Violence and Fraud, their Souls shall be by Him redeem'd,  
the Blood of them before His Eyes, shall precious be esteem'd.  
15 And he shall live, and Gold to him from Sheba shall be rais'd,  
he shall be pray'd for at all times, and daily shall be prais'd.  
16 There shall of Corn into the Earth, a little handful ly,  
upon the very barren Tops of Mountains that are high :  
Whose Fruit shall shake like Lebanon, and who in Cities stay,  
they like the Grass upon the Earth, shall flourish ev'ry Way.  
17 His Name for ever shall endure, and last whil'st Sun we see ;  
all Nations shall him blessed call, Man blest in him shall be.  
18 Now blessed be the Lord our God, ev'n Israel's mighty God,  
who only doth true Wonders work, which are renown'd abroad.  
19 Blest ever be His glorious Name, and let His Glory fill  
the spacious Earth in ev'ry Part : so be, so be it still.

*The Prayers of David the Son of Jesse are ended.*

## P S A L M . LXXIII.

- G**od truly unto Israel is ever good and kind,  
ev'n unto such as inwardly he clean in Heart doth find.  
2 But as for me, my staggering Feet to stand could scarce prevail,  
and little wanted but my Steps did altogether fail.  
3 For I them envy'd, who themselves to Foolishness did give ;  
when I perceiv'd their prosp'rous Course, who wickedly did live.  
4 For in their Death there are no Bands, no Rub doth cross their Way,  
and their full Strength abiding firm, doth in no sort decay.  
5 From all the Toils of mortal Men, they seem to live secure ;  
and with the rest of Men below, no Plague at all endure.  
6 And therefore Pride to compass them, they as a Chain do bear,  
and Violence to cover them, they as a Garment wear.  
7 Their Eyes for Farness bursting out, do vigorously shine,  
the Succes doth transcend their Thoughts, whatever they desyng.  
8 They are corrupted, and in Words they wickedly forth break ;  
in what Oppression doth concern, they loftily do speak.  
9 They set their Mouth against the Heav'n's, as daring them to charge ;  
their Tongues do walk through all the Earth, with Liberty at large.  
10 The People therefore hither come from all the Parts about,  
and from a Cup that's full, to them the Waters are wrung out.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 And thus they say, how doth God know ? ( though every Thought He spy )  
and is there any Knowledge left in Him that is most high ?

- 12 Behold, these are the Wicked ones that do the Lord displease,  
who in the World with Wealth encreas'd, live prosp'rouly at Ease,
- 13 In vain indeed to cleanse my Heart, I labour'd have with Pain;  
and I in Innocency too have wail'd my Hands in vain.
- 14 For all the Day long I have been expos'd plagu'd to be ;  
and ev'ry Morning some new Croſs hath come to chafeten me.
- 15 But if I say, I thus will speak, behold where this would tend,  
thy Childrens Generation much I thereby shou'd offend.
- 16 When I thought this to know, then it too painful was for me ;  
17 'Till to God's holy House I went, then I their End did fee.
- 18 Thou surely didſt them dangerously on flipp'ry Places set,  
and in Destruction's Pit cast down, their just Reward to get.
- 19 How are they suddenly become sad Defolation's Prey ?  
they in a Moment leave to be, and melt with Fear away.
- 20 As is a Dream, O Lord, when one from Sleeping doth awake,  
ſo thou awaking, no Account ſhalt of their Image make.
- 21 Thus in my Mind extremely mov'd, I could not be appeas'd,  
and I was prickt within my Reins, exceedingly displeas'd.

*The Thrid Part.*

- 22 So foolish then and ignorant, I found my ſelf to be,  
that I was as a very Beast, when coming before Thee.
- 23 Yet ne'ertheleſs I ſurely am continually with Thee,  
and Thou by my right Hand always, haſt firmly holden me.
- 24 Thou by Thy Counſel ſhalt me guide, that none may me deceive,  
and in Thy Glory afterwards for ever me receive.
- 25 Whom is it that I have in Heav'n, ſave Thee, O Lord, alone ?  
and on the Earth, whom I desire beſides Thee ? there is none.
- 26 My fainting Heart, and my weak Flesh do fail, but of my Heart,  
God is the Strength, and Portion ſtill, that ſhall not from me part.
- 27 For, lo, they that from Thee are far, haſt ruin'd come to be,  
and Thou them wholly haſt deſtroy'd, that whoring go from Thee.
- 28 But as for me, I hold it good, that I near God repair,  
I truſt in Thee ( Lord God ) that I may all Thy Works declare.

## P S A L M LXXIV.

- O Why our God, for evermore haſt Thou rejected us ?  
why smoaks Thy Wrath againſt the Sheep of Thine own Paſture thus ?
- 2 The Congregation that is Thine, in Thy Remembrance hold,  
which Thou in Mercy for Thy ſelf haſt purchased of old.
- The Rod of Thine Inheritance, which Thou redeemed haſt,  
ev'n this Mount Sion, where Thou hadſt Thy Dwelling in Time paſt.
- 3 To Defolations infinite, lift up Thy Feet now ſoon,  
ev'n in Thy Sanctuary, all that th'Enemy hath done.
- 4 Thy Foes amidſt Thy Synagogues do roar before Thy Face,  
and there for Signs their Ensigns fix, as in a conquer'd Place.

5 Each

- 5 Each Man of them acquir'd Renown, as he his Strength employ'd,  
whil'st sharpest Axes lifted up, the thickest Trees destroy'd.  
6 But now the curious carved Works which did Art's Beauty shew,  
with Axes and with Hammers crush'd, most rudely they o'erthrew.  
7 Thy Sanctuary they have fir'd, they it defil'd, confound  
and cast the Dwelling of Thy Name down headlong to the Ground.

*The Second Part.*

- 8 They said in Heart, Let us destroy together all their Band ;  
they all the Synagogues of God have burnt up in the Land.  
9 Our Signs we see not, there's no more a Prophet us among,  
and there is not so much as one that can discern how long.  
10 O God how long shall th'Enemy afflīct us thus with Shame ?  
and shall our Adversary still blaspheme Thy Sacred Name ?  
11 Why do'st Thou thus withdraw Thy Hand ? ev'n Thy right Hand restrain'd  
out of Thy Bosom for our Good, pluck out the same again.  
12 For, lo, God is my King of old, that rules me by His Will,  
ev'n in the midst of all the Earth, Salvation working still.  
13 Thou mad'st the Sea by Thy great Strength, divided all to be,  
and in the Waters, Dragons Heads were broken all by Thee.  
14 The Leviathan's Heads by Thee, in Pieces broken fell :  
Thou him for Meat to People gav'st, that did in Defarts dwell.  
15 Thou did'st the Fountain cleave, and Flood that did in Streams abound :  
Thou dry'dst the mighty Rivers up, ev'n to the very Ground.

*The Third Part.*

- 16 The cheerful Day belongs to Thee, to Thee the gloomy Night,  
Thou with the comfortable Sun prepared hast the Light.  
17 Thou all the Borders of the Earth hast establish'd in due Forms,  
Thou mad'st the Summer smile with Flow'rs, the Winter frown with Storms.  
18 Remember that the Enemy reproach'd, O Lord, with Shame,  
and that the foolish People all, blasphem'd have Thy Name.  
19 O, of Thy Turtle Dove the Soul, let not the Wicked have,  
the Congregation of the Poor do not for ever leave.  
20 Have to the Covenant Respect, for of the Earth each where  
the Places dark for Cruelty, with Dwellings stored are.  
21 O let not them that are opprest, return again with Shame,  
but let the Poor and Needy ones still praise Thy Sacred Name.  
22 Arise, O God, plead Thine own Cause, that it may cleared be :  
remember how the foolish Man each Day reproacheth Thee.  
23 Forget not of Thy Foes the Voice, the Tumult of them still  
that rise 'gainst Thee, continually encræaseth to do ill.

**T**O Thee O God, we give due Thanks, we give due Thanks to Thee,  
for that Thy wondrous Works declare Thy Name most near to be.

## 364 P S A L M . LXXVI , LXXVII .

- 2 The Congregation unto me, when as receive I shall :  
     then uprightly in ev'ry thing I will be Judge o'er all.  
 3 The Earth and all that do therein Inhabitants remain,  
     are quite dissolv'd, but I thereof the Pillars do sustain.  
 4 I said to him that was a Fool, Deal foolishly no more,  
     and to the Wicked, Lift not up the Horn as oft before.  
 5 Your Horn presumptuously on high, from lifting up abstain ;  
     and with stiff Necks too stubbornly, from speaking more refrain.  
 6 For, lo, Promotion that so much is coveted by some,  
     it neither from the East nor West, nor from the South doth come.  
 7 But God Himself is only Judge, who ev'ry Thing doth try,  
     and He ( when pleas'd ) doth press one down, and raise another high.  
 8 The Hand of God doth hold a Cup, the Wine thereof is red ;  
     it full of Mixture forth He pours, by Indignation led,  
 9 But wicked Men shall drink the Dregs which they themselves outrwring,  
     but I will still declare, and Praise to Jacob's God will sing,  
 10 Of wicked Men the haughty Horns shall be cut off by me,  
     but of the Righteous ones, the Horns shall all exalted be.

### P S A L M . LXXVI .

- I**N Judah God is known, His Name in Israel is great,  
     In Salem He hath plac'd His Tent, and Sion is His Seat.  
 3 The Arrows of the threatening Bow, by Him were broken there;  
     the Target, Sword, and Bartel too, by Him all broken were.  
 4 Thou art more glorious to behold, excelling ev'ry way,  
     than are the Mountains most renown'd, and eminent for Prey.  
 5 The most courageous all are spoil'd, Sleep hath surpris'd their Bands;  
     the Men of Strength amaz'dly dull, have now not found their Hands.  
 6 At Thy Rebuke, O Jacob's God, whil'st they against Thee striv'd ;  
     both Horse and Chariots charm'd by Sleep, were of all Sense depriv'd.  
 7 Thus Thou, ev'n Thou art to be fear'd by all that know Thy Might ;  
     and when Thine Anger kindled is, who can abide Thy Sight ?  
 8 Thou did'st cause Judgment to be heard from Heav'n in ev'ry Ear,  
     the Earth (as wondring) silent stood, and stupify'd with Fear.  
 9 When God to Judgment did arise, exactly to observe,  
     of all the Earth, those that were meek, that He might them preserve.  
 10 Ev'n by the very Wrath of Man, Thou shalt due Praise attain,  
     and the Remainder of His Wrath, Thou quickly shalt restrain.  
 11 Vow to the Lord your God, and pay all that about Him be,  
     to Him that justly should be fear'd, to bring your Gifts agree.  
 12 The Sp'rit of them that Princes are, by Him cut off shall be,  
     and to the Kings of all the Earth, most terrible is He.

### P S A L M . LXXVII .

- I**Unto God whil'st sorely griev'd, my Voice with Cries did send ;  
     Yea, with my Voice to God I cry'd, and He His Ear did lend.

- 2 I in my Day of Trouble sought the Lord, my Sore did run,  
while it was Night, and ceased not, my Soul did Comfort shun.
- 3 Then I remember did my God, and troubled did remain ;  
my Sp'rit within me was o'erwhelm'd, and Grief made me complain.
- 4 And Thou do'st likewise make mine Eyes continually to wake,  
and I so strangely troubled am, I have no Pow'r to speak.
- 5 The Times from all Antiquity, I weigh with them that be,  
and all the Ages that are past, presented are to me.
- 6 My Song ev'n in the silent Night, I to Remembrance call.  
I commune with my Heart, my Sp'rit search'd carefully withal.
- 7 And will the Lord us wholly now cast off for evermore,  
will He not favourable be, as He hath been before ?
- 8 And is His Mercy so clean gone, no Hope to be reliev'd ?  
and is the Promise that He made, no more to be believ'd ?
- 9 And hath the Mighty God forgot how to extend His Grace,  
and have His tender Mercies all to Anger now giv'n place ?
- 10 And this (I said) my Weakness is, but yet the Years I still  
of His right Hand that is mest high, with Care remember will.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 I of the Lord remember will, the Works so often told,  
I certainly remember will Thy Wonders wrought of old.
- 12 I likewise, Lord, will meditate on all that Thou hast wrought,  
and I will freely talk of that which Thou to past hast brought.
- 13 Thy Sanctuary, O our God, doth still contain Thy Way :  
who is so great a God, as is the God whom we obey ?
- 14 Thou art the Wonder-working God, with none to be compar'd,  
among the People many times Thou hast Thy Strength declar'd.
- 15 Thou of Thy People, by Thine Arm, hast the Redeemer prov'd  
of Jacob, and of Jofeph's Sons, who were by Thee below'd.
- 16 The Waters did, O God, see Thee, the Waters did see Thee :  
they were afraid, and ev'n the Deepes all troubled came to be.
- 17 The Water from the bursted Clouds, straight pour'd out did abound,  
Thine Arrows too did go abroad, the Skies sent out a Sound.
- 18 Thy Thunder's Voice alongst the Heav'n, a mighty Noife did make :  
by Lightnings lightned was the World, and trembling Earth did shake.
- 19 Thy Way in the vast Ocean is, a Path Thou of Thine own  
hast in the Waters great, and yet Thy Footsteps are not known.
- 20 Thou didst Thy People safely lead, like to a Flock at large.  
by Moses, and by Aaron's Hand, who had of them the Charge.

## P S A L M LXXVIII.

- G**ive, O my People, straight your Ear, unto My Law Divine,  
and to the Words flow from my Mouth, your earnest Ears encline.
- 2 I will My Mouth now open in a Parable of Worth,  
and I dark Sayings utter will, which Times of old gave forth.

- 3 Ev'n Things that we have oft times heard, and evidently known,  
which by our Fathers unto us have been exactly shewn.
- 4 We from their Race, and Times to come, will no way have them hid,  
but will express God's Praise and Strength, and what great Works He did.
- 5 His League He did in Jacob earst, His Law in Israel place,  
which He our Fathers will'd to tell to their succeeding Race.
- 6 The Generation yet to come, that it the same might know,  
ev'n the Unborn who should arise, and to their Heirs them shew.
- 7 That they might place their Hope in God, and not His Works forget,  
but His Commandments to keep, their whole Affections set.
- 8 And might not like their Fathers prove, a stubborn Rebel-Race,  
that set not right their Heart : who God nor firmly did embrace.
- 9 All Ephraim's Off-spring bearing Bows, and with their Arms array'd,  
did in the Day of Battel turn most basely back afraid.
- 10 They did not keep God's Covenant, but did from Him withdraw,  
and wickedly refus'd to walk according to His Law.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 And they had all His glorious Works forgot, as no more known,  
and all those wondrous Works of His, which He to them had shewn.
- 12 Things wondrous in their Fathers Sight were done by His strong Hand,  
ev'n in the Field of Zoan earst, in Egypt's fertile Land.
- 13 He did divide the very Sea for Passage to His Band,  
and He the liquid Waters made as in a Heap to stand.
- 14 All Day He led them by a Cloud, their Course directing right,  
and all the Night when it was dark, by Fire did give them Light.
- 15 He in the Desarts clave the Rocks, which did asunder shrink ;  
and gave them thence, as from great Deep, abundantly to drink.
- 16 He likewise from the solid Rock made mighty Streams to flow,  
and Waters pour'd in Plenty down, did straight like Rivers grow.
- 17 And they obdured in their Hearts, yet did the more transgres,  
ev'n by provoking the most High amidst the Wilderness.
- 18 And in their Heart they tempting God, Him highly did displease,  
by seeking curiously for Food, their Appetite to please.
- 19 Yea, ev'n against God did they speak, they said (distrusting thus)  
Can God amidst the Wilderness a Table furnish us ?
- 20 He smote the Rock, lo, Streams gush'd out, and Waters drown'd the Field;  
can He give also Bread, or Flesh unto His People yield?

*The Third Part:*

- 21 The Lord this heard, and therefore wroth did kindle up a Fire  
'gainst Jacob, and 'gainst Israel incensed was His Ire.
- 22 Because through Infidelity, they not in God believ'd,  
nor did in His Salvation trust, that them so oft reliev'd.
- 23 Though from above the Clouds He had commanded by His Will,  
and open'd had the Doors of Heav'n, to pour forth Plenty still.

- 24 And Manna had above their Hopes rain'd down for them to eat,  
and had a Harvest from the Heav'n, of Corn giv'n them for Meat.
- 25 Then mortal Man was fed with that, which was for Angels good,  
He for their Voyage furnish'd them abundantly with Food.
- 26 The Eastern Winds alongst the Heav'n's enforc'd, did them observe,  
and by His Pow'r He did constrain the Southern Wind to serve.
- 27 On them He rain'd a Show'r of Flesh, like Dust upon the Ground,  
and winged Fowls as thick as Sands, which Seas do bed and bound.
- 28 He made it fall amidst their Camp, not to be sought without  
the very Tents where they did lodge, it compas'd round about.
- 29 So did they plentifully eat, and satisfy'd all were,  
for He to them, what they desir'd, afforded freely there.
- 30 Yet they were not estrang'd from what they lustred for so much,  
but whilst the Meat within their Mouths did yet their Palats touch:
- 31 The Wrath of God upon them came, and kill'd their fatted ones,  
and made ev'n Israels chosen Men, give forth their dying Groans.
- 32 But for all this, they finning still, their God so good did grieve,  
for all the Wonders that He wrought, could not make them believe.

*The Fourth Part.*

- 33 And for this Cause in Vanity, He did consume their Days,  
and did with Trouble waste their Years, that wandred from His Ways;
- 34 But ev'n as He was killing them, they sought Him, and return'd,  
and early after God enquir'd, while as His Wrath thus burn'd.
- 35 And they remembred then, that God was wont their Rock to be,  
and their Redeemer the high God that only could them free.
- 36 Yet for all this with flatt'ring Lips, they to deceive Him striv'd,  
and with their Tongues perfidiously, they Lies to Him contriv'd.
- 37 For still their Heart to follow Him, was not sincerely set,  
not constant to His Covenant, they did the same forget.
- 38 But He in Mercy did forgive their Sins, them not destroy'd,  
yea, oft His Anger turn'd away, His Wrath not all employ'd.
- 39 For He remembred that they were but Flesh; both frail and vain,  
like to a Wind that blows away and will not come again.
- 40 How oft was He provok'd by them amidst the Wildernes,  
and whilst they in the Desart were, griev'd at their Wickednes.
- 41 Yea, many times they turned back, and God did fondly tempt,  
and Israel's most holy One, to limit did attempt.
- 42 They never call'd to Mind the Power of His Almighty Hand,  
nor yet the Day when freed from Foes, He made them safe to stand.

*The Fifth Part.*

- 43 How He such memorable Signs had earst in Egypt wrought,  
and Wonders that in Zoans Field, by Him to pass were brought.
- 44 And He the Rivers that were clear, did change to horrid Blood,  
so that they wholly did abhor to drink of any Flood.

- 45 He them among strange sorts of Flies, them to devour did send,  
and crawling Swarms of loathsome Frogs, which brought them to their  
end.
- 46 To Caterpillars, Vermine vile, He did their Encrease give,  
their Labour to the Locust too, by which they hop'd to live.
- 47 By Hail that He had poured down, their Vines were wholly lost,  
and their Eye-pleasing Sicamores, were spoiled by the Frost.
- 48 He to the Hail most horrible, their Cattel gave away,  
and to destroying Thunder-bolts, He made their Flocks a Prey.
- 49 His Wrath and Indignation's Height, He did upon them cast,  
by sending Angels that were ill, amongst them at the last.
- 50 He for His Wrath made Way, their Soul He suffered not to live,  
but o'er unto the Pestilence, their very Life did give.
- 51 He smote all Egypt's eldest Brood, when least they thought the same;  
ev'n of their Strength the very Chief, amidst the Tents of Ham.
- 52 But His own People made like Sheep go forth on ev'ry Side,  
and them amidst the Wilderness, like to a Flock did guide.

*The Sixth Part.*

- 53 He them securely did conduct, whom nothing did affright,  
but roaring Seas o'erwhelm'd their Foes, a Mirror of His Might.
- 54 His Sanctuaries borders near, He brought them to remain,  
ev'n to the Mountain most esteem'd, which His right Hand did gain.
- 55 He did cast forth the Heathnish Troops before their Face destroy'd,  
and did by Line divide the Land, which Israel's Tribes enjoy'd.
- 56 Yet did they tempt, and did provoke the God that is most high,  
and to His Sacred Covenants, did not themselves apply.
- 57 But they turn'd back, and falsely dealt, as did their Syres of old,  
like to a Bow that doth deceive, and no true Aim can hold.
- 58 For they by their high Places oft, His Wrath provoked had,  
ad by their graven Images, Him to be jealous made.
- 59 Now when as God did hear of this, He was to Anger mov'd,  
and Israel greatly did abhor, that Him so oft had prov'd.
- 60 So that of Shiloh He forsook the Tabernacle then,  
the Tent which for Himself He had establish'd among Men.
- 61 And did deliver up His Strength, in Bondage to abide,  
His Glory to the Hand of Foes, a Prey to prosp'r'ing Pride.
- 62 He gave His People to the Sword, whom He had earst reliev'd,  
and with His own Inheritance, was most extreamly griev'd.

*The Seventh Part.*

- 63 Their young Men by the raging Fire, were to Confusion brought,  
their dainty Virgins vilified, were not for Marriage sought.
- 64 Their Priests though dignify'd so much, straight by the Sword did fall,  
their Widows stupify'd with Grief, did not bemoan at all.
- 65 Then walk'd the Lord as one from Sleep, whil'st Anger did decline,  
or like a strong Man, who doth shout by reason of His Wine.
- 66 And of His Foes the hinder Parts He smote in ev'ry Place,  
and upon them perpetually, He did impose Disgrace.

67 Yes,

- End,  
their  
67 Yea, He the Tabernacle too of Joseph did refuse,  
and ev'n of Ephraim, though thought strong, the Tribe He would not chuse;  
68 But He of Judah chose the Tribe to be the rest above,  
and Sion's Mount that sacred Place, which He did dearly love.  
69 And He His Sanctuary built like Palaces for Height,  
like th' Earth, which He establish'd hath, for ever by His Might.  
70 He did His Servant David choose, that He might him renown,  
from Folds of Flocks, where keeping Sheep, He call'd him to a Crown.  
71 He rais'd him up from following Ewes, which did their young ones breed,  
that Israel His Inheritance, and Jacob he might feed.  
72 So them he fed according to his Heart's Integrity,  
and he his Hands that skilful were, to guide them did apply.

## P S A L M LXXIX.

- N**ow Thine Inheritance, O God, to Heathens is betray'd,  
Thy House defil'd, Jerusalem they all on Heaps have laid,  
The Bodies of Thy Servants they to Fowls for Food did yield,  
and of Thy Saints the precious Flesh to Beasts in ev'ry Field.  
Their Blood about Jerusalem, they shed like Water have,  
and there was not so much as one that would give them a Grave,  
The neighb'ring States upbraiding us, disdainfully do flour :  
we are a Butt for bitter Scorn, to all that are about.  
How long, O Lord, and wilt Thou be for ever angry thus?  
and shall Thy Jealousy still burn like to a Fire 'gainst us?  
Upon the Heathens pour Thy Wrath, who know not Thee at all,  
and on those Kingdoms, on Thy Name that have not daign'd to call.  
For they Thy Jacob to devour, have spar'd in no Degree,  
but made the place where he did dwell, all desolate to be.  
Remember not 'gainst us the Sins which formerly we wrought :  
let Mercies us with Speed prevent, for we most low are brought.  
O God of our Salvation, help for Thy Name's Sake we pray,  
deliver us for Thy Name's Sake, and purge our Sins away.  
Why say the Heathen, Where's their God? let Him 'mongst them be known,  
whil'st in our Sight Thou do'st revenge the Blood shed of Thine own.  
The Captives Sighing, let it come before Thee, and those save,  
according to Thy Pow'r, that are appointed for the Grave.  
Lord, to our Neighbours for their Part, let Seven-fold rendred be,  
that vile Reproach, by which, O Lord, they have reproached Thee.  
So we Thy People, and Thy Flock, Thee thank for ever will,  
and to all Generations too, shall shew thy Praise forth still.

## P S A L M LXXX.

- H**ear Isra'l's Shepherd, like a Flock that leadest Joseph out,  
Thou that 'twixt Cherubins do'st dwell, in Brightness shine about.  
In Ephraim's, in Benjamin's, and in Manasseh's Sight,  
stir up Thy Strength, and quickly come and save us by Thy Might.

- 3 O Thou that only art our God, turn us again to Thee ;  
cause Thou Thy Face to shine on us, and so we say'd shall be.  
4 Lord God of Hosts how long wilt Thou, whil'st we Thy Name invoke,  
against Thy People's Pray'r, thus in Indignation smoke?  
5 Upon the Bread of Tears for Food, Thou makest them to live,  
and unto them that they may drink, Thou Store of Tears do'st give.  
6 Thou do'st us make a Ground for Strife, to ev'ry neighbouring State,  
our Enemies amongst themselves do laugh at us of late.  
7 O Lord, that art the God of Hosts, turn us again to Thee :  
cause Thou Thy Face to shine on us, and so we say'd shall be.  
8 Thou with great Care hast brought a Vine from Egypt's fertile Bounds,  
and Thou did'st plant it, casting out the Heathen from their Grounds.  
9 And providently Thou a Room before it did'st make fit.  
and mad'st it take so deep a Root, the Land was fill'd with it.  
10 The Mountains with the Shade of it were cover'd, ev'ry where,  
and all the Boughs thereof for State, like goodly Cedars were.  
11 Unto the Borders of the Sea, she made her Boughs extend,  
and to the River, it to grace, she did her Branches send.  
12 Why did'st Thou then her Hedges break, exposing her a Prey,  
so that each Passenger makes bold to pluck some part away.

*The Second Part.*

- 13 The foaming Boar come from the Wood, to waste it hath had Pow'r,  
and savage Beasts that range the Fields, it boldly do devour.  
14 O Thou that art the God of Hosts, return we pray to Thine :  
look down from Heav'n, and so behold and visit this Thy Vine.  
15 And the Vineyard which planted was, with Care by Thy right Hand,  
and ev'n the Branch which for Thy self Then did'st make strong to stand.  
16 It wholly is with Fire burnt up, and is cut down with Spite :  
when by Thy Count'nance once rebuk'd, they straight do perish quite.  
17 Upon the Man of Thy right Hand, O let Thy Hand still be :  
the Son of Man who was made strong, ev'n for Thy self by Thee.  
18 So we will not go back from Thee, then quicken Thou us all,  
and we upon thy holy Name, continually will call.  
19 O Lord, that art the God of Hosts, turn us again to Thee ;  
cause Thou Thy Face to shine on us, and so we say'd shall be.

## P S A L M. LXXXI.

- S**ing forth aloud unto the God from whom our Strength we take,  
and unto Jacob's mighty God, a Noise most joyful make;  
2 Take up a Psalm, and hither bring the Timbrel presently,  
and with the Harp that pleasant is, accord the Psaltery.  
3 The Trumpet straight in the New-Moon, blow up without delay,  
ev'n in the Time appointed, on our solemn fest'val Day.  
4 For this was made for Israel, a Statute still to stand,  
and is of Jacob's God a Law, the which He did command.

G  
2 Ho  
3 Th  
4 Let  
5 The  
6 Tha  
7 But,  
8 Aris  
for  
5 Th  
K  
Keep

## P S A L M . LXXXII , LXXXIII .

371

- 5 This Record He in Joseph plac'd, in passing Pharaoh's Land,  
whereas the Language that I heard, I could not understand.  
6 I from the Burden which him bow'd, his Shoulders did discharge,  
and from the Pots and servile Works, I did his Hands inlarge.  
7 Thou call'dst in trouble, I thee free'd, and was to answer mov'd,  
ev'n in my Thunder's secret Place, and Meribah thee prov'd.  
8 O hear my People, and I straight to thee will testify,  
O Israel, if now thou wilt thine Ears to me apply.  
9 There shall no strange God then at all within thy Limits be,  
nor shall a strange God any way be worshipped by thee.  
10 I am the Lord that is thy God, who thee from Egypt led,  
make wide thy Mouth, and it by Me with Plenty shall be fed.

### *The Second Part.*

- 11 But yet My People by My Voice, would not instructed be,  
And Israel perverted still, would not repose on me.  
12 So to the Lust of their own Hearts, I gave them up displeas'd,  
and they in their own Counsels then, all walk'd as they pleas'd.  
13 O that My People as they ought, had heark'ned to my Will,  
and that all Israel in my Ways had walk'd sincerely still!  
14 I should have suddenly subdu'd all who did them gainstand,  
and I against their Adverfar's had turn'd my heavy Hand.  
15 Who hate the Lord, all should themselves have humbled him before,  
but then their Time should surely have endur'd for evermore.  
16 He with the finest of the Wheat, had fed them as His Flock;  
and I should thee have satisfy'd with Honey of the Rock.

## P S A L M . LXXXII .

- G od in the Congregation stands of them we Mighty call,  
and Sentence gives amongst the Gods, as sov'reign Judge of all.  
2 How long will ye unjustly judge, and where ye please to spare,  
the Persons partially accept of them that wicked are?  
3 The Orphans save, and them who are with Poverty oppres'd,  
do Justice to the needy Ones, and them that are distreis'd.  
4 Let them that poor and needy are, deliv'red be by Thee,  
and rid them all out of the Hand of them that wicked be.  
5 They neither know, nor will conceive, they walk in Darkness on;  
all the Foundations of the Earth, quite out of Course are gone.  
6 That ye indeed are Gods below, it hath been said by me,  
and ev'n of Him that is most high, you all the Children be.  
7 But, surely, like the vulgar Sort, you are ordain'd to die,  
and like to other Princes paft, you low in Dust shall ly.  
8 Arise, O God, and th' Earth to judge o'er all with Glory shone;  
for Thou the Nations ev'ry where inherit shalt as Thine.

## P S A L M . LXXXIII .

- K eep not Thy Silence thus, O Thou the God whom we adore,  
hold not Thy Peace, O Thou our God, and be Thou still no more.

B b 2

2 For,

- 2 For, lo, Thy Foes all murmur now, a Mutiny have made :  
and they that Haters are of Thee, have lifted up the Head.
- 3 They crafty Counsels have contriv'd, Thy People to annoy,  
and have ev'n Thy most hidden ones consulted to destroy.
- 4 Come, let us cut that Nation off, they have said in their Spite :  
that Israel's Name from Records raz'd, may be abolish'd quite.
- 5 For they together have conspir'd, alike dispos'd in Mind,  
and ev'n against thee made a League, by Covenant combin'd.
- 6 The Edomites and Ishmalites, to camp together went,  
the Moabites and Hagar's Brood, for doing Mischief bent.
- 7 There Geball, Ammon, Amaleck, the Philistines and Tyre :  
8 With them is Ashur join'd, from whom Lot's Race did Help acquire.
- 9 Make them prove like the Midianites ; as Sisera was slain,  
and like to Jabin's scatt'red Troops, that Kishon's Streams did stain.
- 10 Whom near to Endor suddenly, Thou wholly dt'dst confound ;  
their Carcasses became like Dung, for fanning of the Ground.
- 11 Like Oreb, and like Zeeb, Lord, destroy their Nobles all ;  
like Zeba, and like Zalmunna make all their Princes fall.

*The Second Part.*

- 12 Who impudently thus durst say, ( presuming of their Might )  
Let us possess God's Houses all, as due to us of Right.
- 13 Make them like Stubble toss'd by Wind, like Wheels that always turn.
- 14 As Fire the Forrests doth consume, as Flames make Mountains burn.
- 15 So with Thy Tempest them pursue, and with Thy Storm them frigh't.
- 16 Their Faces fill with Shame, that they may seek Thy Name aright.
- 17 Let them confounded be, and prove from Trouble never free :  
yea, let them all be pur to Shame, and wholly ruin'd be.
- 18 That Men may know, that Thou, whose Name Jehovah is alone,  
art the most High, the like of whom o'er all the Earth is none.

## P S A L M LXXXIV.

- O** How the Tabernacles are, that unto Thee belong,  
most amiable, Thou that art the Lord of Hosts most strong !
- 2 My Soul doth long, yea, it doth faint at the Lord's Courts to be ;  
my Heart and Flesh cry out aloud, the living God to see.
- 3 Yea, ev'n the Sparrow hath found out a House wherein to rest,  
the Swallow also for her self, hath purchased a Nest ;  
Ev'n at thine Altars, where she safe her young ones forth may bring,  
O Thou Almighty Lord of Hosts, that art my God and King.
- 4 O blest are they within Thy House, to dwell who placed be,  
with grateful Hearts continually they will be praising Thee.
- 5 Most blessed is the Man, whose Strength in Thee is wholly plac'd,  
and in the Secret of whose Heart, the Ways of them are trac'd.
- 6 Who in the passing through do make a Well of Baca's Plain ;  
yea, all the Pools are likewise fill'd abundantly with Rain.

7 They

7 They will do go from Strength to Strength, and of them ev'ry one  
before our God at last appears in Sion at His Throne.

8 O Lord, that art the God of Hosts, my Prayer daign to hear,  
Thou that of Jacob art the God, encline to me Thine Ear.

9 Behold, O God, that art to us a Shield in ev'ry Place,  
of him whom Thou anointed hast, look now upon the Face.

10 For why, O Lord, within Thy Courts, the spending of one Day  
gives more Content, than Thousands do, spent any other Way.  
I rather in the House of God, to keep the Door would live,  
than have in Tents of wicked Men, what greatest States can give.

11 The Lord God is a Sun, and Shield, He Glory gives, and Grace,  
He will from them no good Thing hold, who Righteousnesses embrace,

12 O Thou that art the Lord of Hosts, I must say happy he,  
who fearing nothing can beset, doth ever trust in Thee.

## P S A L M LXXXV.

T

Hou, Lord, in favour of Thy Land, hast many Wonders wrought,  
and Jacob from Captivity, Thou back again hast brought.

1 Thy People Thou from all their Faults, in Mercy hast set free,  
and all the Sin they did commit, hath cov'red been by Thee.

3 Thou now hast taken quite away Thy Wrath of late that burn'd,  
Thou from the Fierceness of Thine Ire, Thy self again hast turn'd.

4 Turn us, O Thou that art the God who only do'st us save,  
and cause Thine Anger towards us, at last an End to have.

5 And wilt Thou then displeas'd with us, Thine Anger never end ?  
and wilt Thou still from Race to Race, Thine Anger thus extend ?

6 And wilt Thou not again, O Lord, in Mercy us revive ?  
that so Thy People may in Thee for ever joyful live.

7 Let Thy great Mercy unto us ( O Thou our Lord ) be shwon,  
and Thy Salvation freely grant to us that are Thine own.

8 I'll hear the Lord God speak, for He will to His People all,  
and Saints speak Peace, but let them not again to Folly fall.

9 For His Salvation evermore, to them is nigh at hand,  
who fear Him right, that Glory may dwell ever in our Land.

10 Kind Mercy now, and Spolets Truth, both, lo, have met together,  
and Righteousness embracing Peace, each one hath kis'd the other.

11 Untainted Truth out of the Earth, abundantly shall spring,  
and Righteousness shall from the Heav'n look down on ev'ry Thing.

12 Yea, what is good, the Lord shall give, our Land shall Store display,  
and Righteousness shall usher Him, and set us in His Way.

## P S A L M LXXXVI.

B

ow down Thine Ear, Lord, hear my Suit, that Thou may'st grant the same,  
for now (reduc'd to great Distress) I poor and needy am.

2 My Soul, because I holy am, O Thou my God preserve,  
and since he puts his Trust in Thee, save him who Thee doth serve.

3 Since, Lord, to Thee I daily cry, be merciful to me,

4 Rejoice, O Lord, Thy Servants Soul, which listed is to Thee :

## 374 P S A L. LXXXVII, LXXXVIII.

- 5    9  
 9    10  
 6    11  
 7    12  
 8    13  
 10    14  
 11    15  
 11    16  
 9    17  
 11    18  
 12    19  
 13    20  
 14    21  
 15    22  
 16    23  
 17    24  
 17    25  
 18    26  
 19    27  
 19    28  
 20    29  
 21    30  
 22    31  
 23    32  
 24    33  
 25    34  
 26    35  
 27    36  
 28    37  
 29    38  
 30    39  
 31    40  
 32    41  
 33    42  
 34    43  
 35    44  
 36    45  
 37    46  
 38    47  
 39    48  
 40    49  
 41    50  
 42    51  
 43    52  
 44    53  
 45    54  
 46    55  
 47    56  
 48    57  
 49    58  
 50    59  
 51    60  
 52    61  
 53    62  
 54    63  
 55    64  
 56    65  
 57    66  
 58    67  
 59    68  
 60    69  
 61    70  
 62    71  
 63    72  
 64    73  
 65    74  
 66    75  
 67    76  
 68    77  
 69    78  
 70    79  
 71    80  
 72    81  
 73    82  
 74    83  
 75    84  
 76    85  
 77    86  
 78    87  
 79    88  
 80    89  
 81    90  
 82    91  
 83    92  
 84    93  
 85    94  
 86    95  
 87    96  
 88    97  
 89    98  
 90    99  
 91    100  
 92    101  
 93    102  
 94    103  
 95    104  
 96    105  
 97    106  
 98    107  
 99    108  
 100    109  
 101    110  
 102    111  
 103    112  
 104    113  
 105    114  
 106    115  
 107    116  
 108    117  
 109    118  
 110    119  
 111    120  
 112    121  
 113    122  
 114    123  
 115    124  
 116    125  
 117    126  
 118    127  
 119    128  
 120    129  
 121    130  
 122    131  
 123    132  
 124    133  
 125    134  
 126    135  
 127    136  
 128    137  
 129    138  
 130    139  
 131    140  
 132    141  
 133    142  
 134    143  
 135    144  
 136    145  
 137    146  
 138    147  
 139    148  
 140    149  
 141    150  
 142    151  
 143    152  
 144    153  
 145    154  
 146    155  
 147    156  
 148    157  
 149    158  
 150    159  
 151    160  
 152    161  
 153    162  
 154    163  
 155    164  
 156    165  
 157    166  
 158    167  
 159    168  
 160    169  
 161    170  
 162    171  
 163    172  
 164    173  
 165    174  
 166    175  
 167    176  
 168    177  
 169    178  
 170    179  
 171    180  
 172    181  
 173    182  
 174    183  
 175    184  
 176    185  
 177    186  
 178    187  
 179    188  
 180    189  
 181    190  
 182    191  
 183    192  
 184    193  
 185    194  
 186    195  
 187    196  
 188    197  
 189    198  
 190    199  
 191    200  
 192    201  
 193    202  
 194    203  
 195    204  
 196    205  
 197    206  
 198    207  
 199    208  
 200    209  
 201    210  
 202    211  
 203    212  
 204    213  
 205    214  
 206    215  
 207    216  
 208    217  
 209    218  
 210    219  
 211    220  
 212    221  
 213    222  
 214    223  
 215    224  
 216    225  
 217    226  
 218    227  
 219    228  
 220    229  
 221    230  
 222    231  
 223    232  
 224    233  
 225    234  
 226    235  
 227    236  
 228    237  
 229    238  
 230    239  
 231    240  
 232    241  
 233    242  
 234    243  
 235    244  
 236    245  
 237    246  
 238    247  
 239    248  
 240    249  
 241    250  
 242    251  
 243    252  
 244    253  
 245    254  
 246    255  
 247    256  
 248    257  
 249    258  
 250    259  
 251    260  
 252    261  
 253    262  
 254    263  
 255    264  
 256    265  
 257    266  
 258    267  
 259    268  
 260    269  
 261    270  
 262    271  
 263    272  
 264    273  
 265    274  
 266    275  
 267    276  
 268    277  
 269    278  
 270    279  
 271    280  
 272    281  
 273    282  
 274    283  
 275    284  
 276    285  
 277    286  
 278    287  
 279    288  
 280    289  
 281    290  
 282    291  
 283    292  
 284    293  
 285    294  
 286    295  
 287    296  
 288    297  
 289    298  
 290    299  
 291    300  
 292    301  
 293    302  
 294    303  
 295    304  
 296    305  
 297    306  
 298    307  
 299    308  
 300    309  
 301    310  
 302    311  
 303    312  
 304    313  
 305    314  
 306    315  
 307    316  
 308    317  
 309    318  
 310    319  
 311    320  
 312    321  
 313    322  
 314    323  
 315    324  
 316    325  
 317    326  
 318    327  
 319    328  
 320    329  
 321    330  
 322    331  
 323    332  
 324    333  
 325    334  
 326    335  
 327    336  
 328    337  
 329    338  
 330    339  
 331    340  
 332    341  
 333    342  
 334    343  
 335    344  
 336    345  
 337    346  
 338    347  
 339    348  
 340    349  
 341    350  
 342    351  
 343    352  
 344    353  
 345    354  
 346    355  
 347    356  
 348    357  
 349    358  
 350    359  
 351    360  
 352    361  
 353    362  
 354    363  
 355    364  
 356    365  
 357    366  
 358    367  
 359    368  
 360    369  
 361    370  
 362    371  
 363    372  
 364    373  
 365    374  
 366    375  
 367    376  
 368    377  
 369    378  
 370    379  
 371    380  
 372    381  
 373    382  
 374    383  
 375    384  
 376    385  
 377    386  
 378    387  
 379    388  
 380    389  
 381    390  
 382    391  
 383    392  
 384    393  
 385    394  
 386    395  
 387    396  
 388    397  
 389    398  
 390    399  
 391    400  
 392    401  
 393    402  
 394    403  
 395    404  
 396    405  
 397    406  
 398    407  
 399    408  
 400    409  
 401    410  
 402    411  
 403    412  
 404    413  
 405    414  
 406    415  
 407    416  
 408    417  
 409    418  
 410    419  
 411    420  
 412    421  
 413    422  
 414    423  
 415    424  
 416    425  
 417    426  
 418    427  
 419    428  
 420    429  
 421    430  
 422    431  
 423    432  
 424    433  
 425    434  
 426    435  
 427    436  
 428    437  
 429    438  
 430    439  
 431    440  
 432    441  
 433    442  
 434    443  
 435    444  
 436    445  
 437    446  
 438    447  
 439    448  
 440    449  
 441    450  
 442    451  
 443    452  
 444    453  
 445    454  
 446    455  
 447    456  
 448    457  
 449    458  
 450    459  
 451    460  
 452    461  
 453    462  
 454    463  
 455    464  
 456    465  
 457    466  
 458    467  
 459    468  
 460    469  
 461    470  
 462    471  
 463    472  
 464    473  
 465    474  
 466    475  
 467    476  
 468    477  
 469    478  
 470    479  
 471    480  
 472    481  
 473    482  
 474    483  
 475    484  
 476    485  
 477    486  
 478    487  
 479    488  
 480    489  
 481    490  
 482    491  
 483    492  
 484    493  
 485    494  
 486    495  
 487    496  
 488    497  
 489    498  
 490    499  
 491    500  
 492    501  
 493    502  
 494    503  
 495    504  
 496    505  
 497    506  
 498    507  
 499    508  
 500    509  
 501    510  
 502    511  
 503    512  
 504    513  
 505    514  
 506    515  
 507    516  
 508    517  
 509    518  
 510    519  
 511    520  
 512    521  
 513    522  
 514    523  
 515    524  
 516    525  
 517    526  
 518    527  
 519    528  
 520    529  
 521    530  
 522    531  
 523    532  
 524    533  
 525    534  
 526    535  
 527    536  
 528    537  
 529    538  
 530    539  
 531    540  
 532    541  
 533    542  
 534    543  
 535    544  
 536    545  
 537    546  
 538    547  
 539    548  
 540    549  
 541    550  
 542    551  
 543    552  
 544    553  
 545    554  
 546    555  
 547    556  
 548    557  
 549    558  
 550    559  
 551    560  
 552    561  
 553    562  
 554    563  
 555    564  
 556    565  
 557    566  
 558    567  
 559    568  
 560    569  
 561    570  
 562    571  
 563    572  
 564    573  
 565    574  
 566    575  
 567    576  
 568    577  
 569    578  
 570    579  
 571    580  
 572    581  
 573    582  
 574    583  
 575    584  
 576    585  
 577    586  
 578    587  
 579    588  
 580    589  
 581    590  
 582    591  
 583    592  
 584    593  
 585    594  
 586    595  
 587    596  
 588    597  
 589    598  
 590    599  
 591    600  
 592    601  
 593    602  
 594    603  
 595    604  
 596    605  
 597    606  
 598    607  
 599    608  
 600    609  
 601    610  
 602    611  
 603    612  
 604    613  
 605    614  
 606    615  
 607    616  
 608    617  
 609    618  
 610    619  
 611    620  
 612    621  
 613    622  
 614    623  
 615    624  
 616    625  
 617    626  
 618    627  
 619    628  
 620    629  
 621    630  
 622    631  
 623    632  
 624    633  
 625    634  
 626    635  
 627    636  
 628    637  
 629    638  
 630    639  
 631    640  
 632    641  
 633    642  
 634    643  
 635    644  
 636    645  
 637    646  
 638    647  
 639    648  
 640    649  
 641    650  
 642    651  
 643    652  
 644    653  
 645    654  
 646    655  
 647    656  
 648    657  
 649    658  
 650    659  
 651    660  
 652    661  
 653    662  
 654    663  
 655    664  
 656    665  
 657    666  
 658    667  
 659    668  
 660    669  
 661    670  
 662    671  
 663    672  
 664    673  
 665    674  
 666    675  
 667    676  
 668    677  
 669    678  
 670    679  
 671    680  
 672    681  
 673    682  
 674    683  
 675    684  
 676    685  
 677    686  
 678    687  
 679    688  
 680    689  
 681    690  
 682    691  
 683    692  
 684    693  
 685    694  
 686    695  
 687    696  
 688    697  
 689    698  
 690    699  
 691    700  
 692    701  
 693    702  
 694    703  
 695    704  
 696    705  
 697    706  
 698    707  
 699    708  
 700    709  
 701    710  
 702    711  
 703    712  
 704    713  
 705    714  
 706    715  
 707    716  
 708    717  
 709    718  
 710    719  
 711    720  
 712    721  
 713    722  
 714    723  
 715    724  
 716    725  
 717    726  
 718    727  
 719    728  
 720    729  
 721    730  
 722    731  
 723    732  
 724    733  
 725    734  
 726    735  
 727    736  
 728    737  
 729    738  
 730    739  
 731    740  
 732    741  
 733    742  
 734    743  
 735    744  
 736    745  
 737    746  
 738    747  
 739    748  
 740    749  
 741    750  
 742    751  
 743    752  
 744    753  
 745    754  
 746    755  
 747    756  
 748    757  
 749    758  
 750    759  
 751    760  
 752    761  
 753    762  
 754    763  
 755    764  
 756    765  
 757    766  
 758    767  
 759    768  
 760    769  
 761    770  
 762    771  
 763    772  
 764    773  
 765    774  
 766    775  
 767    776  
 768    777  
 769    778  
 770    779  
 771    780  
 772    781  
 773    782  
 774    783  
 775    784  
 776    785  
 777    786  
 778    787  
 779    788  
 780    789  
 781    790  
 782    791  
 783    792  
 784    793  
 785    794  
 786    795  
 787    796  
 788    797  
 789    798  
 790    799  
 791    800  
 792    801  
 793    802  
 794    803  
 795    804  
 796    805  
 797    806  
 798    807  
 799    808  
 800    809  
 801    810  
 802    811  
 803    812  
 804    813  
 805    814  
 806    815  
 807    816  
 808    817  
 809    818  
 810    819  
 811    820  
 812    821  
 813    822  
 814    823  
 815    824  
 816    825  
 817    826  
 818    827  
 819    828  
 820    829  
 821    830  
 822    831  
 823    832  
 824    833  
 825    834  
 826    835  
 827    836  
 828    837  
 829    838  
 830    839  
 831    840  
 832    841  
 833    842  
 834    843  
 835    844  
 836    845  
 837    846  
 838    847  
 839    848  
 840    849  
 841    850  
 842    851  
 843    852  
 844    853  
 845    854  
 846    855  
 847    856  
 848    857  
 849    858  
 850    859  
 851    860  
 852    861  
 853    862  
 854    863  
 855    864  
 856    865  
 857    866  
 858    867  
 859    868  
 860    869  
 861    870  
 862    871  
 863    872  
 864    873  
 865    874  
 866    875  
 867    876  
 868    877  
 869    878  
 870    879  
 871    880  
 872    881  
 873    882  
 874    883  
 875    884  
 876    885  
 877    886  
 878    887  
 879    888  
 880    889  
 881    890  
 882    891  
 883    892  
 884    893  
 885    894  
 886    895  
 887    896  
 888    897  
 889    898  
 890    899  
 891    900  
 892    901  
 893    902  
 894    903  
 895    904  
 896    905  
 897    906  
 898    907  
 899    908  
 900    909  
 901    910  
 902    911  
 903    912  
 904    913  
 905    914  
 906    915  
 907    916  
 908    917  
 909    918  
 910    919  
 911    920  
 912    921  
 913    922  
 914    923  
 915    924  
 916    925  
 917    926  
 918    927  
 919    928  
 920    929  
 921    930  
 922    931  
 923    932  
 924    933  
 925    934  
 926    935  
 927    936  
 928    937  
 929    938  
 930    939  
 931    940  
 932    941  
 933    942  
 934    943  
 935    944  
 936    945  
 937    946  
 938    947  
 939    948  
 940    949  
 941    950  
 942    951  
 943    952  
 944    953  
 945    954  
 946    955  
 947    956  
 948    957  
 949    958  
 950    959  
 951    960  
 952    961  
 953    962  
 954    963  
 955    964  
 956    965  
 957    966  
 958    967  
 959    968  
 960    969

- 4 I am among't them numbered now, that in the Pit down fall,  
and I am like a Man that hath no kind of Strength at all.
- 5 Even free among't the dead, like them that slain ly in the Grave,  
whom Thou no more do'st call to mind, Thy Hand doth quite them leave.
- 6 Thou very low hast laid me down, whom Earth embosom'd keeps,  
where all in Darknes is intomb'd, ev'n in the very Deepes.
- 7 Thine Indignation's burning Wrath, doth hard upon me press,  
and Thou with all Thy raging Waves hast drown'd me in Distress.
- 8 Thou mine Acquaintance hast estrang'd, thou hast of them made me  
to be abhor'd : I am shut up, now to come forth not free.
- 9 Because of mine Afflictions, Lord, mine Eye doth always mourn,  
I daily call'd, and with stretch'd Hands, my self to Thee did turn.
- 10 Wilt Thou shew Wonders unto them, that are of Life depriv'd ?  
Shall they again arise from Death, to sound Thy Praise reviv'd ?
- 11 Thy Loving-Kindness in the Grave, shall it be there declar'd ?  
or yet Thy Faithfulness, whereas Destruction none hath spar'd ?
- 12 Where Darkness doth defraud the Sight, shall there Thy Wonders shine,  
or yet amidst oblivion's Land, that Righteousnes of Thine ?
- 13 But i in all my Trouble, Lord, have only cry'd to Thee ;  
each Morning by my Prayer still, Thou shal prevented be,
- 14 Why is my grieved Soul cast off, O gracious Lord, by Thee ?  
and Thy most comfortable Face, why do'st Thou hide from me ?
- 15 I am afflicted, and to die, ev'n from my Youth am bound,  
extremely I distracted am, whil'st me Thy Terrors wound.
- 16 Thy Wrath that is exceeding fierce, doth me ( o'erwhelm'd ) dismay,  
Thy Terrors which astonish me, have cut me quite away.
- 17 They round about me ev'ry Day, like Waters did break our,  
and they ( whil'st all together join'd ) did compas me about.
- 18 Thou all my Lovers and my Friends, hast far remov'd from me,  
and those who my Familiars were, I now no more can see.

## P S A L M LXXXIX.

- 1 Will the Mercies of the Lord for ever sing, and will  
to Generations all make known, how Thou art faithful still.
- 2 For I have said, that Mercy shall be built for ever sure,  
Thy Faithfulness Thou in the Heav'ns shalt firmly make endure.
- 3 I with the Man whom I did chuse, a Covenant did make,  
I have to David sworn, whom I did for My Servant take.
- 4 I will thy Seed for evermore establish by My Hand,  
and I will build a Throne for thee, from Race to Race to stand.
- 5 And all the Heav'ns, O Lord, shall praise the Wonders done by thee,  
Thy Faithfulness likewise, whereas Thy Saints assembled be.
- 6 For who, O Lord, with Thee in Heav'n, can any way compare?  
who can be likened to the Lord, of them that mighty are?
- 7 God still is greatly to be fear'd, whereas His Saints repair,  
and to be rev'renc'd of all them that near about Him are.

8 Lord God of Hosts, what Lord hath Strength like to that Strength of Thine ?  
or to that Faithfulness, each where that doth about Thee shine.

*The Second Part.*

9 Thou rul'st the raging of the See, which beats the Shoars in vain,  
and when her Waves to roar arise, Thou mak'st them calm again.

10 Thou Rahab hast in Pieces broke, as one that doth ly slain:  
Thine Enemies by Thy strong Arm, dispersed all remain.

11 The Heav'ns are Thine, Thine is the Earth, as for the World, each where  
it and the Fulness of the same, by Thee both founded were.

12 The freezing North, the warming South : they both by Thee were made :  
the stately Tabor, Hermon fair, shall in Thy Name be glad.

13 Thou haft, O Lord, a mighty Arm, no Pow'r can it withstand,  
Thy Hand exceedingly is strong, and high is Thy right Hand.

14 With Justice Judgment, of Thy Throne is still the Dwelling-place,  
and with kind Mercy, spotless Truth shall go before Thy Face.

15 Blest is the People that doth know the joyful Sound aright ;  
they of Thy Countenance, O Lord, shall walk into the Light.

16 They all the Day still in Thy Name, shall to rejoice agree,  
and in that Righteousness of Thine, shall all exalted be.

*The Third Part.*

17 For Thou of all the Strength they have, the only Glory art,  
and Means to raise our Horn on high, Thy Favour shall impart.

18 For lo, the Lord by His great Pow'r, will ever us maintain :  
the Holy One of Israel, He doth above us reign.

19 In Vision to Thy Holy One Thou speaking, thus did'st say,  
I did one from the People raise, Help on one mighty lay.

20 I have My Servant David found, and with My holy Oil,  
I have anointed him for King, of my beloved Soil.

21 With whom that it may him support, I 'stablish will My Hand :  
Mine Arm shall likewise strengthen him, that he may strongly stand.

22 The Enemy shall not have Pow'r upon him to exact,  
nor shall the Son of Wickedness him harm by any A&T.

23 And I will straight before his Face, his Enemies confound,  
and them by whom he hated is, I with strange Plagues will wound.

24 But with him still My Faithfulness and Mercy all shall see,  
and in My Name his Horn of Pow'r shall still exalted be.

*The Fourth Part.*

25 I will his Hand upon the Sea, with Sovereign Power impose,  
and on the Rivers his right Hand, shall as he likes dispose.

26 Thou unto me a Father art, (he thus to Me shall cry)  
my God, and my Salvation's Rock, on whom I do rely.

27 I'll likewise make him My First-born, a Prince to be obey'd,  
more high than all the Kings on Earth, that ever Scepter swaid,

28 My tender Mercies shall to him for ever be reserv'd,  
My Covenant shall still with him be faithfully observ'd.

29 And likewise I will make his Seed for ever to endure,  
and like the Days of lasting Heav'n, his Throne to stand secure.

- 30 But if his Children leave My Law, and walk not in My Way ;  
 31 If they My Statutes violate, and from My Precepts stray.  
 32 Their great Transgressions with the Rod, then visit straight will I,  
     and with a Multitude of Stripes, their great Iniquity.  
 33 Yet will not quite My Kindness take from him at any Time,  
     nor will I falsify My Truth, though punishing his Crime.

*The Fifth Part.*

- 34 The Covenant that I have made, I by no Means will break,  
     nor will I alter any thing, that Mine own lips did speak.  
 35 Once, by My spotless Holiness, I sworn have solemnly,  
     that unto David, whom I chus'd, I in no sort will lye.  
 36 And of his happy Seed, the Time no Limits shall confine,  
     his Throne still glorious in My Sight (as doth the Sun) shall shine.  
 37 It (stablished perpetually) the Moon for Time shall even ;  
     and as a faithful Witness still inhabiting the Heaven.  
 38 But Thou hast utterly cast off, and Thou abhorred hast,  
     Thou hast been wroth with him, whom Thou anointedst in Time past.  
 39 Thou hast Thy Servant's Cov'nant made, that it now void is found ;  
     Thou hast prophan'd his sacred Crown, it casting to the Ground.  
 40 Thou broken hast the Hedges down, that did empale his State,  
     and in their Ruines hast entomb'd his Fortress of late.  
 41 All that do pass along 't the Way, to spoil him do approach ;  
     he to his Neighbour is become the Object of Reproach.

*The Sixth Part.*

- 42 Thou hast advanc'd his Foes right Hand, that they might him annoy,  
     and unto all his Enemies, Thou hast giv'n Cause of Joy.  
 43 Thou of his Sword did'st blunt the Edge, that it deceiv'd his Hand,  
     and when he in the Battel was, Thou did'st not make him stand.  
 44 Thou hast the Glory which he had, made now no more to be,  
     and to the very Ground, his Throne is now cast down by Thee.  
 45 Thou of his youthful Days (though short) yet shornted hast the Space,  
     and him that once so glorious was, hast covered with Disgrace.  
 46 How long, O Lord, wilt Thou Thy Face away for ever turn ?  
     and shall Thine Indignation thus like to a fire still burn ?  
 47 Think but how short a Time it is that I should here remain,  
     and wherefore is it thus that Thou hast made all Men in vain ?  
 48 What Man is he that now doth live, and Death shall never see ?  
     and from the Grave's destroying Hand, shall he his Soul set free ?  
 49 Where are Thy former Mercies, Lord, which Thou by solemn Oath  
     did'st to Thy Servant David swear, in Thine untainted Truth ?  
 50 Remember, Lord, what strange Reproach doth wound Thy Servant's Ear,  
     how all the mighty People's Scorn, I in my Bosom bear.  
 51 Wherewith Thy Foes reproach'd his Steps, ev'n his whom Thou before  
 52 Anointed had'st ; blest be the Lord, Amen, for evermore.

- T**HOU mercifully hast, O Lord, been unto us a Place,  
in which we did securely dwell, ev'n still from Race to Race.
- 2 Before the Mountains were brought forth, ere Thou did'st form with Skill,  
the Earth, and World, Thou art our God, from everlasting still.
  - 3 Thou to Destruction (when Thou wilt) do'st make frail Man to turn,  
and layest thus, O ye that are the Sons of Men, return.
  - 4 For, ev'n a Thousand Years when past, are but still in Thy Sight,  
as yesterday, and as a Watch that passeth in the Night.
  - 5 Thou as a Flood bear'st them away, a Sleep they seem to be;  
they in the Morning are like Grass, which growing up we see.
  - 6 It in the Morning doth grow up, and fairly flourisheth,  
but in the Ev'ning is cut down, and quickly withereth.
  - 7 For by Thine Anger when it burns, we quickly are destroy'd,  
and by Thine Indignation's Height, extremely are annoy'd,
  - 8 Thou all our great Iniquities hast set within Thy Sight,  
and of Thy Count'nance all our Sins, (though secret) in the Light.
  - 9 For all our Days (Lord) in Thy Wrath, with Pain and Grief are past:  
and like a Tale, scarce mark'd, when told, we soon away do wast.
  - 10 The usual Date confining Life, to sev'ny Years extends;  
if Constitutions vig'rous prove, in Ten Years more it ends.
  - 11 Yet all their Strength wherein they trust, but Sorrow is and Pain:  
for it is soon cut off, and we do fly away again.
  - 12 Who of Thine Anger knows the Pow'r, whose Weight no Soul can bear?  
and ev'n so is Thy heavy Wrath, according to Thy Fear.
  - 13 Teach us to number in such sort, our Days continually,  
that we our Hearts, while as we live, to Wisdom may apply.
  - 14 Return, O Lord, how long 'gainst us shall thus Thy Wrath be bent?  
concerning those Thy Servants are, let it Thee now repent.
  - 15 O, early us to satisfy, Thy tender Mercy give,  
that we may joyful be, and glad, for all the Days we live.
  - 16 Lord, comfort us accordingly, as we distres'd have been,  
and pay with Pleasure all these Years, in which we ill have seen.
  - 17 Let Thou Thy Work with Pow'r appear, to those that serve Thee right,  
and ev'n unto their Children, Lord, Thy Glory at the Height.
  - 18 And let the Beauty of the Lord our God upon us be,  
establish on us our Hands Work, let it be fix'd by Thee.

## P S A L M X C I.

- H**E that doth in the secret Place of the most High reside,  
in the Almighty's Shadow still, securely shall abide.
- 2 And of the Lord I will affirm, He is my Refuge still,  
my only Fortress, and my God, and in Him trust I will.
  - 3 He surely shall deliver thee both from the Fowler's Snare.  
and from the noisome Pestilence, that doth infect the Air.
  - 4 He with His Feathers shall thee hide, thy Trust shall placed be  
beneath His Wings: a Shield and Targe, his Truth shall be to Thee.

5 Thou

- 5 Thou shalt not be afraid at all, for fearful Things by Night,  
nor of the Arrow that doth fly, while as the Day gives Light.  
 6 Nor of infective Pestilence, that doth in Darknes stray,  
nor for Destruction that doth waste, ev'n at the Height of Day.  
 7 A Thousand at thy Side shall fall, with Horrour on a Heap,  
and Thousands Ten at thy right Hand, yet thou art sure to 'scape.  
 8 Thou only shalt bestow thine Eyes attentively to view,  
and so shalt see the wicked ones, how they receive their Due.  
 9 Because thou mad'st the Lord (which still for Refuge I embrace)  
yea, ev'n the Lord that is most high, to be thy Dwelling-place.  
 10 No kind of Harm in any sort, shall ever light on thee,  
and from the Plague that Ruin brings, thy Dwelling shall be free.  
 11 For He His Angels shall command, that they may thee defend,  
and that where ever thou do'st walk, they all thy Ways attend.  
 12 They in their Hands shall bear thee up, as a beloved one,  
lest thou should'st dash at unawares, thy Foot against a Stone.  
 13 Thou shalt upon the Lion tread, and Adder where you meet ;  
the Lion young, and Dragon thou shalt trample under Feet.  
 14 Because (says God) he doth Me love, I him deliver will,  
because that he hath known My Name, I will exalt him still.  
 15 He shall Me call, I answer will, and with him still will be  
in Trouble, and will honour him, and I will set him free.  
 16 I with long Life will him content, according to his Heart,  
and My Salvation unto him, I freely will impart.

## P S A L M XCII.

- U**NTO the Lord to render Thanks, it is a comely Thing,  
and to Thy Name, O Thou most High, the Praises due to sing.  
 2 Thy loving Kindnes to declare, so soon as Day gives Light,  
and to proclaim Thy Faithfulness, ev'n in the Clouds of Night.  
 3 Upon a ten-string'd Instrument, and on the Psaltery ;  
on the melodious Harp likewise, all sounding solemnly.  
 4 For Thou, O Lord, through Thy great Work, me to much Joy hast brought,  
I triumph will in the great Works, that by Thy Hands were wrought.  
 5 O Lord, how wondrous are Thy Works, which num'rously abound,  
and all Thy Thoughts are ev'ry Way exceedingly profound.  
 6 A Man that hath a brutish Mind, he cannot this perceive :  
the Fool as wholly void of Wit, can no way this conceive.  
 7 When they that wholly wicked are, as doth the Graft, do spring,  
when all that work Iniquity, are fairly flourishing ;  
It is that they shall be destroy'd for ever utterly :  
 8 But yet O mighty Lord, Thou art for evermore most high.  
 9 For lo, O Lord, Thine Enemies, for lo Thine Enemies  
shall perish : they shall scat'red be, who work Iniquities.  
 10 But like the Horns of Unicorns, mine shall exalted be :  
I shall with Oil that is most fresh, anointed be by Thee;

A. Mine

- 11 Mine Eye shall see upon my Foes, what I desire, ensue ;  
mine Ears shall hear what I desir'd, on them that me pursue.
- 12 The Righteous like the Palm Tree fair, shall flourish in his Ways :  
he shall like to the Cedar grow, that Lebanon arrays.
- 13 Those in the Lords most holy House, that firmly planted are,  
shall in the Courts of our great God, for ever flourish fair.
- 14 They ev'n when old, yet not decay'd, still forth their Fruit shall bring,  
and with Abundance shall be fat, and ever flourishing.
- 15 To show that upright is the Lord, He is a Rock to me :  
and He from all Unrighteousness, is altogether free.

## P S A L M . X C I I I .

**T**He Lord doth reign, with Majestie He clothed is throughout,  
He clothed is with Strength, with which He girds Himself about.  
The World likewise well stablish'd is, and firm in ev'ry part :

2 The Throne is fix'd of old, and Thou from everlasting art.

- 3 The Floods have lifted up, O Lord, the raging Floods, their Voice  
have lifted up, the Floods lift up their Waves that make a noise.
- 4 Even many Waters joining Sounds, whose Height with Terror swells,  
and the large Sea, with all her Waves, the Lord on high excels.
- 5 Thy Testimonies grounded well exceedingly, are sure,  
and Holiness for ever, Lord, becomes Thy House most pure,

## P S A L M . X C I V .

**O**Mighty God, to whom as due, all Vengeance still belongs,  
O mighty God, who Vengeance ow'st, be seen in venging Wrongs.

- 2 Lift up Thy Self, Thou of the Earth, the sovereign Judge that art,  
and unto all them that are proud, a due Reward impart.
- 3 How long (O gracious Lord) shall they that are inclin'd to ill,  
how long shall they who wicked are, be seen to triumph still ?
- 4 How long shall Things most hard by them be uttered forth and told ?  
and all that work Iniquity, to boast themselves be bold ?
- 5 The People that are Thine, O Lord, they break in pieces quite,  
and to affi& Thine Heritage, it is their chief Delight.
- 6 They Widows that are desolate, and straying Strangers kill,  
of Orphans whom they should defend, the guiltless Blood they spill.
- 7 Yet do they say presumptuously, the Lord shall this not see,  
and this by Jacob's mighty God, shall not regarded be.
- 8 Ye that amongst the People are most bruish, understand :  
and when will ye be wise, that are the Foolish of the Land ?
- 9 Shall He who planted hath the Ear, not prompt of Hearing be ?  
and He that formed hath the Eye, shall He Himself not see ?
- 10 He that doth scourge the Nations all, shall He not such correct,  
who teacheth Knowledge unto Man, what can he not detect ?

*The Second Part.*

- 11 The very Thoughts of mortal Man, the Lord doth clearly spy,  
how that even ev'ry one of them is but meer Vanity.

- 12 Blest is the Man, whom (as thy Child) Thy Rod doth keep in awe,  
and whom Thou, Lord, do'st teach to live according to Thy Law.
- 13 That Thou may'st make him rest secure, from Days of stormy Times,  
till for the Wicked, Pits be dig'd, to punish all their Crimes.
- 14 For sure the Lord will not cast off the People whom He lov'd ;  
nor will He His Inheritance, quite to forsake be mov'd.
- 15 But Judgment unto Righteousness, shall wholly turn again :  
and all shall follow after it, whose Hearts no Fraud doth stain.
- 16 Who will for me rise up 'gainst them that Doers are of ill,  
'gainst them that work Iniquity, who stand up for me will ?
- 17 Had not the Lord in Mercy been a ready Help to me,  
my Soul almost in Silence had a Dweller come to be,
- 18 But when I said my staggering Foot in danger is to slide :  
Thy Mercies, Lord, did hold me up, and made me firm abide.
- 19 Whil'st Floods of Thoughts within my Breast, the most abounding be,  
Thy Consolations then most sweer, with Pleasure ravish me.
- 20 And shall the Throne of Wickednes, have Fellowship with Thee,  
which Mischief cunningly contriv'd, doth by a Law Decree ?
- 21 They 'gaint his Soul that righteous is, meet altogether bent;  
and wickedly condemn the Blood that is most innocent.
- 22 But yet the Lord for ever is a strong Defence for me,  
and of my Refuge, my great God, the Rock shall ever be.
- 23 And He upon them their own Sins shall bring them to annoy,  
and in their Sins shall cut them off, our God shall them destroy.

## P S A L M . X C V .

- O Come, let us unto the Lord, sing with a cheerful Voice,  
Let us to our Salvation's Rock, all make a joyful Noise,
- 2 Let us before His Presence come, to render Thanks, as bound,  
and unto Him with holy Psalms, to make a joyful Sound.
- 3 For lo, the Lord in all His Works, a God most great doth prove,  
and is a King exceeding great, all other Gods above
- 4 The deepest Places of the Earth, are all into His Hand,  
and all the Strength of swelling Hills, He likewise doth command:
- 5 To Him the spacious Sea belongs, and He the same did make ;  
yea, and the dry Land from His Hands, a Form at first did take.
- 6 O come and let us worship straight, and bow us down withal,  
and on our Knees before the Lord our Maker, let us fall.
- 7 He is our God, the People we of His own Pasture are,  
and of His Hand the Sheep : to Day if you His Voice will hear,
- 8 Then harden not your stubborn Hearts, as when you did contend,  
and in Temptation's hateful Day, in Desarts did offend.
- 9 When as your Ancestors of old, too boldly tempted Me ;  
they prov'd Me then, and what I wrought, did evidently see.
- 10 I Forty Years long with this Race, was grieved, and did say,  
It is a People err in Heart, and have not known My Way.

- 11 To whom I swearing in My Wrath, most justly did protest,  
that they shoud never suff'red be to enter in my Rest.

## P S A L M . X C V I .

- O** Come and sing unto the Lord, a Song not heard before :  
Sing all the Earth unto the Lord, whom only we adore.  
2 Sing cheerfully unto the Lord, and bles His sacred Name :  
and His Salvation constantly, from Day to Day proclaim.  
3 His Glory ( not admitting Bounds ) amongst the Heathen shew,  
and His great Works that wond'rous are, let all the People know.  
4 The Lord is great, and to be prais'd exceedingly deserves,  
and to be fear'd above all Gods, whom any Nation serves.  
5 For thy base Idols are, for Gods whom all the Nations take ;  
O but the Lord whom we adore, the glorious Heav'ns did make.  
6 High Honour and dread Majesty, are still before His Face ;  
and Strength with Beauty always match'd, are in His holy Place.  
7 Ye Kindreds of the People all, give to the Lord of Right ;  
give absolutely to the Lord, all Strength and Glories Height.  
8 Give to the Lord the Glory which doth to His Name belong :  
an Off'ring bring, and to His Courts resort, His Saints among.

*The Second Part.*

- 9 In Beauty of true Holiness, adore the Lord aright,  
and let the Earth with rev'rent Fear, all tremble at His Sight.  
10 To Heathens say, The Lord doth reign, the World shall 'stablish'd be,  
not to be mov'd, and righteously the People judge shall He.  
11 O let the glorious Heav'ns rejoice, and let the Earth be glad,  
the Sea, and Fulness of the same, let all to roar be made.  
12 Let straight the Field be glad, and all that doth therein abound,  
then all the Trees into the Wood, shall to rejoice be found.  
13 Before the Lord, He comes, He comes to judge the Earth, He shall  
judge all the World with Righteousness, with Truth His People all,

## P S A L M . X C V I I .

- T**He Lord doth reign, then to rejoice, let all the Earth be made,  
and let the Multitude of Isles, all for the same be glad.  
2 Black Clouds and Darkness compas him, and Judgment ever is  
with Righteousness, the Dwelling-Place of that dread Throne of His.  
3 A mighty Fire before His Face doth usher Him the Way,  
which makes His Foes fall round about, to raging Flames a Prey.  
4 The Lightnings which He sent abroad, enlightened ev'ry where  
the spacious World, the Earth did see, and trembled all for Fear.  
5 The Hills like Wax before the Lord, did melted fall down low,  
ev'n at the Presence of the Lord, who all the Earth doth owe.  
6 The christal Heav'ns that cover us, His-Righteousnes declare,  
and all the People clearly see His Glory ev'ry where.  
7 Who graven Images do serve, let them confounded fall,  
that boast themselves of Idols vain ; ye Gods Him worship all.

## P S A L M XCVIII, XCIX.

383

- 3 It Sion heard, and was most glad, and it did Joy afford  
to Juda's Daughters all, because of Thy great Judgments, Lord.
- 9 For Thou, O Lord, o'er all the Earth, art eminently high,  
and Thou above all other Gods, art rais'd exceedingly.
- 10 All ye that love the Lord, hate Ill : He saves the Souls of His,  
and them deliv'reth from the Hand of him that wicked is.
- 11 For them that righteous are indeed, there is now sown a Light,  
and Joyfulness unto all them that are in Heart upright.
- 12 All ye that righteous are, rejoice with Comfort in the Lord,  
and of His Holiness with Thanks, the Memory record.

### P S A L M XCVIII.

- S**ing to the Lord, a Song new made, He wondrous Things hath done :  
His Right-Hand, and His holy Arm, the Victory hath won.
- 2 The Lord hath His Salvation made, to be most clearly known,  
His Righteousness in Heathens Sights, He openly hath shwon.
  - 3 His Mercy and His Truth in Mind, to Israel's House kept were,  
all th' Earth, our God's Salvation, did most clearly see each where,
  - 4 O all the Earth unto the Lord, make now a joyful Noise ;  
yea, make a Noise most loud, sing Praise, and heartily rejoice.
  - 5 Sing with the Harp that pleasant is, unto the mighty Lord,  
and of a Psalm the pleasant Voice, unto the Harp accord.
  - 6 And with the Trumpet's stately Sound, the Cornets too employ ;  
make ye before the Lord the King, a Noise expressing Joy.
  - 7 Let Seas with swelling Billows roar, and all that therein breeds,  
the World that is inhabited, with all the Guests it feeds.
  - 8 Let sounding Floods (as to applaud) their clapping Hands employ,  
and let the Mountains mount aloft, as swelling all with Joy.
  - 9 Before the Lord, for lo, He comes the Earth as Judge to try ;  
to judge the World with Righteousness, and all with Equity.

### P S A L M XCIX.

- T**he Lord doth reign, therefore for Fear, let all the People quake,  
He 'twixt the Cherubims doth sit, then let the Earth all shake :
- 2 The Lord in holy Sion's Bounds, is great exceedingly,  
and He above all People is most eminently high.
  - 3 Thy Name that is for ever great, and terrible at height,  
because that it most holy is, let them it prai'e aright.
  - 4 The King's Strength Judgment loves, Thou do'st establish Equity,  
Thou Truth and Judgment execut'lt, in Jacob constantly.
  - 5 Exalt the Lord our God, and at the Footstool that is His,  
with humble Rev'rence worship ye, for He most holy is.
  - 6 With Moses, Aaron, 'mongst His Priests, and them amongst that call  
upon His Name, mild Samuel was, they call'd, He answer'd all.
  - 7 He in the cloudy Pillar spake to them, and kept they have  
His Testimonies, and to them the Ord'nance that He gave.

• Thou

- 8 Thou answered'st them, O Lord, our God, a God to Pardon bent,  
though their Inventions did not 'scape from Thee, due Punishment.  
9 Exalt the Lord, who is our God, and at His holy Hill,  
with Rev'rence worship, for, the Lord our God is holy still.

## P S A L M C .

- M**ake all ye Lands a joyful Noise, to Him that is the Lord of MIGHT,  
<sup>2</sup> With Gladness ever serve the Lord, and come with Singing in his Sight,  
3 Know that the Lord is our great God, He us, not we, our selves did make,  
we are His People, and the Sheep that He as His own Flock did take.  
4 With Thanksgiving come in His Gates, and in His Courts His Praise proclaim,  
be always thankful unto Him, and ever blefs His holy Name.  
5 For lo, the Lord is wholly good, His tender Mercy lasts for ever,  
and unto Generations all, His Truth doth constantly persevere.

## P S A L M C I.

- I**Mercy will, and Judgment sing, to Thee, Lord, sing I will,  
and wisely in a perfect Way, my self will carry still.  
2 O when in Mercy unto me, wilt Thou be pleas'd to come;  
I with a perfect Heart will walk, within my House at Home.  
3 No wicked Thing before Mine Eyes, shall for an Objec't be;  
I hate their Work that turn aside, it shall not cleave to me.  
4 A Heart dispos'd to be perverse, depart from me straight shall,  
a Person giv'n to Wickednes, I will not know at all.  
5 Him who His Neighbour privily doth flander, I shall kill,  
a haughty Look, a Heart that's proud, I noway suffer will.  
6 Mine Eyes shall on the Faithful look, that they may dwell with Me,  
who walketh in a perfect Way, he shall My Servant be.  
7 None that doth use to work Deceit, within My Houfe shall dwell,  
he shall not tarry in My Sight, who Lies doth love to tell.  
8 The Wicked of the Land betimes, shall be destroy'd by Me,  
that from the City of the Lord, ill Doers raz'd may be.

## P S A L M C II.

- O**Lord, the fervent Prayer hear, that is pour'd forth by me,  
the Cry that earnestly I make, let it come up to Thee.  
2 Hide not Thy Face in Wrath from me, when Troubles do appal:  
encline Thine Ear, and answer me with Speed when as I call.  
3 Like to the Smoak that vanisheth, my Days consumed be,  
and like a parched Hearth, my Bones are all burnt up in me.  
4 My Heart is wounded, and like Grafts is with'red quite with Pain,  
so that I do forget to eat the Bread should me sustain.  
5 By reason of the heavy Voice, that from my Grones proceeds,  
my Bones so cleave unto my Skin, that it Amazement breeds.  
6 I am like to a Pelican that flies each Mortal's Sight,  
and like the solitary Owl, in Desarts loathing Light.  
7 I always watch, and I am like a Sparrow, that alone  
doth rest upon the Houses Top, approached to by none.

8 Mine

- 8 Mine Enemies me to reproach, ev'n all the Day repair:  
and they that are against me mad, all sworn against me are.  
9 For I have Ashes eaten up, as if they had been Bread,  
and of my Drink, I with my Tears a Mixture oft have made.  
10 Because of this Thy heavy Wrath and Indignation past,  
for it was Thou did'st lift me up, and Thou me down did'st cast.  
11 My Days like to a Shadow are, that doth declining pass,  
and I am with'red quite away, like to the very Grass.  
12 But Thou, O Lord shall still endure, and Thy Remembrance shall  
for ever ( duly rev'renc'd ) last to Generations all.

*The Second Part.*

- 13 Thou shalt arise, and Mercy have upon Thy Sion yet ;  
the Time to favour her is come, the Time that Thou had'st set.  
14 For in her Stones that ruin'd are, Thy Servants Pleasure take ;  
yea, they\*( the very Dust thereof ) do favour for her Sake.  
15 So of the Lord the sacred Name, the Heathen all shall fear ;  
yea, and Thy Glory all the Kings that Rule on Earth do bear.  
16 When as the Lord that mighty is, shall Sion's Buildings rear ;  
then in His Glory shining bright, He shall with State appear.  
17 The Prayer of the Destitute he will regard likewise :  
and He the Prayer that they make, will in no sort despise.  
18 This for the Race that is to come, shall rest upon Record,  
the People not created yet, ev'n they shall praise the Lord.  
19 He from His Sanctuary's Height hath downward cast His Eye ;  
and from the Heav'n that is above, the Lord the Earth did spy.  
20 That He of Captives sore distres'd, may hear the groaning Breath ;  
and that He may deliver them that are designd' for Death.  
21 That they in Sion may declare the Lord's most holy Name,  
and likewise His most glorious Praise, amid'st Jerusalem.  
22 Wben People meet to serve the Lord, and Kingdoms gath'red are,  
23 My Strength He weak'ned in the Way, and did my Days not spare.  
24 I said, My God, in my Days Height do not take me away,  
throughout all Generations still, Thy Years for ever stay.  
25 The firm Foundation of the Earth, was laid of old by Thee :  
the glorious Heav'ns, of Thine own Hands, the Work most wondrous be.  
26 They perish shall, Thou last : wax old they like a Garment shall,  
Thou as a Vesture shalt them change, they shall be changed all.  
27 But Thou art still the same, Thy Years shall last for evermore :  
28 Thy Servant's Race shall last, their Seed be fixed Thee before.

## P S A L M C III.

- O Let the Lord by thee my Soul, for ever blessed be ;  
and bleis His Name that holy is, ev'n all that is in me.  
2 O bleis the Lord continually, my Soul, and suffer not  
that all His Benefits by thee should ever be forgot.  
3 Who out of Mercy doth forgive all thine Iniquities,  
and unto Thy Diseases all, a Remedy applies.

- 4 Who from Destruction doth redeem thy Life, when sinking down ; who doth with loving Kindness thee, and tender Mercies crown.
- 5 Who with the Plenty of good Things, doth satisfy thy Mouth, so that (even as the Eagle's is) renewed is thy Youth.
- 6 The Lord (most mighty) Righteousness and Judgment ev'ry where doth execute, that He may ease them that oppressed are.
- 7 He to His Servant Moses earst made all His Ways well known, and unto Israel's Children too, His glorious Deeds were shewn.
- 8 The Lord is always merciful, and gracious to be found, to anger He is very slow, in Mercy doth abound.
- 9 He, though He checks us for a Space, yet will not always chide, nor will He angry with His own for evermore abide.
- 10 He, as our Sins did Him provoke, to deal with us hath spar'd, as our Iniquities deserv'd, He did not us reward.
- 11 For as the Heav'n this low laid Earth, is placed far above, so towards them that Him do fear, His Mercy great doth prove.
- 12 As far as from the East, the West is distant, ev'n so far our great Transgressions all from us, by Him removed are.

*The Second Part.*

- 13 As to his Brood a Father doth a tender Pity bear, ev'n so the Lord doth pity them that Him do truly fear.
- 14 For He how we at first were fram'd, can as our Maker tell, and how that we are all but Dust, He doth remember well.
- 15 And as the Grass, so are the Days of Man's soon fading Race, ev'n as a Flow'r amidst the Field, he flourishest a Space.
- 16 For, lo, a Prey to ev'ry Wind, it suddenly doth fall ; and of the same where it did grow, no Sign remains at all.
- 17 But upon them that fear the Lord, His Mercy never ends, and to their Children's Children still, His Righteousness extends.
- 18 To such as keep His Covenant, and them that in due Form remember His Commandements, that they may them perform.
- 19 The Lord amidst the highest Heav'ns prepared hath His Throne : His Kingdom is most absolute, and rules o'er all alone.
- 20 Ye Angels that excel in Strength, for ever bles the Lord, and His Commandements perform, by hearkning to His Word.
- 21 Bless ye the Lord, immortal Hosts, that do attend Him still, and ye celestial Ministers, that execute His Will.
- 22 Bless ye the Lord all His great Works, with which the World is stor'd, in His Dominion ev'ry where, my Soul bles thou the Lord.

## P S A L M . C I V .

- M**Y Soul, O bles the Lord, Thou Lord my God, art very great : with Honours height and Majest, Thou clothed art in State.
- 2 Who ev'n as with a Garment, do'st array Thy self with Light, who like a Curtain do'st stretch out the Heav'ns that are so bright.

- 3 Who of His Chambers doth the Beams upon the Waters lay,  
who doth the Clouds His Chariot make, who wing'd with Winds makes  
4 Who doth His Angels Spirits make, to compass His Desire; ( Way.  
His Ministers whom He employs, a fiercely flaming Fire.
- 5 Who the Foundations of the Earth, most solidly did lay,  
that it should never be at all removed any Way.  
6 Thou with the Deep it by Thy Power, (as with a Garment) cloth'd  
the Waters lifted up aloft, above the Mountains froth'd.
- 7 While as they were by Thee rebuk'd, they straight away did fly,  
and at Thy Thunder's roaring Voice, they parted hastily.  
8 They by the Mountains mount on high, they by the lower Ground  
go down again into the Place, which Thou for them did'st found.
- 9 Thou Limits hast allotted them, which they may not exceed,  
lest they to drown all Lands again, a Deluge new should breed  
10 He to the Valleys Springs doth send, refreshing ev'ry Place,  
which gathering Strength amongst the Hills, do strongly run their Race.

*The Second Part.*

- 11 They Drink to Beasts in ev'ry Field, do lib'rally impart:  
the Asses wild do quench their Thirst in the most desart Part.  
12 The feath'red Bands that fan the Air, by them shall love to dwell,  
which on green Branches singing loud, for Melody excel.
- 13 He from His Chambers secret Stroe, doth bath the scorched Hills,  
and of Thy Works the pleasant Fruit, the Earth with Plenty fills.  
14 He makes the Grafs for feeding Flocks, embroider ev'ry Field,  
and Herb for Man: that he may make th' Earth Food in Plenty yield.
- 15 And Wine which doth from stormy Cares, exhilarate Men's Hearts;  
and Oil that makes his Face to shine, and Bread that Strength imparts.  
16 The Trees that to the Lord belong, do Moisture never want:  
the Cedars high of Lebaron, which He Himself did plant.
- 17 Upon whose Branches, cheerful Birds do boldly build their Nests,  
and lodg'd aloft on stately Firs, the Stork securely rests.  
18 In dangerous Parts of steepy Hills, wild Goats do boldly stray,  
and underneath the Rocks retir'd, the little Conies play.
- 19 He did appoint the changing Moon, the Season so to show,  
the Time when as he should go down, the Sun doth likewise know.  
20 Thou do'st with Darknes mask the World, extinguishing the Day,  
that Beasts from Woods by silent Fields, embold'ned are to stray.
- 21 Whil'st fiercely roaring after Prey, the Lions ray'nous Brood,  
all unto God who did them make, have their Recourse for Food.  
22 But when the Sun begins to rise, and clears the World with Light,  
they straight retiring to their Dens, do make the Day their Night.
- 23 Industrious Man drawn forth with Cares, doth then his Work begin,  
and plies his guiltless Husbandry, till Night doth call him in.  
24 How many are Thy Works, O Lord! in Wisdom wonderful,  
Thou mad'st them all, the Earth each where is of Thy Riches full.

*The Third Part.*

- 25 So is this great and spacious Sea, where scaly Creatures creep,  
What great, what small, ev'n numberless, are Dwellers in the Deep ?  
 26 There make the Ships with swelling Sails amidst the Waves their Way :  
there Leviathan is, whom Thou hast made therein to play.  
 27 All these upon Thee constantly do their Attendance give,  
that in due Time Thou may'st to them give Meat that they may live.  
 28 What Thou do'st freely give to them, the same they gather still ;  
Thou lib'rally spread'st forth Thy Hand, and good Things them do fill.  
 29 But if Thou once do'st hide Thy Face, then Terror strikes them all :  
Thou tak'st away their Breath, they die, and to their Dust straight fall.  
 30 Thou sendest forth Thy powerful Sp'rit, they are created new :  
Thou of the Earth the furrow'd Face, with Beauty do'st renew.  
 31 The Glory of the mighty Lord, an End shall never take :  
the Lord shall in the Works rejoice, which He Himself did make.  
 32 The Earth is made to tremble all, if He on it but look :  
and if He but the Mountains touch, then all of them do smoak.  
 33 I to the Lord ( while as I live ) to sing my Soul will raise ;  
and I, whil'st I my Being have, will to my God sing Praise.  
 34 My Meditation upon Him, shall be most sweet to me,  
and in the Lord that mighty is, I ever glad will be.  
 35 Let Sinners perish from the Earth, who Doers are of Ill :  
let them quite cease, bless Thou the Lord my Soul, praise ye Him still.

## P S A L M . C V .

- O Give due Thanks unto the Lord, and call upon His Name,  
among'st the People all His Deeds to make them known proclaim.  
 2 Sing unto Him with cheerful Minds, sing Psalms to Him with Joy ;  
of all His Works that wondrous are, to talk, your Tongues employ.  
 3 To glory in His holy Name, with due Respect accord,  
and let the Heart of them rejoice, that seek unto the Lord.  
 4 The mighty Lord, and His great Strength, seek ye in ev'ry Place,  
and seek as your chief Happiness, continually His Face.  
 5 Think on the Works that He hath done, which Admiration brood,  
His Wonders, and the Judgments all, which from His Mouth proceed.  
 6 O ye that are of Abraham's Race, who did obey His Voice,  
and you that Jacob's Children are, of whom he did make Choice.  
 7 He is the everlasting Lord, that still our God hath been ;  
His Judgments, more than eminent, through all the Earth are seen.  
 8 His Cov'nant He remembred hath, that it may ever stand,  
and to a Thousand of Descents, the Word He did command.

*The Second Part.*

- 9 A Covenant with Abraham, which first contracted stood ;  
and unto Isaac afterward, His Oath that was made good.  
 10 Which for a Law to be observ'd, He unto Jacob gave,  
to Israel for a Covenant, that never End should have.

xi And

- 11 And said, Canaan's fertile Land I will bestow on thee,  
the Lot which afterwards by you inherited shall be.  
 12 When they in Number were at first a few negle&t Men,  
yea, but a very few, and these but Strangers in it then.  
 13 From Nation unto Nation still, when they so oft remov'd,  
and from one Kingdom parting straight, another People prov'd:  
 14 He did not suffer any Man to do unto them Wrong;  
yea, for their Sakes he did reprove the Kings that were most strong:  
 15 Do not (faid he) touch them at all, whom I anointed have,  
and let My Prophets by your Means no kind of Harm receive.  
 16 And moreover for a Famine, He, upon the Land did call;  
yea, he the Staff of strengthning Bread, did wholly break o'er all.

*The Third Part.*

- 17 He sent a Man most excellent, before them to provide,  
who unto Bondage was betray'd, even Joseph for their Guide.  
 18 Whose Feet with Fetters charged were, in Iron they made him ly.  
 19 Till that th' appointed Time did come, the Lord's Word did him try.  
 20 Then sent the King, and did command that he enlarg'd should be,  
he that the People's Ruler was, did send to set him free.  
 21 A Lord to rule his Family, he rais'd him, as most fit,  
to him of all that he possest, he did the Charge commit.  
 22 That he might bind his Princes all, as seem'd best in his Sight,  
and ev'n unto his Senators, that Wisdom teach he might.  
 23 And aged Israel likewise then to Egypt's Kingdom came,  
and Jacob was a Sojourner into the Land of Ham.  
 24 His People then exceedingly, He did encrease so long,  
that ev'n then these that were their Foes, they did become more strong,  
 25 He turn'd their Hearts, that they to hate His People so were mov'd,  
and ev'n most subtilly to use His Servants whom He lov'd.

*The Fourth Part.*

- 26 Mild Moses that His Servant was, He in Ambassage sent,  
and Aaron whom He chosen had, with him together went.  
 27 His threatening Signs among them, they did evidently shew,  
and in the Land of cursed Ham, His Wonders made them know.  
 28 He did a fearful Darkness send, and made it dark to be,  
and they against His sacred Word, rebell'd in no Degree.  
 29 Their Waters all that earst were pure, He did transform to Blood,  
the Fishes straight empoinson'd thus, lay dead in ev'ry Flood.  
 30 The Land in great Abundance then, most loathsome Frogs brought out,  
ev'n in the Chambers of their Kings, which swarming crawl'd about.  
 31 He spoke, and then incontinent to execute His Will,  
huge Swarms of Vermine, Lice and Flies, their Coasts each where did fill  
 32 The Rain that them should have refresh'd, He unto Hail did turn,  
and in their Land most terribly, the flaming Fire did burn.  
 33 He smote their Fig-trees, and their Vines, and Trees of all their Coasts,  
 34 He spake, and Caterpillers came, with Locusts in great Hosts.

*The*

*The Fifth Part.*

- 35 The Herbs that in their Land did grow, they eating did confound,  
and did devour the needful Fruits that beautify'd their Ground,  
36 He also smote their First-born all, by which their Land was grac'd ;  
yea, ev'n the very Chief of all, in whom their Strength was plac'd.  
37 He brought them forth enriched all with Silver and with Gold ;  
and of their Tribes there was not one, whom Weaknes did withhold.  
38 All Egypt was exceeding glad, when as they did depart ;  
the Fear of them so long before, had seis'd on ev'ry Heart.  
39 He for a Cov'ring spread a Cloud ; yea, and to give them Light,  
He made a Fire to clear their Way, so long as it was Night.  
40 He brought unto the People Quails, when they for them did call,  
and with a Bread rain'd down from Heav'n, did satisfy them all.  
41 He op'ned wide the solid Rock, and Waters forth did flow,  
which having quench'd the thirsty Parts, did like a River grow.  
42 Because His holy Promises He then did call to Mind,  
which with His Servant Abraham, a Covenant did bind.  
43 And with exceeding Joy He did His People all bring out  
with Gladnes, those which He for His had choos'd from all about.  
44 And freely gave to them the Lands that earst the Heathens were,  
and what the People's Toils had gain'd, they did inherit there.  
45 That they His Statutes might observe, according to His Word,  
and that they still might keep His Laws, give Praise unto the Lord.

## P S A L M C V I .

- Praise ye the Lord ; O to the Lord give Thanks for what is past,  
for He is infinitely good, His Mercy still dothlast.  
2 Who of the Lord the mighty Acts ( according to their Worth )  
can utter ? Who can all His Praise as He deserves set forth ?  
3 O blessed they for ever are, that Judgment do observe,  
and he from doing Righteousnes, who not at all doth swerve.  
4 Remember me, Lord, with that Love, which Thou to Thine do'st bear :  
with Thy Salvation, O my God, to visit me appear.  
5 That I Thy Chosen's Good may see, in Thy Lands Gladnes glad.  
that I with Thine Inheritance, to Glory may be made.  
6 We with our sinful Fathers, ah, have finned ev'ry one,  
we did commit Iniquity, we wickedly have done.  
7 Our Fathers did not understand the Wonders that were wrought  
in Egypt, and they not upon Thy num'rous Mercies thought.  
8 But at the Sea, at the Red-Sea, provok'd Him at the height :  
yet for His Name's Sake, He them sav'd, to manifest His Might.  
9 The Red-Sea was by Him rebuk'd, and straight it was up dry'd ;  
so them as through the Wilderness, He through the Deep's did guide.  
10 He sav'd them from the Hand of him that did them highly hate,  
and did redeem them from the Hand of th' Enemy, though great.

*The*

*The Second Part.*

- 11 The Waters falling on their Foes, them all of Life depriv'd,  
and not so much as one of them, the general Loss surviv'd.  
 12 Then confidently they believ'd His Words in ev'ry Thing :  
and straight transported all with Joy, His Praises loud did sing.  
 13 The glorious Works that He had done, were soon by them forgot ;  
and for His Counsel any more, they ( fondly ) waited nor.  
 14 But in the barren Wilderness did lust exceedingly,  
and in the Desert their great God did tempt most wickedly.  
 15 And He did grant them their Request, but their lean Souls grew faint,  
they envy'd Moses in the Camp, and Aaron the Lord's Saint.  
 16 The Earth as bursting for Disdain, that it should bear such ones,  
 17 To Dathan, and Abiram's Troops, gave Death and Tomb at once.  
 18 A Fire was kindled in their Troops, Flames did the Wicked burn :  
 19 In Horeb they did make a Calf, and did to Idols turn.  
 20 And thus did they their Glory change, out of a fond Conceit,  
into the Figure of an Ox, that Grafts for Food doth eat.  
 21 They did forget the mighty God that had their Saviour been,  
by whom such great Things brought to pass, they had in Egypt seen.  
 22 Ev'n all the Wonders wrought by Him, that in Cham's Land were known,  
and Things that were most terrible, earst by the Red-Sea shewn.

*The Third Part.*

- 23 Then He would them destroy He said, till Moses in the Way  
did stand, ( left He should ruin them ) to turn His Wrath away.  
 24 Yea, they despis'd the pleasant Land, they trusted not His Word,  
25 But in their Tents did dare to grudge, not hearkning to the Lord.  
 26 He therefore lifted up in Wrath His Hand against them all,  
to make them in the Wilderness, ev'n ev'ry one to fall.  
 27 That in all Nations ev'ry where, He might o'erthrow their Race,  
and in all Countries scatter them, the Scorn of ev'ry Place.  
 28 They unto Baal-Peor did themselves associate :  
the Sacrifices of the Dead, they did prophanely eat:  
 29 Thus they with their Inventions vile, did highly Him provoke,  
and the infectious Pestilence, straight in upon them broke.  
 30 But Phineas doing Justice then, the slaught'ring Plague did stay,  
 31 Which unto him for Righteousness accounted was for ay.  
 32 And at the Waters earst of Strife, they did Him angry make,  
so that it went exceeding ill with Moses for their Sake.  
 33 Because they then his Sp'rit, though mild, provoked wickedly,  
so that he with unbridled Lips, spake unadvisedly.  
 34 They raz'd not Nations as the Lord them first commanded had,  
 35 But mingling with the Heathenish Bands, did learn their Customs bad.

*The Fourth Part.*

- 36 And they their Idols serv'd, which was the Cause of all their Evils,  
 37 Yea, they their Sons and Daughters gave, as Off'rings unto Devils.

- 38 They lavishly gave guiltless Lives (even of their dearest Brood)  
to Canaan's Idols offered up, the Land was stain'd with Blood.
- 39 Thus by their own prodigious Works, they all defiled were,  
and with their own Inventions went a whoring ev'ry where.
- 40 So that the Anger of the Lord against His People burn'd,  
He (loathing His Inheritance) from them His Favour turn'd.
- 41 And straight He did deliver them into the Heathens Hand,  
and they that did them highly hate, did over them command.
- 42 Their powerful Enemies likewise, did strangely them oppres,  
and in Subjection brought down low, their Hand did them distres.
- 43 He freed them oft, but they provok'd Him with their Counsel still,  
and they were brought down very low, for what they had done ill.
- 44 But, though they had Him thus displeas'd, yet did He then regard  
the great Affliction that them griev'd, while as their Cry He heard.
- 45 And He remembred straight for them, His Cov'nant made of old,  
and did repent, according to His Mercies manifold.
- 46 He also mercifully then, them to be pitied made,  
of all those cruel Bands, which earst them Captives carried had.
- 47 Save us, O Lord our God, us from among the Heathen raise,  
that we may thank Thy holy Name, and triumph in Thy Praise.
- 48 To bleis the Lord, ev'n Israel's God, from Age to Age accord:  
let all the People joining say, Amén, prais ye the Lord.

## P S A L M C V I I .

- O Give ye Thanks unto the Lord, for only good He is,  
for His great Mercy doth endure for ever unto His.
- 2 They whom the Lord redeemed hath, let them the same confess,  
whom He hath from the En'my's Hand redeem'd, when in Distress.
- 3 From all the Nations of the World, whom He hath gathered forth,  
from whence the Sun doth rise, or set, from South and from the North;
- 4 They wandering through the Wilderness, a solitary Way,  
no habitable City found, where they to dwell might stay.
- 5 Whil'st Famine, Thirst, two Tyrants rude, their Bodies rackt with pain,  
so that their Souls in them o'ercome, with Faintnes did remain.
- 6 Then whil'st extremely thus distres'd, they on the Lord did call,  
and He them freed from all these Evils, to which they had been thrall.
- 7 And He did kindly lead them forth by that Way which was right,  
to go unto a City, where securely dwell they might.
- 8 O that Men for His Goodness great, would praise the Lord above!  
and for His Works to Sons of Men, that wonderful do prove.
- 9 For He the Soul that longing is, doth satisfy at Will,  
and He the Soul that hungry is, doth with His Goodnes fill.
- 10 Such as in Darkness sit, and in Death's Shadow are confin'd,  
whom sad Afflictions heavy load, and Iron strictly bind,
- The Second Part.
- 11 Because they all the Words of God, as Rebels did defy,  
and all the Counsels did condemn, of Him that is most high.

- 12 He therefore straight with many Toils, did quite bring down their Heart,  
they did fall down, and there was none could Help to them impart.
- 13 Then did they cry unto the Lord, when Trouble did them grieve,  
and out of their Distresses all, He straight did them relieve.
- 14 He out of Darkness did them bring, where gloomy Death appall'd,  
and did the Bands asunder break, in which they were enthrall'd.
- 15 O that Men for His Goodness great, would praise the Lord above,  
and for His Works to Sons of Men, that wonderful do prove !
- 16 For He the Gates that were of Brass, hath made in Pieces fall,  
and He the Bars that were of Iron, hath cut in funder all.
- 17 The Fools for their Transgression great, and that they do not spare  
to work Iniquities, ev'n all afflicted sorely are.
- 18 Their Soul all Sorts of Meat doth loath, with Pain prolonging Breath,  
they in an Agony draw near, unto the Gates of Death.
- 19 Then do they cry unto the Lord, when Trouble doth them grieve,  
and out of their Distresses all, He straight doth them relieve.
- 20 He sent His Word, a sovereign Balm, which did them quickly cure,  
and them from their Destructions all, in Mercy did secure.

*The Third Part.*

- 21 O that Men for His Goodness great, would praise the Lord above,  
and for His Works to Sons of Men that wonderful do prove !
- 22 And let them offer up with Zeal, a Sacrifice of Praise,  
and all His Works (while Joy abounds) with Admiration raise.
- 23 All that with Ships do plow the Seas, and by the Waters trade,
- 24 They in the Deeps God's Wonders view, and mark what He hath made.
- 25 For He commandeth, and doth raise the stormy Winds each where,  
which struggling Billows, oft embrac'd, do lift up in the Air.
- 26 They mount like Mountains to the Heav'n, then down in Deeps do sink :  
their Soul, because of Troubles great, doth melt away and shrink.
- 27 They strangely tossed to and fro, like Drunkards in their Fits,  
do reel and stagger, and are at the End of all their Wits.
- 28 Then do they cry unto the Lord, when Trouble doth them grieve,  
and out of their Distresses all, He straight doth them relieve.
- 29 He makes the Storm become a Calm, and pacifies the Deep,  
so that the raging Waves grow still as rock'd at last asleep.
- 30 When Floods that frown'd, do smoothly smile, who can their Joy report ?  
so He from gaping Gulps them brings, to their expected Port.
- 31 O that Men for His Goodness great, would praise the Lord above !  
and for His Works to Sons of Men, that wonderful do prove !

*The Fourth Part.*

- 32 O let them highly Him exalt, where People most repair,  
and where the Elders use to meet, let them His Praise declare.
- 33 He makes a Desart of that Part, where Floods did once abound,  
and of the Waters all the Springs become a solid Ground.
- 34 A Land that had most fertile been, He turns to Barrenness,  
because that they who dwell therein, are giv'n to Wickedness.

394

P S A L M . C V I I I .

- 35 The Desarts to a standing Pool, He to be changed brings,  
and He the Ground that earth was dry, doth turn to Water-springs.
- 36 And He for Dwelling there, a Place doth to the Hungry give,  
that they a City may prepare, commodiously to live.
- 37 Where they with usual Industry, may sow the labour'd Field,  
that they may likewise plant their Vines, which Fruits at full may yield.
- 38 He blesseth them, so that they are encreased more and more,  
and doth not suffer to decrease their Cattel's num'rous Store.
- 39 Again they are diminish'd much, and brought down very low,  
whil'st them Oppression, Misery and Sorrow doth o'erthrew.
- 40 Upon their Princes He doth pour Contempt, and makes them stray  
amidst the barren Wilderness, whereas there is no Way.
- 41 Yet He far from Afflictions Reach, doth set the Poor on high,  
and doth him (as a num'rous Flock) with Families supply.
- 42 They that are Righteous shall rejoice, when as the same they see,  
and then of all Iniquity, the Mouth shall stopped be.
- 43 Who so is wise, and will observe these Things, by Sea and Land,  
the loving Kindness of the Lord, ev'n they shall understand.

P S A L M . C V I I I .

- O Thou that art my God, my Heart now fixed is in me :  
ev'n with my Glory I will sing, and give due Praise to Thee.
- 2 Awake my Psaltery, and Harp, with a melodious Sound,  
I will awake before the Light can beautify the Ground.
- 3 Amongst the Multitude, O Lord, I will Thy Praise set forth,  
and to all Nations in the World, I will extol Thy Worth.
- 4 For lo, Thy Mercy very great, above the Heav'n's ascends,  
and ev'n unto the highest Clouds, Thy spotless Truth extends.
- 5 Be Thou exalted, O our God, above the Heav'n's most clear,  
and let Thy Glory ev'ry where above the Earth appear.
- 6 That they who Thy beloved are, may be no longer thrall;  
with Thy right Hand deliver me, and answ're when I call.
- 7 God in His Holines hath said, My Joy I will not hide,  
I Succoth's Valley will mete out, I Sichem will divide.
- 8 Mine Gilead, Mine Manasseh is, and Ephraim of My Head  
the chief Strength is, and Juda still My Law-giver is made.
- 9 My Wash-pot Moab is, My Shoe o'er Edom, will I fling,  
and Palestina as My Prey, I will in Triumph bring.
- 10 But who will come and bring me now into the City strong ?  
or who will lead me, till I come the Edomites among ?
- 11 Thou who hast cast us off, O God, wilt Thou the same not do ?  
and wilt not Thou, O mighty God, forth with our Armies go ?
- 12 When we are troubled in Distress, be our Protector then,  
because it is meer Vanity, to hope for Help from Men:
- 13 We straight when strength'ned by our God, our selves shall valiant shew,  
and there is none, but only He, that can our Foes o'erthrew.

PSALM

## P S A L M CIX.

**H**old not Thy Peace, O Thou that art the God of all my Praise,  
 2 For now the Mouth of them that still are wicked in their Ways :  
 The Mouth of the deceitful too, are opened me to wrong,  
 they have against me spoken much, but with a lying Tongue.

- 3 They compas'd me out of their Spleen, with Words that flow'd from Hate,  
 and giv'n to jar without a Cause, would needs with me debate.
- 4 For my great Love, as Enemies, against me they conspire ;  
 but unto Prayer, as my Strength, I do my self retire.
- 5 And they return'd me Ill for Good, exceedingly ingrate ;  
 and all the Love that I had shewn, they recompens'd with Hate.
- 6 Set Thou, O Lord, a wicked Man above him to command ;  
 let Sathan ready to do Harm, be rank'd at his right Hand.
- 7 Still let him be condemn'd, when he shall to be judged come ;  
 yea, and the Prayer that he makes, let it a Sin become.
- 8 Few be his Days to live, his Charge let Thou another take ;  
 9 Let all his Children Orphans be, his Wife a Widow make.
- 10 Let all his Children Vagabonds, poor Beggars still remain ;  
 out of their Places defolate, let them seek Bread in vain.
- 11 Let him that by Extortion lives, bear all his Wealth away ;  
 and let the haughty Stranger's Pride make all his Toils a Prey.
- 12 Let there be none with Mercy mov'd, when he for Help doth crave ;  
 and on his Children fatherless, let none Compassion have.
- 13 Let his disgrac'd Posterity, be all cut off with Shame,  
 and in the Times that are to come, extinguish'd be their Name.
- 14 Still let the Lord his Father's Faults, to fresh Remembrance call,  
 and never let his Mother's Sin be blotted out at all.
- 15 And let them all before the Lord appear continually,  
 that he may wholly from the Earth, cut off their Memory.

*The Second Part.*

- 16 For mercy he forgot to shew, but persecuted still  
 the poor and needy : that he might the broken heart ev'n kill.
- 17 And so let cursing come to him, as he the same hath lov'd :  
 As he loath'd blessing, so let it be far from him remov'd.
- 18 As Cursing cloth'd him like a Robe, ev'n in his Bowels so,  
 like Water, and in all his Bones like Oil, still let it go.
- 19 Let it ev'n as that Garment prove, which he doth use to wear ;  
 and for a Girdle too whiclh he continually doth bear.
- 20 Thus from the Lord to all my Foes, let this be the Reward ;  
 and of all them, against my Soul, that Evil to speak not spar'd.
- 21 But do Thou for Thine own Name's Sake, O God, the Lord for me,  
 because Thy Mercy still is good, from Trouble set me free.

## P S A L M . C X , C X I .

- 22 For I exceedingly am poor, and am with Want distress'd ;  
     my Heart most deeply wounded is, and bleeds within my Breast.  
 23 As doth a Shadow that declines, I vanish'd am ev'n so,  
     and as a Grasshopper despis'd, am tossed to and fro.

*The Third Part.*

- 24 By fasting long, enfeebled much my Knees begin to bow ;  
     my Flesh far chang'd from what before, doth fail of Fatness now.  
 25 I likewise a Reproach to them, did quickly come to be,  
     and they with Scorn did shake their Heads, when as they look'd on me.  
 26 As Thou art merciful, save me, help me, Lord God, with Speed,  
 27 That they may know this is Thy Hand, that (Lord) it is Thy Deed.  
 28 Let them curse on, but bless Thou still, let them ashamed be  
     when they arise, but who Thee serves, let him rejoice in Thee.  
 29 Let all my Foes be cloath'd with Shame, and let themselves them cover,  
     ev'n with their own Confusion all, as with a Mantle over.  
 30 I with my Mouth will greatly praise the Lord, ev'n from my Heart ;  
     yea, I amongst the Multitude, will Praise to Him impart.  
 31 For He shall always of the Poor at the right Hand attend,  
     from those that do condemn his Soul, that He may him defend.

## P S A L M . C X .

- T**He Lord did say unto my Lord, At my right Hand sit Thou ;  
     till that they may Thy Footstool be, I make Thine En'mies bow.  
 2 The Lord then of thy Rod the Strength shall out of Sion send,  
     in midst of them that are Thy Foes, Thy Sovereignty extend.  
 3 Thine, in Thy great Day, shall accord in Beauty's Holiness,  
     out of the Morning's Womb : Thou do'st Thy Due of Youth possess.  
 4 The Lord hath sworn, and will not rue, Thou art for ever Priest,  
     according to the Order of Melchisedeck, still blest.  
 5 The mighty Lord at thy right Hand, whil'st His Wrath Terror brings,  
     in that great Day when it doth burn, shall then ev'n strike through Kings.  
 6 He shall amongst the Heathens judge, He shall with Bodies dead  
     fill all the Place, and He shall wound o'er many Lands, each Head,  
 7 The Brook that is into the Way, with Drink shall him supply,  
     and therefore shall the Head by Him be lifted up on high.

## P S A L M . C X I .

- P**RAISE ye, Praise to the Lord  
     my whole Heart shall afford,  
         where Him the Righteous serve.  
 2 The Lord His Works great are,  
     sought out of all with Care,  
         that love them to observe.  
 3 His Work most honourable  
     and glorious is, still stable,  
         His Righteousness His ground.

- 4 He makes His great Works be  
from all Oblivion free,  
the Lord in Grace abounds.
- 5 Who fear Him, Food do find,  
for ever in his Mind,  
His Covenant firm stands.
- 6 His Works Pow'r He hath shown  
to those that are His own,  
to give them th' Heathens Lands.
- 7 His Hands Works Judgment is  
and Verity: all His  
Commandements sure are.
- 8 In Uprightness they all,  
and Truth are done, and shall  
still stand fast ev'ry where.
- 9 He did Redemption send,  
His People to amend,  
that Covenant of His :  
That it might ever stand,  
He strictly did command,  
His Name most reverend is:
- 10 To be with Wisdom stor'd,  
one first must fear the Lord :  
they understand best sure,  
That do obey His Will ;  
His Praise the World to fill,  
for ever doth endure.

*Another of the same.*

- Praise ye the Lord, the Lord to praise, my whole Heart I will set,  
where ere the Congregation is, or where the Just are met.
- 2 The Works are all exceeding great, that by the Lord are wrought,  
and carefully, by all that do delight therein, are sought.
- 3 His Work most honourable is, and glorious ev'ry Way.  
and His untainted Righteousness, shall ever Him array.
- 4 He hath to be remembred, made His Works most wonderful :  
the Lord most gracious is, and of Compassion ever full.
- 5 He hath giv'n Meat abundantly to those that Him do fear ;  
the Cov'nant made, He evermore will in Remembrance bear.
- 6 He hath His People shew'd the Pow'r of all His Works at large,  
that with the Heathens Lands He may their Heritage enlarge.
- 7 His Hands Works Truth and Judgment are, what He commands is sure,
- 8 In Truth and Uprightnes all done, for ever they endure.
- 9 He sent Redemption to His own, He hath that League of His  
for evermore enjoin'd : His Name most holy, rev'rend is.
- 10 The Lord's Fear, Wisdom's Fountain is : good Understanding sure  
have they that do His Will, His Praise for ever doth endure.

## P S A L M . C X I I .

## P S A L M . C X I I .

- P**raise ye the Lord, and blest is he  
 That fears Him, and His Law much loves :  
 2 His Seed on Earth shall mighty be,  
 The Race of th' Upright blessed proves.  
 3 His House with Treasure shall abound,  
 His Righteousness no Time can bound.  
 4 To him that hath an upright Mind,  
 Ev'n out of Darknes Light doth spring ;  
 He to Compassion is enclin'd,  
 And just doth prove in ev'ry Thing  
 5 A good Man favour shews, and lends;  
 And weighs discreetly all his Ends.  
 6 Yea, he shall never be dismaid ;  
 For still remembred are the Just.  
 7 Ill News shall not make him afraid ;  
 His Heart is set on God to trust.  
 8 His Heart well fix'd from Fear is free,  
 Till what he wil'd on Foes he see.  
 9 The Poor have oft his Bounty prais'd,  
 His Righteousness doth still firm hold,  
 His Horn with Honour shall be rais'd,  
 10 The Wicked griev'd, shall this behold,  
 And gnashing Teeth, shall melt for Spite,  
 The Wicked's Hopes shall perish quite.

*Another of the same.*

- P**raise ye the Lord, the Man is blest that fears the Lord aright,  
 and who in His Commandements doth greatly take Delight,  
 2 His Seed exalted on the Earth, as Mighty shall take Place,  
 and of the Man that Upright is, ev'n blest shall be the Race.  
 3 With Riches, Wealth shall ever be within his House in Store :  
 and his unspotted Righteousness, endures for evermore,  
 4 Light doth to them in Darknes rise, that have an upright Mind ;  
 he (full of Mercy) gracious is, and righteously enclin'd.  
 5 A good Man still doth favour shew, and doth to others lend :  
 he with Discretion his Affairs will guide unto an End.  
 6 And surely nothing shall have Power for ever him to move,  
 the Righteous in Remembrance shall ev'n everlasting prove.  
 7 He shall not be afraid at all, of Tidings that are ill,  
 His Heart is fix'd upon the Lord, in whom he trusteth still.  
 8 His Heart is well established, him nothing shall affright,  
 till that he see what he desires upon his Foes to light.  
 9 He hath dispers'd and giv'n the Poor : His Righteousness doth last  
 for ever, and his Horn shall be with Honour rais'd at last.  
 10 The Wicked griev'd, shall this behold, and gnashing Teeth for Spite,  
 shall melt away, and their Desire shall quickly perish quite.

PSALM

## P S A L M C X I I I .

- Y**E the Lord's Servants, praise the Lord,  
unto His Name due Praise afford.
- 2 For now and ay blest be His Name,
  - 3 From whence the Sun at first doth shine,  
till where at last it doth decline,  
the Lord's Name's Praise all should proclaim.
  - 4 The Lord above each Nation's State,  
most high is, and His Glory great,  
doth far above the Heav'n's excel.
  - 5 For who o'er all the World Abroad  
is like unto the Lord our God,  
who gloriously on high doth dwell !
  - 6 Who humble doth himself to see,  
all Things within the Heav'n that be,  
and in the Earth o'er all about.
  - 7 The Poor He raises from the Dust,  
and Needy ones in Him that trust,  
He from the Dunhill doth lift out.
  - 8 That He with Princes him may set  
ev'n with his People's Prince to get  
a Place : He makes with Children stor'd
  - 9 The barren Woman, and to be  
a joyful Mother this to see,  
be thankful then and praise the Lord.

*Another of the same.*

- P**raise ye the Lord, who serve the Lord, O praise, praise ye His Name.
- 1 From this Time forth for evermore, still blessed be the same.
  - 2 From East to West, the Lord's Name is for ever to be prais'd :
  - 3 Above all Nations He is high, o'er Heav'n's His Glory's rais'd.
  - 5 Who to the Lord our God is like, who dwelleth upon high ?
  - 6 Who all the Things in Heav'n and Earth, Himself bow'cth down to spy ?
  - 7 The Poor from Dust, the Needy He doth lift from Dunhills out,  
Him with his People's Prince to set, and Princess all about.
  - 9 He makes the barren Woman keep a Family, and stor'd  
with Children, be a Mother glad, praise therefore ye the Lord.

## P S A L M . C X I V .

- W**hen Israel other Bounds to seek, did Egypt's gladly change,  
and Jacob's House, a People left that spoke a Language strange,
- 2 His Sanctuary Juda was, the Chief of all the Land,  
and Israel His Dominion was, whereas He did command.
  - 3 The Sea it saw, and straight did fly, back Jordan driv'n stood still,
  - 4 The Mountains they did skip like Rams, like Lambs each little Hill.
  - 5 What ailed thee, O thou vast Sea, that thou thy Flight did'st take ?  
and what, O Jordan, ailed thee, that thou wast quite driv'n back ?

6 And

- 6 And likewise all ye Mountains high, that ye did skip like Rams ?  
and all ye Hills that little are, like to the wanton Lambs ?
- 7 Thou Earth amazed, tremble all, while as the Lord draws near,  
while as the God of Jacob doth with Majesty appear.
- 8 Who turn'd the Rock into a Lake, that Water thence might spring,  
and from the Veins of solid Flint, a flowing Stream did bring.

## P S A L M . C X V .

- N**ot unto us, Lord, not to us, but all the Glory take  
unto Thy Name : ev'n for Thy Truth, and for Thy Mercy's sake.
- 2 Why shouldest the Heathens fondly say, Where doth their God now rest ?
- 3 But in the Heav'ns our God doth dwell, and doth what likes Him best.
- 4 Their Idols Silver are, and Gold, and wrought by Mortals be :
- 5 They have a Mouth but cannot speak, have Eyes but cannot see.
- 6 They have in Shew, a shape of Ears, but hear not what you tell ;  
they Noses have embos'd by Art, but want the Sense to smell.
- 7 Though they have Hands, they handle not, nor serve their Feet to walk,  
nor can their Throat afford a Sound, by which the Tongue may talk.
- 8 They that them make are like to them, and who them trust, so be ;
- 9 O Israel trust in the Lord, their Help and Shield is He.
- 10 O Aaron's House trust in the Lord, their Help and Shield is He,
- 11 Who fears the Lord, trust in the Lord, their Help and Shield is He.
- 12 The Lord of us hath mindful been, He bless us will, He will  
bless Israel's House, and He will bless the House of Aaron still.
- 13 He will them bless that fear the Lord, together great and small ;
- 14 The Lord shall more and more encrease, you, and your Children all.
- 15 You are the blessed of the Lord, who made the Earth and Heaven :
- 16 Heav'n is the Lord's, ev'n th'Heav'ns, but th'Earth, He to Men's Sons hath giv'n.
- 17 The Dead can never praise the Lord, whose Course on Earth doth end,  
nor any one of them at all, in Silence who descend.
- 18 But we our whole Affections will, to bleſs the Lord afford,  
from this Time forth for evermore, give Praise unto the Lord.

## P S A L M . C X V I .

- I**Fervently do love the Lord, because He did give Ear  
unto my Voice, and kindly did my Supplications hear.
- 2 Because He mercifully hath enclo'd His Ear to me,  
by me therefore while as I live, He call'd upon shall be.
- 3 Of Death the Sorrows compas'd me, and Hell's chief Horrors all  
laid hold on me, I Trouble found, and was to Sorrow thrall.
- 4 Then call'd I on the Lord's great Name, and pray'd, my Soul, Lord, save.
- 5 The Lord most gracious is, and just : God will Compassion have.
- 6 The Lord the simple doth preserve, and when brought low, help'd me ;
- 7 Return (my Soul) unto thy Rest, the Lord dealt well with thee.
- 8 For my distressed Soul from Death, deliv'red was by Thee :  
Thou freely didst mine Eyes from Tears, my Feet from falling, free.

## P S A L. CXVII, CXVIII.

401

- 9 I in the Land of them that live, will walk before the Lord.  
10 I did believe, and therefore spoke, what Anguish did afford.  
11 I spoke in Passion hastily, that all Men Liars be.  
12 What shall I render to the Lord for all His Gifts to me?

### *The Second Part.*

- 13 I to take up Salvation's Cup, will willingly accord,  
and I will ever call upon the great Name of the Lord.  
14 What I have vow'd unto the Lord, I freely will perform,  
ev'n where His People present are, in the most rev'rend Form.  
15 O, in the mighty Lord's dread Sight, the Death most precious is  
of these whom in His Mercy He esteems as Saints of His.  
16 Oh Lord I am Thy Servant, I a Servant am to Thee,  
I am Thy Handmaid's Son, and Thou from Bands hast set me free.  
17 The grateful Sacrifice of Thanks, to Thee I offer will,  
and of the Lord the holy Name, shall call'd upon be still.  
18 What I have vow'd unto the Lord, I freely will perform,  
ev'n where His People present are, in the most rev'rent Form.  
19 Amid'ft the Courts of His own House, I will the same afford,  
in mid'ft of Thee Jerusalem, all ye praise still the Lord.

## P S A L M CXVII.

- Y E Nations all, unto the Lord, give Praise, as is His Right:  
and all ye People, give Him Praise, with Honour at the Height.  
2 For He His Kindness merciful, doth unto us afford;  
the Lord His Truth for ever lasts, all ye praise still the Lord.

## P S A L M CXVIII.

- O Thank the Lord, for He is good, His Mercy lasts for ay:  
2 His Mercy lasts for evermore, let Israel now say.  
3 Let Aaron's House most boldly say, His Mercies are most sure.  
4 Let all that fear the Lord, affirm, His Mercies till endure.  
5 I, when distress'd, call'd on the Lord, the Lord did answer me:  
and in a Place that was most large, did set me quickly free.  
6 The mighty Lord is on my Side, and me nothing at all,  
that doth depend upon Man's Pow'r, can any way appal:  
7 The Lord doth take my Part with them that Helpers are to me:  
I therefore on them that me hate what I desire shall see.  
8 It better is that in the Lord, we all our Trust should place,  
than to put Confidence in one that is of Mortal Race.  
9 It better is that in the Lord we trust in any Case,  
than ev'n in them that Princes are, our Confidence to place.  
10 The Nations all together join'd, did compass me about;  
but in the Lord's most holy Name, I will them quite root out.  
11 They compass'd me about, yea they did compass me about,  
but in the Lord's most holy Name, I will them quite root out.

D d

12 They

12 They compass'd me like Bees, as Fire of Thorns they quenched fall,  
for in the Lord's most holy Name, I will destroy them all.

*The Second Part.*

- 13 Thou sore hast thrusht that I might fall, but then the Lord help'd me :  
14 The Lord is my Salvation now, my Strength and Song is He.  
15 Salvation's Voice, the Voice of Joy, still of the Righteous is  
within the Tents : the Lord's right Hand doth valiantly for His.  
16 Lo, of the Lord, the strong right Hand is still exalted high ;  
yea, of the Lord, the strong right Hand doth still most valiantly.  
17 I shall not dye, but live and shew the Lord's great Works yet more :  
18 The Lord hath not giv'n me to Death, but chasten'd hath me sore.  
19 The Gates that lead to Righteousnes, make open unto me :  
I'll enter them, and by me there the Lord shall praifed be.  
20 This Gate as due unto the Lord, which His we justly call,  
in at the which who righteous are, shall surely enter all.  
21 I Thee will praise, for what I crav'd, hath been well heard by Thee,  
and Thou in Mercy art become Salvation unto me.  
22 That Stone by Builders earft refus'd, the Corner's Head-stone proves.  
23 This of the Lord the doing is, and us to marvel moves.

*The Third Part.*

- 24 This is the Day which by the Lord was for our Comfort made :  
we will exceedingly rejoice, and in the same be glad,  
25 Save now, O Lord, I Thee beseech, O Lord, that we may have  
Prosperity unto us sent, I now most humbly crave.  
26 Who in the Lord's great Name doth come, O bleſſ'd indeed is He.  
out of the House that is the Lord's, you blessed all have we.  
27 God is the Lord, whose Light to us, hath shew'd what we should do ;  
cause bind the Sacrifice with Cords, the Altar's Horns unto.  
28 Thou only art my mighty God, and I will give Thee Praise :  
Thou only art my mighty God, I will Thy Glory raiſe.  
29 O give ye Thanks unto the Lord, for He is good to all,  
because His Mercy wonderful endure for ever shall.

## P S A L M CXIX.

*A L E P H.*

**B**lest are all those, who undefil'd continue in the Way,  
who in the Lord's most holy Law, from walking never stray.  
2 Bleſſt are all they that never from His Testimonies part ;  
And that Him ever fervently do ſeek with all their Heart.

- 3 They no Iniquity do work, nor from His Ways do ſwerve ;  
4 Thy Precepts Thou us ſtrictly haſt commanded to obſerve.  
5 O that my Ways were ſet to keep the Statutes by thee fram'd,  
6 When Thy Command'ments I reſpect, I ſhall not be afrah'd.  
7 With Uprightness of a pure Heart, I ever will praise Thee,  
when as Thy righteous Judgments all, ſhall learned be by me.

8 I will Thy Statutes duly keep, which for my Guide I take ;  
O do not utterly, O Lord, me in Thy Wrath forsake.

## B E T H.

*The Second Part.*

**T**HAT he may cleanse his Way aright, what shall a young Man do ?  
yea, ev'n according to Thy Word, by taking Heed thereto.  
10 I have Thee sought with all the Powers that are within my Heart;  
O grant from Thy Commandements, that I may not depart.  
11 I in my Heart Thy Word have hid, lest I should sin 'gainst Thee ;  
12 O Lord, Thou art for ever blest, Thy Statutes teach to me.  
13 I with my Lips have earnestly declar'd to ev'ry one,  
the mighty Judgments many times that from Thy Mouth have gone,  
14 Thy Testimonies pleasant Way, to me much Joy doth breed,  
and doth the Wealth of all the World, in my Conceit exceed.  
15 I'll in Thy Precepts meditate, Thy Laws respect I will :  
16 Thy Statutes shall be my Delight, Thy Word rememb'ring still.

## G I M E L.

*The Third Part.*

**W**ITH Thine own Servant, who Thee loves, deal bountifully, Lord,  
that so I may be made to live, and keep Thy holy Word.  
18 Mine Eyes unclose, that of Thy Law I may the Wonders see :  
19 I am a Stranger here ; hide not what Thou commands, from me.  
20 My longing Soul is like to break, still burning with Desire ;  
Thy Judgments Height to understand, to which my Thoughts aspire.  
21 Thou hast rebuk'd the Proud accurst, who Thy Commandments leave,  
22 Remove Contempt and Shame, I kept Thy Testimonies have.  
23 The Princes did together sit, of me reporting ill,  
but meditate thy Servant did, upon Thy Statutes still,  
24 I on Thy Testimonies all, with much Delight do muse,  
and them how to direct my Course, for Counsellors I use.

## D A L E T H.

*The Fourth Part.*

**M**Y Soul is low, but quicken me according to Thy Word,  
26 Thou hast me heard, declare my Ways, teach me Thy Statutes, Lord,  
27 Of all Thy Precepts make Thou me to understand the Course,  
so I of all Thy wondrous Works, with Knowledge shall discourse.  
28 My Soul surcharg'd with Heaviness, is melting down in Grief :  
according to Thy sacred Word, give Strength for my Relief.

- 29 Remove from me the hateful Way, which doth to Lying lead,  
and grant me graciously Thy Law, to which I may take heed.  
30 Of sacred Truth which spotless is, I have choos'd out the Way,  
and all Thy Judgments deeply weigh'd, I did before me lay.  
31 I, to Thy Testimonies stick, let Shame not make me smart,  
32 I'll Thy Commandments keep, when as Thou shalt enlarge my Heart.

## H E.

*The Fifth Part.*

- T Each me, O Lord, to know the Way whereas Thy Statutes tend,  
and I inviolably then shall keep it to the End.  
34 Give Understanding, and I shall not from Thy Law depart:  
yea, I the same sincerely shall observe with all my Heart.  
35 O grant Thy sacred Aid to me, that in the Path aright  
of Thy Commandments I may go, for therein I delight.  
36 Thy Testimonies to imbrace, good Lord my Heart incline,  
and unto wretched Avarice, O let it ne'er decline.  
37 Divert mine Eyes from Vanity, me quicken in Thy Way:  
38 Thy Word make to Thy Servant sure, who do Thy Will obey.  
39 Remove my fear'd Reproach away, for good Thy Judgments be:  
40 Lo, for Thy Precepts I have long'd, in Justice quicken me.

## V A W.

*The Sixth Part*

- L Et me Thy Mercies likewise, Lord, now in due time receive,  
ev'n Thy Salvation by Thy Word, as I Assurance have,  
42 So shall I have wherewith I may an Answer straight afford,  
to him that doth reproach me still, for I trust in Thy Word.  
43 And take not wholly from my Mouth, Thy Word of Truth the Ground,  
for in Thy Judgments I have hop'd, which are for ever found.  
44 So, Lord, Thy Law that holy is, I keep for ever will,  
45 And will at Freedom walk, for I do seek Thy Precepts still.  
46 Thy Testimonies to great Kings I'll not ash'm'd recite,  
47 And Thy Commandments which I lov'd, they shall be my Delight.  
48 To Thy belov'd Commandments, I'll lift my Hands aloft,  
and I will meditate upon Thy holy Statutes oft.

## Z A I N.

*The Seventh Part.*

- R Emember on the Word Thou did'st unto Thy Servant give,  
upon the which Thou still in Hope hast caused me to live:  
50 When Troubles do afflict me most, this mitigates my Pain:  
for when I was near spent, Thy Word hath quick'ned me again.

## P S A L. C X I X.

405

- 51 The Proud me greatly to deride, together have combin'd,  
yet from Thy Laws Integrity, I no way have declin'd.  
52 Thy Judgments, Lord, renown'd of old, I oft did call to Mind,  
and in contemplating the same, I did great Comfort find.  
53 I Horrour had that wicked Men, did from Thy Law go wrong :  
54 And where I as a Pilgrim stray'd, Thy Statutes were my Song.  
55 Thy Name by Night I call to mind, Thy Law is kept by me,  
56 Because I did Thy Precepts keep, I this have had from Thee.

### C H E T H.

#### *The Eighth Part.*

- T Hou for my Portion, do'st Thy self, O Lord, to me afford :  
I with my self determin'd have to keep with Care Thy Word.  
58 With all my Heart, I did entreat, that Thou wouldest gracious be,  
and now according to Thy Word, be merciful to me.

- 59 I have consider'd of my Ways, and resolute at last,  
unto Thy Testimonies, Lord, my Feet have turn'd with Haste.  
60 I Thy Commandements to keep, made hastes, and not delay'd,  
61 Though wicked Bands me rob'd, yet have I from Thy Law not stray'd.  
62 I ev'n at Midnight will arise, to give due Thanks to Thee ;  
because of these Thy Judgments all, that ever righteous be.  
63 I am their Mate who fearing Thee, Thy Precepts strive to reach,  
64 Thy Mercies fill the Earth, O Lord, to me Thy Statutes teach.

### T E T H.

#### *The Ninth Part.*

- T Hou still to do Thy Servant good, hast gracious been, O Lord ;  
and hast perform'd abundantly, according to Thy Word.  
66 Good Judgment Lord, and Knowledge clear, straight unto me impart,  
for Thy Commandements I have believed in my Heart.

- 67 I, ere afflicted, went astray, but now have kept Thy Word :  
68 Thou both art good, and Thou do'st good, teach me Thy Statutes, Lord.  
69 They who are proud, have forg'd a Lie of mind to make me smart,  
but I Thy Precepts will observe entirely with my Heart.  
70 Their Heart is fat as Grease, but I do in Thy Law delight :  
71 Affliction did me good, that I might learn Thy Statutes right.  
72 The Law that from Thy Mouth doth flow, more precious is to me  
than Gold and Silver multiply'd, which unto Thousands be.

### F O D.

#### *The Tenth Part.*

- T Hy Hands have made and fashion'd me, me Understanding give,  
that so I Thy Commandements may learn, while as I live.

Dd 3

74 Thine

- 74 Thine (when they see me) will be glad that in Thy Word I trust.  
 75 I know Thy Judgments upright are, and Thy Correction just.  
 76 Let gracious Kindnes comfort me, as Thou Thy Word didst give :  
 77 Thy Law I like, let Mercies come to me that I may live.  
 78 Let proud ones be ashamed with me, who dealt perversly still  
     without a Cause : But meditate I in Thy Precepts will.  
 79 Let such, O Lord, as Thee do fear, all turn themselves to me,  
     and they to whom made clearly known, Thy Testimonies be,  
 80 Let in Thy holy Statutes found, my Heart for ever prove,  
     that me at all to be ashamed, no kind of thing may move.

## C A P H.

*The Eleventh Part.*

- M**Y Soul for Thy Salvation faints, Thy Word my Hope makes live :  
 82 Mine Eyes fail for Thy Word, and say, When wilt Thou Comfort give !  
 83 I like a Bottle am become, which in the Smoak is set :  
     and yet Thy Statutes dear to me, I never do forget.  
 84 How many are Thy Servant's Days, when shall it be Thy Will,  
     to make Thy Judgment fall on them that persecute me still ?  
 85 The Proud dig'd Pits for me, the which not with Thy Law agree,  
 86 True Thy Commandments are, they would me Wrong, but help Thou me.  
 87 They had almost me quite consum'd, on Earth brought very low ;  
     but I Thy Precepis never left, by which Thy Will I know.  
 88 Lord, by Thy Kindnes quick'ned up, make me again to grow ;  
     I shall the Testimony keep, that from Thy Mouth doth flow.

## I A M E D.

*The Twelfth Part.*

- T**Hy Word in Heav'n, Lord, settled is, Thy Faithfulness is sure :  
 90 Thou hast for ever fix'd the Earth, and it doth firm endure.  
 91 They, as Thine Ordinance appoints, continue to this Day :  
     for all of them Thy Will are bound, as Servants to obey.  
 92 Unless that always in Thy Law, I had plac'd my Delight,  
     Afflictions Weight had pres'd me down, till I had perish'd quite.  
 93 Thy Precepts I will not forget, by them Thou quickned'ft me :  
 94 I'm Thine, save me, for I have sought the Precepts giv'n by Thee.  
 95 The wicked Men did wait for me, that they might me destroy,  
     but I Thy Testimonies will consider of with Joy.  
 96 Of all Perfection here below, I have perceiv'd an End :  
     but Thy Commandement is large, and further doth extend.

## M E M.

*The Thirteenth Part.*

- I** Think all Day upon Thy Law, O how the same I prize!  
 98 By Thy Commandments, Thou hast made me than my Foes more wise.  
 99 For

## P S A L. C X I X.

.407

99 For they are still with me, and I more than my Teachers know,  
for all my Meditations from Thy Testimonies flow.

100 Than th' Ancients more I know, because I keep Thy Precepts right,  
101 I have from Ill my Feet refrain'd, that keep Thy Word I might :  
102 I from Thy Judgments known to me, did never yet depart,  
for Thou by Them me fully hast instructed in my Heart.

103 How sweet unto the Taste are these Thy heav'nly Words to me !  
yea, ev'n more sweet unto my Mouth, than Honey is, they be.

104 I through Thy Precepts do attain an understanding Mind,  
and therefore I do highly hate each Way that false I find.

### N O N.

#### The Fourteenth Part.

T Hy Word to rule my wand'ring Steps, is as a Lantern bright,  
and in the Path where I do walk, doth serve me for a Light.  
105 I swore, and will perform to keep Thy righteous Judgments Lord,  
107 I'm sore afflicted, quicken me according to Thy Word.

108 The free-will Off'rings of my Mouth, O Lord, accept I pray,  
and teach Thy Judgments unto me, that them observe I may.

109 My Soul is in my Hand, yet I still keep Thy Law in mind :  
110 The Wicked watch'd me, yet I from Thy Precepts not declin'd.

111 For ever as an Heritage, Thy Testimonies, Lord,  
I taken have : for they all Joy unto my Heart afford :

112 I always have apply'd my Heart, Thy Statutes to fulfil,

and have resolv'd ev'n to the End, so to continue still.

### S A M E C H.

#### The Fifteenth Part.

I Love Thy Law exceedingly, but all vain Thoughts do hate :

114 Thou art my hiding Place, and Shield, Thy Word secures my State,  
115 Away from me you wicked Men, who dive in Mischief's deep :  
for what my God commanded hath, I am resolv'd to keep.

116 According to Thy Word, that I may live, uphold Thou me,  
and let me not of what I hop'd, in End ashamed be.

117 Hold Thou me up, I shall be safe, and still Thy Statutes love :

118 Who leave Thy Statutes Thou tread'ft down, for false their Fraud doth prove.

119 Thou do'st the Wicked from the Earth, as abject Dross remove :  
the Testimonies that are Thine I therefore truly love.

120 The Fear of Thee to tremble all, my very Flesh doth make :  
Thy Judgments are so terrible, that they do make me quake.

### A I N.

#### The Sixteenth Part.

I Judgment, Lord, and Justice still did execute see :  
then to my fierce Oppressor's Power, do not abandon me,

D d 4

322 Bo

- 122 Be Surety for Thy Servant, Lord, that he may Good possess,  
and who are puffed up with Pride, let them not me oppress.  
 123 For Thy Salvation, and just Word, mine Eyes expecting fail :  
 124 Thy Statutes to Thy Servant teach, with me in Mercy deal.  
 125 Since I Thy Servant am, to me the Way of Wisdom shew,  
that I Thy Testimonies all, sufficiently may know.  
 126 For Thee, O Lord, it's Time to work : they void this Law of Thine :  
 127 I Thy Commandements more Love, than Gold, yea Gold most fine.  
 128 Thy Precepts therefore I esteem, ev'n all most right to be  
in ev'ry thing, and each false Way is hateful unto me.

## P E.

*The Seventeenth Part.*

- E**V'n ev'ry way most wonderful, Thy Testimonies are,  
and my Soul therefore ever doth observe them all with Care.  
 130 The very Entrance of Thy Words, of Light affordeth Store :  
it Understanding gives to them, that Simple were before:  
 131 I open did my Mouth, and then did pant exceedingly,  
for, I for Thy Commandement, did long most earnestly.  
 132 Look Thou on me, and merciful unto me ever prove,  
as Thou do'st use unto all those, Thy holy Name that love.  
 133 My Steps all order in Thy Word, let Sin not sway me still ;  
 134 From Man's Oppression set me free, Thy Precepts keep I will.  
 135 Make Thy Face on Thy Servant shine, teach me Thy Statutes right,  
 136 Because they do not keep Thy Law, salt Rivers drown my Sight.

## T Z A D E.

*The Eighteenth Part.*

- T**HOU, Lord, for ever righteous art, and all Thy Judgments just ;  
 138 Thy Testimonies righteous are, and worthy of all Trust.  
 139 The Flames of Zeal that burn my Soul, have quite consumed me,  
because that of Thy sacred Words, my Foes oblivious be.  
 140 Thy Word is pure, and therefore by Thy Servant highly pris'd ;  
 141 Thy Precepts I do not forget, though simple and despis'd.  
 142 Thy Righteousness is Righteousness, which ever doth endure :  
Thy holy Law, Lord, clearly is the very Truth most pure,  
 143 Though Trouble, yea, and Anguish much, have taken hold on me,  
yet, Thy Commandements, O Lord, my chief Delight still be.  
 144 Thy Testimonies Righteousness, eternally is sure :  
give Understanding unto me, and I shall live secure.

## C O P H.

*The Nineteenth Part.*

- W**Ith my whole Heart, I cry'd, Lord hear, Thy Statutes keep I will :  
 146 I cried, Save me, and I shall keep Thy Testimonies still.

- 147 I ere the Morning dawn'd; did cry, I hop'd in Thy Word, Lord.  
 148 Mine Eyes Night-Watches do prevent to muse upon Thy Word.  
 149 As fits Thy Loving-Kindest, let my Voice be heard by Thee,  
     according to Thy Judgment, Lord, with Comfort quicken me.  
 150 They that do after Mischief hunt, too boldly near do draw,  
     and yet in Heart they are far off, from thinking on Thy Law.  
 151 But Thou, O Lord, art always near, what ever thing doth need,  
     and Thy Command'ments ev'ry one, are very Truth indeed.  
 152 As for Thy Testimonies giv'n, I, Lord, long since did know,  
     that they for ever stablish'd were, Thy sacred Will to show.

## R E S H.

*The Twentieth Part.*

- B**ehold how I afflicted am, and my Deliverer be,  
     for at all Times Thy holy Law remembred is by me.  
 154 Plead Thou my Cause, save, quicken me according to Thy Word,  
 155 The Wicked from Salvation far, seek not Thy Statutes, Lord.  
 156 Thy Mercies that so tender are, are great, O Lord, indeed,  
     according to Thy Judgments then, O quicken me with Speed.  
 157 My Persecutors and my Foes, in Numbers do combine ;  
     yet from Thy Testimonies true, I never do decline.  
 158 I saw the Sinners and was griev'd, that they kept not Thy Word :  
 159 Lo, I Thy Precepts love, as Thou art kind, me quicken, Lord.  
 160 Thy Word from the Beginning is, as Truth it self most sure :  
     Thy righteous Judgments ev'ry one, for evermore endure.

## S C H I N.

*The One and Twentieth Part.*

- G**reat Princes were without a Cause to persecute me brought :  
     but of Thy Word, within my Heart, a rev'rent Awe was wrought.  
 162 I at Thy Word rejoice as one who some great Spoil doth find :  
 163 I Falsehood hate, and it abhor, Thy Law delights my Mind.  
 164 Seven times a Day I praise Thee, for Thy Judgments righteous be :  
 165 Great Peace have they, who love Thy Law, and shall from Harm be free.  
 166 I, Lord, for Thy Salvation have still hoped zealously,  
     and Thy Commandements each Way have done most faithfully.  
 167 The Testimonies still to keep, my Soul did careful prove,  
     and I the same as dear to me, exceedingly do love.  
 168 Thy Testimonies I have kept, and all Thy Precepts right,  
     for all the Ways that I do walk, are ever in Thy Sight.

## T A W.

*The Two and Twentieth Part.*

- O** Let the earnest Cry I make, come near before thee, Lord,  
     and Understanding grant to me, according to Thy Word.

170 My

- 170 My Supplication Thee before, let it admitted be,  
and ev'n according to Thy Word, O Lord deliver me.
- 171 When Thou hast me Thy Statutes taught, my Lips shall Praise afford :  
172 All Thy Commandements are just, my Tongue shall speak Thy Word.  
173 Lord, by Thy Hand give Help to me, Thy Precepts are my Choice :  
174 I have for Thy Salvation long'd, and in Thy Law rejoice.
- 175 Let my Soul live, and it shall give due Praises unto Thee,  
and let Thy Judgments which are great give ever Help to me.  
176 I like a Sheep quite lost have stray'd, Thy Servant seek again :  
for Thy Commandements in Mind, I always do retain.

## P S A L M CXX.

- I** To the Lord distres'd,  
with Cries my Grief express'd,  
and He gave Ear to me.
- 2 From Lips still talking wrong,  
and from a fraudulent Tongue,  
my Soul, O Lord, set free.
- 3 O Tongue to Fraud inclin'd,  
what Profit can't Thou find,  
what shall be done to thee ?
- 4 Sharp Arrows of the great,  
with burning Coals for Heat,  
of Juniper that be.
- 5 Ah wo is me that I  
sojourning thus I should lye  
in Mefech such a Space,  
That I with Miscontents  
should dwell within the Tents  
of Kedar's wicked Race ?
- 6 My Soul hath lodg'd too long  
with him that doing wrong,  
from Peace estrang'd is far.
- 7 I strain'd for Peace my Wit,  
but when I spake of it,  
they straight were bent for War.

*Another of the same.*

- I** When distres'd, cry'd to the Lord, and He gave Ear to me :  
2 From lying Lips a fraudulent Tongue, my Soul, O Lord keep free.  
3 What shall be giv'n or done to thee, thou Tongue to Falsehood thrall ?  
4 Sharp Arrows of the Mighty, Coals of Juniper withal.
- 5 O wo is me that I so long in Mefech sojourn still,  
that in the Tents of Kedar yet, I dwell against my Will.
- 6 My Soul too long hath dwelt with him, that hateth Peace to have :  
7 I am for Peace : but when I speak, War is the Thing they crave.

## P S A L M CXXI.

- I** Will lift up enflam'd with Love,  
mine Eyes those Hills to see,  
whence comes all Help to me.

2 My

## P S A L. CXXII.

412

- 2 My Help comes from the Lord above,  
who made the Heavens so bright,  
and the Earth by His great Might.
- 3 Of thee He careful ever still,  
will not permis, ( Below'd )  
That thy Foot should be mov'd.
- 4 He who thee keeps, not slumber will :  
Lo, who doth Israel keep,  
not slumber will, nor sleep.
- 5 The Lord who is thy Lord indeed,  
doth for thy Keeper stand,  
a Shade at thy right Hand.
- 6 When ever thou His Help do'st need :  
Sun smites thee not by Day,  
nor Moon by Night no way.
- 7 Thou from the Lord against all Ill,  
shalt His Protection have,  
and He thy Soul shall save.
- 8 The Lord with Care shall keep thee still,  
when thou do'st come or go,  
it shall be ever so.

### *Another of the same.*

- 1 To these Hills will lift mine Eyes, whence cometh all mine Aid.
- 2 My Help is from the Lord above, the Heav'n and Earth that made.
- 3 He will not suffer that thy Foot should moved be at all :  
and He that doth with Care thee keep, will in no Slumber fall.
- 4 Lo, He that keepeth Israel, not slumber shall, nor sleep.
- 5 Thy Lord's thy Shade, on thy right Hand the Lord doth still thee keep.
- 6 The scorching Sun shall not thee smite, whil'st it by Day gives Light :  
nor of the Moon shalt thou at all be smitten in the Night.
- 7 The Lord 'gainst all incroaching Evil, thee at all Times shall arm :  
the Lord in Mercy shall preserve thy Soul from any Harm :
- 8 Thus whether thou do'st come or go, thou may'st thy self assure,  
from this time forth for evermore, the Lord will thee secure.

## P S A L M CXXII.

I In my Heart was made  
to be exceeding glad,  
Whenever they to me did say,  
straight to the Houfe that is  
choos'd by the Lord for His,  
We will together take our Way.

- 2 Jerusalem our Feet,  
within thy Gates shall meet.
- 3 Jerusalem is built with Art ;  
even as a City fair,  
which is compact with Care,  
Within it self in ev'ry Part.

6 The

## P S A L. CXXIII.

- 4 The Tribes go up together,  
yea, eve'n the Lord's Tribes thither  
Where Israel's Testimony is,  
that so the mighty Lord  
may see them all afford,  
Due Praise to that great Name of His.
- 5 For there are plac'd in State  
the Thrones which are the Seat'  
Whence upright Judgment must proceed :  
yea ev'n the very fame,  
which for their Thrones they claim,  
Which are of holy David's Seed.
- 6 Pray that a happy Peace,  
Jerusalem may grace,  
They all shall prosper who Thee loye.
- 7 Peace be within Thy Walls,  
and in thy stately Halls,  
May ev'ry thing still prosp'rous prove.
- 8 For my Companions dear,  
and who my Brethren are,  
I will say, Peace within thee be.
- 9 Because the Lord our God  
hath there for His Abode  
a Houle, I will seek Good to Thee.

*Another of the same.*

- 1 How I was exceeding glad, when they to me did say ;  
straight to the Lord's most holly House, come, let us take our Way.
- 2 Our Feet shall stand within Thy Gates, O dear Jerusalem :
- 3 As is a City built compact, so is Jerusalem.
- 4 The Tribes go thither up, the Tribes the Lord for His doth claim,  
to Israel's Testimony there, to thank the Lord's great Name.
- 5 For there are Thrones in Order set, where Judgment should take place,  
yea, ev'n the Thrones that are ordain'd for holy David's Race.
- 6 Then pray that in Jerusalem may evermore be Peace ;  
all they that thee entirely love, shall prosper in each place.
- 7 May happy Peace for evermore, within thy Walls remain :  
and let thy Palaces in them, Prosperity contain.
- 8 For my belov'd Companions sakes, and Brethren dear to me ;  
I now with all my Heart will say, may Peace within thee be.
- 9 Ev'n for the Houle which doth belong unto our God the Lord,  
I earnestly will care how thou may'st with all Good be stor'd.

## P S A L M CXXIII.

- 1 List mines Eyes to Thee, O Thou that in the Heav'ns do'st dwell,  
2 As Servants, lo, with watchful Eyes, their Master's Hand mark well,

## P S A L M . CXXIV , CXXV .

413

Or as a Maid doth of her Dame, the Hand attend : even thus  
our Eyes wait on the Lord, till He have Mercy upon us.

- 3 Have Mercy Lord, have Mercy Lord on us who Thee obey,  
for we are made exceedingly, to base Contempt a Prey.
- 4 Our Soul is charg'd by them with Scorn, who at their Ease abide,  
and with the insolent Contempt of them that swell with Pride.

### P S A L M . CXXIV .

**N**ow Israel may say, and be approv'd,  
if that the Lord for ever to be fear'd,  
2 Had not in Mercy on our Side appear'd,  
Had not the Lord a Partner with us prov'd,  
when Men so fiercely were against us mov'd.

- 3 They us alive had swallow'd up in Haste,  
when as their Wrath against us burn'd with Spite :
- 4 The Waters then had straight overwhelm'd us quite,
- 5 The Stream had then gone o'er our Soul at last :  
yea, o'er our Soul the Waters proud had past.
- 6 Blest be the Lord, who gave us not with Shame  
To be their Prey : our Soul from Fowlers Snare
- 7 As doth a Bird is 'scap'd, we 'scaped are ;
- 8 The Snare now broken, in the Lord's great Name  
is all our Help, who Heav'n and Earth did frame.

### *Another of the same.*

- H**ad not the Lord been on our Side, may Israel now say,  
2 Had not the Lord been on our Side when Men did us dismay ;  
3 Then had they swallowed us up quick, their Anger to asswage,  
which kindled up us to consume, did so extremely rage.  
4 Then had the swelling Waters quite o'whelmed us each one :  
yea, o'er our very Souls the Stream impetuously had gone.  
5 The Waters proud had quickly then gone o'er our Souls each Way.  
6 Blest be the Lord, who to their Teeth hath not giv'n us a Prey.  
7 Our Soul hath scap'd as doth a Bird out of the Fowler's Snare,  
the treacherous Snare is broken quite, and we escaped are.  
8 Our Help who on the Lord depend, is only in His Name,  
who doth the glorious Heav'ns above, and th' Earth below did frame.

### P S A L M . CXXV .

- T**hey in the Lord that firmly trust, shall like mount Sion prove,  
the which for ever doth abide, and none can it remove.  
2 As round about Jerufalem, the Mountains are in Store,  
so doth the Lord environ His from henceforth evermore.  
3 For, of the wicked ones the Rod shall not on just Men rest,  
lest it their Hands who righteous are, to Wickedness should wret.  
4 Do good O Lord, unto all them that good are in Thy Sight,  
and unto them that in their Hearts are every Way upright.

5 And

5 And as for them that wrong dispos'd, do turn themselves aside  
unto their crooked wicked Ways, where Vanity doth guide,  
The Lord above shall lead them forth, to Ruin and Disgrace,  
with them that work Iniquity, but Israel shall have peace.

## P S A L M CXXVI.

- W**hen that the Lord from Bondage back, His Sion did reclaim,  
we in an Extasie entranc'd, were like to them that dream.  
2 Our Mouth straight Laughter, and our Tongue then Singing did fill soon :  
then did the Heathen say, For them the Lord great Things hath done.  
3 The Lord who only mighty is, hath done for us great Things,  
whilst we consider of the same, to us it Gladness brings.  
4 Lord, our Captivity turn back, as southern Streams do flow.  
5 They at the last shall reap in Joy, that first in Tears do sow.  
6 He that doth weeping first go forth, and carrieth precious Seed,  
rejoicing doubtless shall return, with Sheaves to serve his Need.

## P S A L M CXXVII.

**E**xcept the Lord the House to rear,  
Do freely lend His helping Hand,  
No other's Toils can make it stand,  
Except to free the Town from Fear:  
The Lord as Captain it maintain,  
Each Watchman else doth watch in vain.

2 In vain ye lift your drowsy Head,  
To rise before the Sun give Light :  
In vain ye sit up late at Night,  
Or yet of Sorrows eat the Bread.  
For, thus doth he afford a Sleep,  
To His belov'd whom He doth keep.

3 Lo, Children are far more than Land,  
The Lord's Inheritance declar'd :  
The Womb's dear Fruit is his Reward,  
4 As Arrows in a strong Man's Hand,  
Ev'n so of Youth the Children be,  
Of Worldly Strength the first Degrees.

5 We may most happy justly call  
That Man whose Quiver richly stor'd,  
Them in abundahce can afford :  
They shall not be ashamed at all,  
But they shall speak into the Gate,  
To such who them (as Foes) do hate.

*Another of the same.*

**E**xcept the Lord in Mercy do to build the House delight,  
they labour but in vain that seek to build it by their Might.  
And so except the City still be guarded by the Lord,  
the waking is but all in vain that Watchmen do afford.

2 For you to rise so early up, it is but meerly vain,  
and though you do go late to Bed, yet do you nothing gain.

## P S A L M . C X X V I I I , C X X I X , C X X X . 415

Ev'n though your weary Body still, on Bread of Sorrows feed,  
for unto His Beloved so He giveth Sleep at Need.

- 3 Lo, Children an Inheritance are of the Lord declar'd,  
and of the fertile Womb the Fruit is giv'n for his Reward.
- 4 As Arrows in the Hand of him that is exceeding strong,  
so the beloved Children are, that to our Youth belong.
- 5 Who hath his Quiver full of them, is in a happy State,  
they shall not blush, but they shall speak with th'En'mies in the Gate.

### P S A L M C X X V I I I :

- 1 O ! ev'ry one that fears the Lord, most highly happy is,  
that doth direct his Steps to walk in all the Ways are His.
- 2 For lo the Labour of thy Hands by thee shall eaten be :  
thou shalt be happy, and it shall be ever well with thee.
- 3 Thy Wife shall as a fruitful Vine, beside thy House be found,  
thy Children like to Olive Plants, about thy Table round.
- 4 Behold, thus shall the Man be bleſſ'd, that fears the Lord aright:  
The Lord shall bleſſ thee bounteouſly, from holy Sion's Height.
- 5 Thou of Jerusalem shalt see while as thou liv'ſt the Good:  
thou shalt thy Children's Children ſee, and Peace on Israel's Brood.

### P S A L M C X X I X .

- 1 T Hey many a Time with Troubles great, did vex me ev'ry way,  
and that ev'n from my very Youth, may Israel now fay.
- 2 They many a Time with Troubles great, me fiercely did affaiſ,  
and that ev'n from my very Youth, but never could prevail.
- 3 The Flowers plow'd upon my Back, and made their Furrows long,
- 4 The Lord is just : of wicked Men He cut the Cords though strong,
- 5 And let ev'n ev'ry one of them confounded be with Fear :  
yea, let them all be turned back, that Hate to Sion bear.
- 6 Let them be like the Graſs that grows upon the Houſes Top,  
which wanting Moysture, withered dies, before it can grow up;
- 7 Wherewith His Hand the Mower faint can never filled ſee,  
nor yet of him that bindeth Sheaves, the Boſom fill'd can be.
- 8 Nor fay they who go by, Lord let His Bleſſing on you fall,  
nor of the Lord that in the Name we do You bleſſ at all.

### P S A L M C X X X .

- 1 O Lord to Thee out of the Deeps, ascended hath my Cry,
- 2 Lord hear, and to my Sute Thine Ears attentively apply.
- 3 Lord, who ſhall stand, if all our Sins ſhould marked be by Thee ?
- 4 But Thou art ſtill giv'n to forgive, that Thou mayſt feared be.
- 5 I with an earnest Zeal and Care, am waiting for the Lord :  
my Soul continually doth wait, my Hope is in His Word.

6 My

- 6 My Soul more for the Lord doth wait, than they that watch all Night,  
do for the Morning, ev'n than they do for the Morning's Light.
- 7 Let Israel hope in the Lord : for with the Lord there is  
of Mercy Plenty, and likewise Redemption for all His.
- 8 And Israel as dear to Him, He shall at last set free,  
from all his great Iniquities, which now so heavy be.

## P S A L M . CXXXI.

- M**Y Heart, O Lord, not haughty is, mine Eyes not lofty be :  
I with great Matters meddle not, nor Things too high for me.
- 2 I have behav'd and stell'd my self as of a Mother mild,  
a Child that weaned is, my Soul is like a weaned Child.
- 3 Let Israel hope in the Lord, whom he doth still adore :  
yea, let him hope from this Time forth, and so for evermore.

## P S A L M . CXXXII.

- R**emember David, Lord, and all his Suff'rings for Thy Sake,  
2 How to the Lord he sware, and Vows to Jacob's God did make.
- 3 I surely to my House's Tent, will by no Means be led :  
nor will I once so much as touch the Borders of my Bed.
- 4 Mine Eyes shall never suffer Sleep, frail Nature to restore,  
and mine Eye-lids in any Sort, shall never flumber more.
- 5 Until that for the Lord above, I may find out a Place,  
a Dwelling for the mighty God of Jacob, and his Race:
- 6 Lo, when we were at Ephrata, it in our Ears did sound,  
where shadowy Woods do darken Fields, we have it clearly found.
- 7 We to His Tabernacle will with Zeal devoutly go,  
and at His Footstool worship will, expressing Rev'rence so.
- 8 O Thou that art the mighty Lord, arise into Thy Rest,  
Thou, and the Ark of Thy great Strength, we humbly Thee request.
- 9 Let Righteousness array Thy Priests, that it may Rev'rence move,  
and let all them that are Thy Saints, with Shouting joiful prove.

*The Second Part.*

- 10 And ev'n for David's sake, whom Thou didst as Thy Servant grace,  
of him whom Thou anointed hast, turn not away the Face.
- 11 The Lord to David swore in Truth, and will it not recal,  
ev'n of thy Body, I the Fruit will in thy Throne enstal.
- 12 If that thy Children keep my League and Laws which I them teach :  
their Sons shall ever on thy Throne, be free from Ruin's Reach.
- 13 The Lord hath Sion choos'd, and it did for His Dwelling crave :
- 14 Here will I ever rest, here dwell, I it desired have.
- 15 And I abundantly will bless Provisions for her made,  
and I will satisfy her Poor for Nourishment with Bread.
- 16 I with Salvation gloriously will clothe her Priests about,  
and all her Saints (as happy made,) aloud for Joy shall shout.
- 17 There David's Horn that it may bud, shall Power from Me receive,  
I for Mine own anointed One, a Lamp ordained have.

## P S A L M . CXXXIII, CXXXIV, CXXXV. 417

- 18 His Enemies all cloth'd with Shame, dejected shall look down,  
but upon Him exalted high, still flourish shall His Crown.

### P S A L M CXXXIII.

- BBehold how good a Thing it is, and pleasant to the Mind,  
that Brethren shoul together dwell, with Bonds of Love combin'd.  
2 It like a precious Ointment is distill'd upon the Head,  
which ev'n to run as rained down upon the Beard was made.  
Ev'n that of Aaron's comely Beard, which streamed from his Crown,  
and to his Garments outmost Skirts, in precious Drops fell down.  
3 Like Hermon's Dew, like Dew which did on Sion's Hill descend,  
for there the Lord His Blessing plac'd, ev'n Life without an End.

### P S A L M CXXXIV.

- BBehold bless ye the Lord, all ye that serve Him right,  
within the Lord's most holy House, who waiting stand by Night.  
2 Lift in the holy Place your Hands, the Lord to blesse:  
3 The Lord that made both Heav'n and Earth, thee out of Sion blesse.

### P S A L M CXXXV.

- PRaise ye the Lord, and of the Lord praise ye the holy Name;  
O ye the Servants of the Lord, His Praise aloud proclaim.  
2 Ye that within the Lord's House stand, and in the Courts who stay,  
of that House which to God belongs, whom only we obey.  
3 Praise ye the Lord, for He is good, and with your Voices sing  
due Praises to His holy Name, for it's a pleafant thing.  
4 The Lord choos'd Jacob for Himself, His Treasure Israel is:  
5 The Lord is great above all Gods, for well do I know this.  
6 And whatsoe'er pleas'd the Lord, that did He freely do  
in Heaven, and in the Earth, in Seas, and all deep Places too.  
7 He from the Ends of all the Earth, the Vapours makes ascend;  
He makes the Lightnings ushering Rain, His Pleasure to attend.  
8 Out of His secret Treasuries He doth bring forth the Wind,  
who smote of Egypt the First-born, of Man and Beast each Kind.  
9 Who did amid'st thee Wonders great, and Tokens (Egypt) send  
on Pharaoh, and all those on him who serving did attend.  
10 Who smote great Nations, and who slew ev'n Kings that mighty were,  
11 Th' Amorite's Sihon, Bashan's Og, and Canaan's States each where.  
12 And He did give that fertile Land, from which He them remov'd,  
an Heritage to Israel, His People whom He lov'd.

#### The Second Part.

- 13 Thy holy Name, O mighty Lord, endure for ever shall,  
and Thy Memorial, O Lord, through Generations all.  
14 For lo, the Lord will come at last, to judge His People bent:  
concerning those that serve Him right, He will Himself repent.  
15 The Idols which the Heathen use, of Silver are and Gold,  
and by Men's Hands that they are wrought, their Frailty doth unfold.

E e

16 They

His

- 16 They all have Mouths, but from the same no kind of Speech can flow,  
and they can nothing see at all, though they have Eyes in Show.
- 17 They have in Show the Shape of Ears, but yet can hear no Sound,  
nor in their artificial Mouths, can any Breath be found.
- 18 They that the Makers are of them, do them resemble right,  
and so indeed is ev'ry one that trusteth in their Might.
- 19 Bleſſ thou, O House of Israel, the Lord in ev'ry Place ;  
bleſſ thou the Lord, O reverenc'd Houſe, that art of Aaron's Race.
- 20 Bleſſ thou the Lord, O Houſe that ſtill doſt Levi's Name poſſeſſ,  
and all of you that fear the Lord, the Lord for ever bleſſ.
- 21 From Sion's Bounds His ſacred Seat, ſtill bleſſed be the Lord,  
who at Jerusalem doth dwell, to Him due Praise afford.

## P S A L M CXXXVI.

O Give the Lord due Thanks,

For He is good indeed :

2 O to the God of Gods  
To give due Thanks proceed.

For rich in Store,  
His Mercies ſure,  
To His endure  
For evermore.

3 O to the Lord of Lords,  
Due Thanks give ev'ry one :

4 To Him who Wonders works  
Ev'n by HImſelf alone.

For rich in Store,  
His Mercies ſure,  
To His endure  
For evermore.

5 To Him whose Wisdom high,  
The Heav'ns ( made by Him ) prove :

6 To Him who ſtrech'd the Earth,  
The Waters all above.

For rich in Store,  
His Mercies ſure,  
To His endure  
For evermore.

7 To Him whose Power did make  
Great Lights which we do fee.

8 The glorious Sun by Day,  
The Ruler ſtill to be.

For rich in Store,  
His Mercies ſure,  
To His endure  
For evermore.

9 The Moon and Stars by Night,  
That rule and do adorn :

10 To Him that earst did smite,  
Of Egypt the first born,  
For rich in Store,  
His Mercies sure,  
To His endure  
For evermore,

11 And from among them oug,

Brought Israel without Harm,

12 With a most mighty Hand,

And with a stretch'd out Arm.

For rich in Store,

His Mercies sure,

To His endure

For evermore.

13 To Him who into Parts,

The Red-Sea did divide :

14 And through the mid'st of it,

Did Israel safely guide.

For rich in Store,

His Mercies sure,

To His endure

For evermore.

15 Pharaoh and his Host,

In the Red-Sea stroke dead :

16 To Him through desert Fields,

Who did His People lead.

For rich in Store,

His Mercies sure,

To His endure

For evermore.

17 To Him who did great Kings

In Indignation smite,

18 And famous Kings did kill,

Who fell confounded quite.

For rich in Store,

His Mercies sure,

To His endure

For evermore.

19 As Sihon who his Throne,

O'er Amorites had rear'd :

20 And Og of Bashan King,

For his huge Stature fear'd.

For rich in Store,

His Mercies sure,

To His endure

For evermore.

21 And for an Heritage,

Their Land He freely gave :

## P S A L M CXXXVII, CXXXVIII.

22 Ev'n for an Heritage  
For Israel to have,  
For rich in Store,  
His Mercies sure,  
To His endure  
For evermore.

23 Who did remember us  
In our Estate most low :  
24 And us redeem'd from Foes,  
Who sought our Overthrow.

For rich in Store,  
His Mercies sure,  
To His endure  
For evermore.

25 Who to all Creatures fill,  
Doth freely furnisht Food :

26 O to the God of Heav'n  
Give Thanks as only goods  
For rich in Store,  
His Mercies sure,  
To His endure  
for evermore.

## P S A L M CXXXVII.

O F Babylon the Rivers by; we sadly did sit down :  
yea, when dear Sion came to Mind, straight Tears our Cheeks did drown.

2 We did hang up our silent Harps, upon the Willows there,  
amidst their solitary Shades, ev'n where they thickest were.

3 For they that Captives carried us, a Song of us did crave,  
and they that our Destroyers were, sought Mirth of us to have.

4 Sing one of Sion's Songs, they said, but how (as they demand)  
shall we the Song that is the Lord's, sing in a foreign Land.

5 O thou Jerusalem, if I do not remember thee,  
of my right Hand the Cunning quite, let it forgotten be.

6 If I forget thee, let my Tongue, (Roof-ty'd,) leave off to move ;  
if I place not Jerusalem, ev'n my chief Joy above.

7 Remember Edom's Race, O Lord, who with outragious Spite,  
when Thy Jerusalem was spoil'd, did cry, Raze, raze it quite.

8 O Daughter Babel by Deiern, whom Ruin doth attend :  
blest shall he be, as thou with us, who deals with thee in th' End.

9 He shall be happy, who doth take thy tender little ones,  
and them (with no Compassion mov'd,) doth dash against the Stones.

## P S A L M CXXXVIII.

I Will, O Lord, give Praise to Thee, and that with all my Heart :  
before the Gods I singing will to Thee due Praise impart,

2 Thy holy Temple towards I devoutly worship will,  
and Thy most glorious Name by me shall be exalted still.

## P S A L. CXXXIX.

421

- For Thy great Kindnes full of Love, and for Thy Truth, O Lord :  
for Thou, ev'n all Thy Name above, haft magnify'd Thy Word.
- 3 Thou in the Day when as I cry'd, an Answer gave to me,  
and with new Strength within my Soul, Thou mad'st me strong to be.
- 4 The Kings that are ov'r all the Earth, to Thee shall praise afford,  
when of Thy Mouth the sacred Words, they once do hear, O Lord.
- 5 Yea, in the Lord's appointed Ways, they cheerfully shall sing :  
for, of the Lord the Glory great is seen in ev'ry Thing.
- 6 The Lord though high, yet them respects who humble do abide :  
but He doth know them all afar, that are posses'd with Pride.
- 7 Though I amid'st great Troubles walk, from Thee I Life shall have :  
Thou of my Foes shalt curb the Wrath, Thy right Hand shall me save.
- 8 The Lord will perfect my Relief, Thy Mercy constant stands :  
O do not, Lord, in Wrath forsake the Work of Thine own Hands.

## P S A L M CXXXIX.

- O Lord, Thou haft me search'd and known, how I sit down or stand  
2 Thou know'st, and ev'ry Thought of mine afar do'st understand.
- 3 Thou compas'st do'st my Path, and where that I ly down, each part,  
and still with all the Ways I walk, Thou well acquainted art.
- 4 For not so much as once one Word upon my Tongue can be,  
but altogether, lo, O Lord, it straight is known to Thee.
- 5 Thou haft beset me ev'ry way, behind, lo, and before,  
and upon me haft laid Thy Hand, that I can fly no more.
- 6 Such Knowledge more than wonderful, makes me amaz'd, remain  
it soars so high above my Reach, I can it not attain.
- 7 Lord, from Thy Spirit (eying all) ah, whither can I go ?  
or to what Corner can I fly, to scape Thy Presence so ?
- 8 If I ascend up to the Heav'n, I find Thee there to be ;  
and if I make my Bed in Hell, behold I there find Thee.
- 9 Of the bright Morning if that I the speedy Wings should take,  
and in the Sea's remotest parts, my dwelling place should make,
- 10 Ev'n there Thy Hand shall find me out, and lead me in that Place ;  
and Thy right Hand shall hold me thers, as still before Thy Face.
- 11 If I presumptuously should say, the Darknes shall me hide,  
the very Night all turn'd to Light, about me shall abide.

### *The Second Part.*

- 12 Yea, Darknes doth not hide from Thee, but ev'n the very Night  
doth shine like Day, alike to Thee both Darknes is and Light.
- 13 For Thou possessed hast my Reins, most inward within me :  
when in my Mother's Belly lodg'd, I covered was by Thee.
- 14 I'll praise Thee, for I'm fearfully and wonderfully made,  
Thy Works are marv'lous, and my Soul to know the same is glad.
- 15 When first I was in secret made, Thou did'st my Substance know,  
whil'st I most curiously was wrought in Parts of Earth most low,

- 16 Thou did'st my shapeless Substance view, my Members ev'ry one,  
which were to be, were in Thy Book, whil'st yet of them were none.  
17 How precious are Thy Thoughts to me, by Contemplation weigh'd :  
O God, how great their Number is, if seriously survey'd !  
18 If I should count them, they are moe than Sands in Number be :  
and whensoever I awake, then I am still with Thee.  
19 Thou surely wilt, O God, them slay, who wicked are in Heart,  
and therefore all ye bloody Men, with Speed from me depart.  
20 For they against the wickedly do speak with Tongues profane,  
and they that are Thine Enemies, do take Thy Name in vain.  
21 Who Thee do hate, Lord, have not I a Hatred at all such ?  
and with those who against Thee rise, am I not grieved much ?  
22 I them with perfect Hatred hate, I them my Foes do hold :  
23 Search me, O God, and know my Heart, try me, my Thoughts unfold.  
24 And see if any wicked Way at all within me be,  
and in thine everlasting Way, for ever lead Thou me.

## P S A L M . C X L .

- D**Eliver me, Lord, from the Man that unto Evil is bent,  
and Safety likewise give to me, from him that's violent:  
2 Who in the Vastness of their Heart, great Mischief do decree,  
and they continually for War, together gath'red be.  
3 They sharp'ned have their Tongues, ev'n as a Serpent sharp'neth his :  
of Adders underneath their Lips, the deadly Poison is.  
4 Lord, from their Hands that wicked are, and from the Man me fave  
that's violent, who to o'erthrow my Goings purpos'd have.  
5 The Proud most cunningly, a Snare and Cords for me did bide,  
they have set Grins, and spread a Net for me by the Way Side.  
6 I humbly said unto the Lord, Thou art a God to me,  
and let my Supplication's Voice, O Lord, be heard by Thee:  
7 Thou that of my Salvation art the Strength, ( O God, the Lord : )  
a Covering in the Day of War, did'st to my Head afford.  
8 Grant not unto the wicked Man, that which he doth desire,  
nor further nor his wicked Plot, lest proudly they aspire.  
9 As for the Head of all those Men, about that compass me,  
even by the Mischief of their Lips, let them all covered be.  
10 Let burning Coals upon them fall, and throw them in the Fire,  
ev'n headlong down in Dungeons deep, whence they may not retire,  
11 Let not that Man who speaketh Evil, be establish'd here below,  
and Evil the Man that's violent, shall hunt him to o'erthrow.  
12 I know the Lord of the Distres'd, will still the Causē maintain,  
and of the Poor defend the Right, that they may safe remain.  
13 The Righteous shall in giving Thanks unto Thy Name excel,  
and they that upright are in Heart, shall in Thy Presence dwell.

## P S A L M . C X L I .

**O**Lord my God, to Thee I cry, make haste and come to me,  
and give Thine Ear unto my Voice, when as I cry to Thee.

## P S A L. CXLII, CXLIII.

423

- 2 Let still my Prayer be set forth, as Incense before Thee ;  
and make as th' Evening Sacrifice, my lifted Hands to be.
- 3 Lord, left my Mouth too lavish prove, a Watch set it before,  
and of my Lips to save me so, keep ever safe the Door.
- 4 Do not incline my Heart to Evil, let me not act, nor treat  
with them that work Iniquity, nor of their Dainties eat,
- 5 Let him that righteous is, me smite, a Kindness it shall be :  
let him reprove me, it shall prove as precious Oil to me.  
Which being so by them apply'd, shall break my Head no way,  
for, yet in their Calamities I ev'n for them will pray.
- 6 When as their Judges all o'erthrown in stony Places meet,  
they shall with Comfort hear my Words, for they are very sweet.
- 7 Lo, at the gaping Grave's vast Mouth, our Bones do scattered ly,  
as when one Wood to cut, or cleave, on th' Earth his Strength doth try.
- 8 But, Lord, mine Eyes are fix'd on Thee, in Thee my Trust I place,  
and never leave Thou destitute my Soul in any case.
- 9 O keep me from the subtle Snare by which they me attend,  
and from the Engines of all those who Mischief do intend.
- 10 The Nets which wicked Men have laid, let them their Owners trap,  
that there they may together fall, whil'st I withal escape.

### P S A L M CXLII.

- W**ith earnest Cries unto the Lord, I made my Voice ascend,  
my Supplication to the Lord, I with my Voice did send.
- 2 Before His Presence my Complaints I poured out in Store,  
and all wherewith I troubled was, I shewed Him before.
  - 3 When as my Sp'rit was quite o'erwhelm'd, Thou then my Path did'st see ;  
they privily where I did walk, have laid a Snare for me.
  - 4 I look'd about on my right Hand, to see what Help was there ;  
but none would know me, all Help fail'd, none for my Soul did care.
  - 5 I cry'd to Thee, O Lord, and Thou my Refuge art, did'st say,  
and in the Land of them that live, my Portion art for ay.
  - 6 Since now I am brought very low, attend unto my Cry,  
save me from them that me pursue, they are more strong than I :
  - 7 That I may praise Thy Name, my Soul set from the Prison free,  
the Just shall compass me, for Thou shalt liberal be to me.

### P S A L M CXLIII.

- L**ord hear the Prayers and Requests, which I present to Thee,  
and as Thou just and faithful art, an Answ're make to me.
- 2 And with Thy Servant enter not in Judgment to contend,  
for none that lives can in Thy Sight, himself as just defend.
  - 3 The Foe my Soul did persecute, my Life he low makes lye ;  
he hath in Darknes made me dwell, as who long since did dye.
  - 4 My Spirit therefore me within, o'rewhelmed is by this,  
my heavy Heart within me too, all desolate now is.

E • 4

Then

- 5 Then are the Days that were of old, to my Remembrance brought ;  
I meditate on all Thy Works, Works that Thy Hands have wrought.
- 6 I unto Thee stretch forth my Hands, yea, and my Soul in me,  
ev'n as a Land that thirsty is, still thirsteth after Thee.
- 7 Lord, hear with speed, my Sp'rit doth fail, hide not from me Thy Face,  
like them that go down to the Pit, lest I prove in short space.
- 8 Make me betimes Thy Kindness hear, for Thee my Trust attends,  
shew me the Way where I should walk, to Thee my Soul ascends.
- 9 From all mine Enemies, O Lord, in Mercy set me free,  
I unto Thee have my Recourse, that I may hidden be.
- 10 Thou art my God, Thy Sp'rit is good, teach me Thy Will to do,  
lead me, that I into the Land of Uprightnes may go.
- 11 Lord, for the Glory of Thy Name, with Pow'r come quicken me ;  
and as Thou Righteousnes do'st love, my Soul from Trouble free.
- 12 And of Thy Mercy raze my Foes, and them destroy each one  
that do afflict my grieved Soul, for I serve Thee alone.

## P S A L M . C X L I V .

- B**lest be the Lord, for all my Strength is only from His Might,  
He doth my Hands teach how to war, my Fingers how to fight.
- 2 My Goodness, Fortres, my high Tow'r, my Saviour and my Shield  
in whom I trust, and who to me doth make my People yield.
- 3 Lord, what is Man that Thou of him shouldest any Knowledge take,  
or yet Man's son, that Thou of Him so great account shouldest make ?
- 4 Man, lo, resembling Vanity, uncertain here doth stray,  
his Days ( like Shadows ) dark and swift, do vanish straight away.
- 5 Bow down Thy Heav'n, and Lord come down, I humbly Thee invoke :  
do Thou but once the Mountains touch, and all of them shall smoke.
- 6 Cast glancing Flames of Lightning forth, and so them scatter soon,  
shoot out Thine Arrows to destroy, till they be quite undone.
- 7 Send them in Mercy from above. Thy mighty Hand, rid me  
from Waters great, and from the Hand of Children strange me free,
- 8 Whose Mouth doth utter Words, which do with Vanity abound,  
and their right Hand, a right Hand is of Falshood only found.
- 9 I'll sing a new Song, O my God, upon a Psaltery :  
on Instrument that hath ten Strings, Thy Praies sing will I.
- 10 Lo, He it is who wholly gives Salvation unto Kings,  
his Servant David from the Sword, who still in Safety brings.
- 11 Rid me, and from Strange Children's Hands (who vainly speak) me save,  
and their right Hand, a right Hand is of Falshood to deceive.
- 12 That like to Plants our Sons may be, in Youth grown up that are,  
our Daughters as the corner Stones, that grace a Palace rare.
- 13 That in our Garners of all sorts, we may with Plenty meet,  
that Thousands may our Sheep bring forth, ten Thousands in our Street.
- 14 That all our Oxen strong may prove, that there no breaking be,  
nor in, nor out, that from Complaints our Streets may still be free.

15 The People happy is, that is with such like Blessings stor'd:  
yea, happy is that People, who have for their God the Lord.

## P S A L M C X L V :

- O Thou my God that art my King, Thee now extol I will,  
and likewise I Thy holy Name, will bless for ever still.  
2 I ev'ry Day while as I live, will heartily bless Thee  
for ever, and for ever shall Thy Name be prais'd by me.  
3 The Lord is great, and to be prais'd, of right He greatly ought;  
His Greatnes is unsearchable above what can be thought.  
4 One Generation shall Thy Works praise to another still,  
and with the Fame of Thy great Acts, shall seek the Worl'd to fill.  
5 The Honour that so glorious is of Thy great Majest,  
and all Thy Works that wondrous are, my Tongue shall magnify.  
6 And of Thy dreadul Acts the Pow'r, to speak Men shall not spare,  
and I Thy Greatness to the World, will publickly declare.  
7 They utter shall abundantly, the Memory to all  
of Thy great Goodnes, and still sing Thy Righteousnes they shall.  
8 The Lord is graciously dispos'd, compassionately kind,  
and, though provok'd, to Anger slow, to Mercy still inclin'd.

*The Second Part.*

- 9 The Lord our God to all the World is good ev'n ev'ry where,  
and over all the Works He doth, His tender Mercies are.  
10 Thy Works, O Lord, shall all praise Thee, and all Thy Saints Thee bless:  
11 Thy Kingdom's Glory they shall tell, and shall Thy Pow'r express.  
12 That all His Acts for Might admir'd, the Sons of Men might know,  
and of His Kingdoms glorious State, the Majesty to show.  
13 Thy Kingdom a great Kingdom is, which last for ever will,  
and Thy Dominion lasts throughout all Generations still.  
14 All them that but through Weaknes fall, the Lord doth still sustaint,  
and likewise those that are bow'd down, He doth raiile up again.  
15 The Eyes of all Things wait on Thee, the Giver of all Good;  
and Thou, when Time the same requires, do'st furnish them with Food.  
16 Thou open do'st Thy liberal Hand, which doth Abundance bring,  
and do'st content the longing Wish of ev'ry living Thing.  
17 The Lord entirely righteous proves, in ev'ry Way of His,  
and still in all the Works He doth, for ever holy is.  
18 The Lord to all that call on Him, is nigh in ev'ry Part,  
ev'n to all such as call on Him in Uprightnes of Heart.  
19 He the Desires will satisfy of them that fear Him right,  
He will give Ear unto their Cry, and save them by His Might.  
20 The Lord doth save them who Him love, that nought can them annoy,  
but all the Wicked in His Wrath, will utterly destroy.  
21 My Mouth shall duly of the Lord, the Praises all proclaim,  
and let all Flesh for evermore, still bless His holy Name.

## P S A L M CXLVI.

- P**raise ye the Lord, O praise the Lord, my Soul, Him whil'st I live  
 2 I'll praise, and whil'st I am, my Song to Him due Praise shall give.  
 3 Put not your Trust in Princes, though the World them Mighty call,  
     nor in the Son of Man, in whom there is no Help at all.  
 4 His Breath doth suddenly go forth, he turneth to his Dust,  
     and in that very Day with him, his Thoughts all perish must.  
 5 O happy he whom Jacob's God to give him Help attends,  
     whose Hope upon the Lord his God, continually depends.  
 6 By whom the Heav'n and Earth were made, and all the restless Deepes,  
     with all the Things that they contain, who Truth for ever keeps.  
 7 Who Judgment executes for them, that fore oppressed be,  
     who gives the Hungry Food, the Lord the Prisoners doth free.  
 8 The Lord doth open up their Eyes, who are to Blindnes thrall ;  
     the Lord doth raise the Humble up, He loves the Righteous all.  
 9 The Lord the Strangers doth preserve, the Widow weak that mourns,  
     and Fatherless He doth relieve, but wicked Ways o'eturns.  
 10 The Lord shall ever (Sion) reign, thy God by thee ador'd,  
     from Age to Age, shall still endure, O then praise ye the Lord.

## P S A L M CXLVII.

- P**raise ye the Lord, for it is good, Praise to our God to sing :  
     for it exceeding pleasant is, Praise is a comely Thing.  
 2 The Lord that mighty is, builds up Jerusalem with Care,  
     and Israel's Outcasts all by him, together gath'red are.  
 3 He doth them heal with timely Cure, that broken are in Heart,  
     and lovingly binds up the Wounds that had made them to smart.  
 4 The Stars though seeming numberless, by Him are numbered all :  
     and He upon each one of them, ev'n by their Names doth call.  
 5 Great is our Lord, and of great Pow'r, His Wildom nought can bound.  
 6 The Lord doth raise the Meek, and cast the Wicked to the Ground.  
 7 With Thankfulnes unto the Lord, to sing your Courage raise,  
     upon the Harp unto our God, with Cheerfulness sing Praise.  
 8 Who cover doth the Heav'n with Clouds, who for the Earth below  
     prepareth Rain, who maketh Grafs upon the Mountains grow.  
 9 He to the Beasts that Reason want, doth daily furnish Food,  
     so doth he likewise when they cry unto the Ravens young Brood,  
 10 He by the Strength of any Horse cannot delighted be,  
     and in the Legs of any Man, no Pleasure taketh He.  
 11 But lo, the Lord doth still delight in them that fear Him right,  
     and they that in His Mercy hope, are gracious in His Sight.  
 12 O praise the Lord (Jerusalem) thy God prais'd (Sion) be :  
 13 For thy Gates Bars He strength'ned hath, and bles'd Thy Brood in Thee.  
 14 He in thy Borders ev'ry where, doth make Peace flourish still,  
     and with the finest of the Wheat, He likewise doth Thee fill.

## P S A L M . C X L V I I I .

437

- 15 He his Commandement doth send of th'Earth unto all Lands,  
and His true Word doth swiftly run, where ever He commands.  
16 He often times the Earth with Snow, (like soft white Wool) doth load,  
and straight He doth the hoary Frost like Ashes cast Abroad.  
17 By Him cast forth in Morsels, Ice like Chrifhal we behold,  
and who (whatever Strength he hath) can stand before His Cold?  
18 He sends His Word, and melteth them, and He doth caufe to blow  
His stormy Wind, whereby He makes the Waters straight to flow.  
19 To Jacob He (as dearly lov'd) His Heav'nly Word doth show,  
His Statutes and His Judgments all, He Israel makes to know.  
20 He not to any Nation thus, like Favour did afford,  
nor yet have they His Judgments known, therefore praise ye the Lord;

## P S A L M . C X L V I I I .

- Praise ye the Lord, praise ye,  
Ev'n from the Heav'ns the Lord;  
In Parts that highest be,  
To Him due Praise afford.  
2 And praise Him most,  
You Angels pure,  
His Praise procure,  
All you His Host.  
3 His Praise at length dilate,  
Thou Sun that shin'ft so bright,  
Praise Him with Stars in State,  
Thou Moon that clear'ft the Night.  
4 Heav'ns, Heav'ns Him praise;  
Ye Floods that move,  
The Heav'ns above,  
His Glory raise.  
5 To magnify His Name,  
Let this them freely lead,  
Which doth Obedience claim,  
They by His Word were made.  
6 He fix'd them fast,  
So still to be,  
And His Decree  
Shall ever last.  
7 From Earth to Heav'ns high Spheres,  
Of God the Praises sound  
You Dragons forcing Fears,  
And Deepes of all this Round.  
8 You Vapours still,  
Fire, Hail, and Snow,  
And Storms that blow  
To work God's Will.

, Ven

## P S A L M . C X L I X .

9 You Mountains high and large,  
And Hills more low that ly,  
You Trees which Fruits do charge,  
And Cedars mounting high.

10 You Troops of Store,  
You creeping Things,  
And you with Wings  
Aloft that soar.

11 You Kings that do command,  
And People great and small,  
You Princes of the Land,  
And you World's Judges all.

12 You Gallants strong,  
And Virgins fair,  
You Ag'd that are,  
And Infants young.

13 Let them all join'd in one,  
The Lord's Name praise aright,  
For His great Name alone  
Is excellent at height.

14 His Glory love,  
Which none can even ?  
It earth and Heaven  
Is far above.

And He doth strongly raise  
His People's Horn by Grace ;  
Of all His Saints the Praise ;  
Yea, ev'n of Israel's Race.  
With Children stor'd,  
A People near,  
And to Him dear,  
Praise ye the Lord.

## P S A L M . C X L I X .

Praise ye the Lord, sing to the Lord a Song all made of new,  
and where His Saints assembled are, give Him His Praises due.

1 Let Israel in Him rejoice, who by His Might Him made,  
let them that Sion's Children are, in their own King be glad.

2 Let them out of their Joysfulness, His Name praise in the Dance :  
let them with Timbrel and with Harp, His Praise in Songs advance.

4 For in His People (lo) the Lord doth ever Pleasure take,  
and He the Meek will beautiful by His Salvation make.

5 Let all the Saints in Glory great, be ravished with Joy,  
let them themselves upon their Beds, to sing aloud employ.

6 Let in their Mouth of our great God, the Praises high remain,  
and let their Hand a Sword two-edg'd, victoriously retain.

7 To execute the Judgment due, upon the Heathen all,  
and make deserved Punishment upon the People fall.

3 And

- 8 And ev'n with Chains ( as Slaves ) to bind the Kings that them command,  
ye, and with Iron Fetteres strong, the Nobles of their Land.
- 9 To make the Judgment fall on them, which Sacred Writs record :  
this Honour have all His dear Saints, therefore praise ye the Lord.

## P S A L M . CL.

- Praise ye the Lord, our God within His Sanctuary praise ;  
within His Firmament of Power, His Glory duly raise.
- 2 Praise Him for all the mighty Acts that have by Him been wrought ;  
praise Him as doth His Greatness fit, above what can be thought.
- 3 Ev'n with the Trumpets stately Sound, praise ye Him cheerfully,  
and give due Praises unto Him with Harp and Psaltery.
- 4 Him with the Timbrel praise, and dance, give Praises to His Name ;  
with Instruments that stringed are, with Organs do the same.
- 5 Praise Him with Cimbals, Praise to Him with Cimbals loud afford,  
let each Thing that hath Breath Him praise : for ever praise the Lord.

F I N I S.



三

30-1129

1. *Principles of the Constitution*, by Charles L. M. Teller, 1868.  
2. *Principles of the Constitution*, by Charles L. M. Teller, 1872.  
3. *Principles of the Constitution*, by Charles L. M. Teller, 1873.

卷之三

1. The first question is all about the Ozone layer. Is it true that Ozone  
is formed at 10 km height? It is formed at 10 km height.  
2. What is the role of Ozone layer in our atmosphere?  
It is formed at 10 km height.  
3. What is the role of Ozone layer in our atmosphere?  
It is formed at 10 km height.

一四三

23 AP 57

